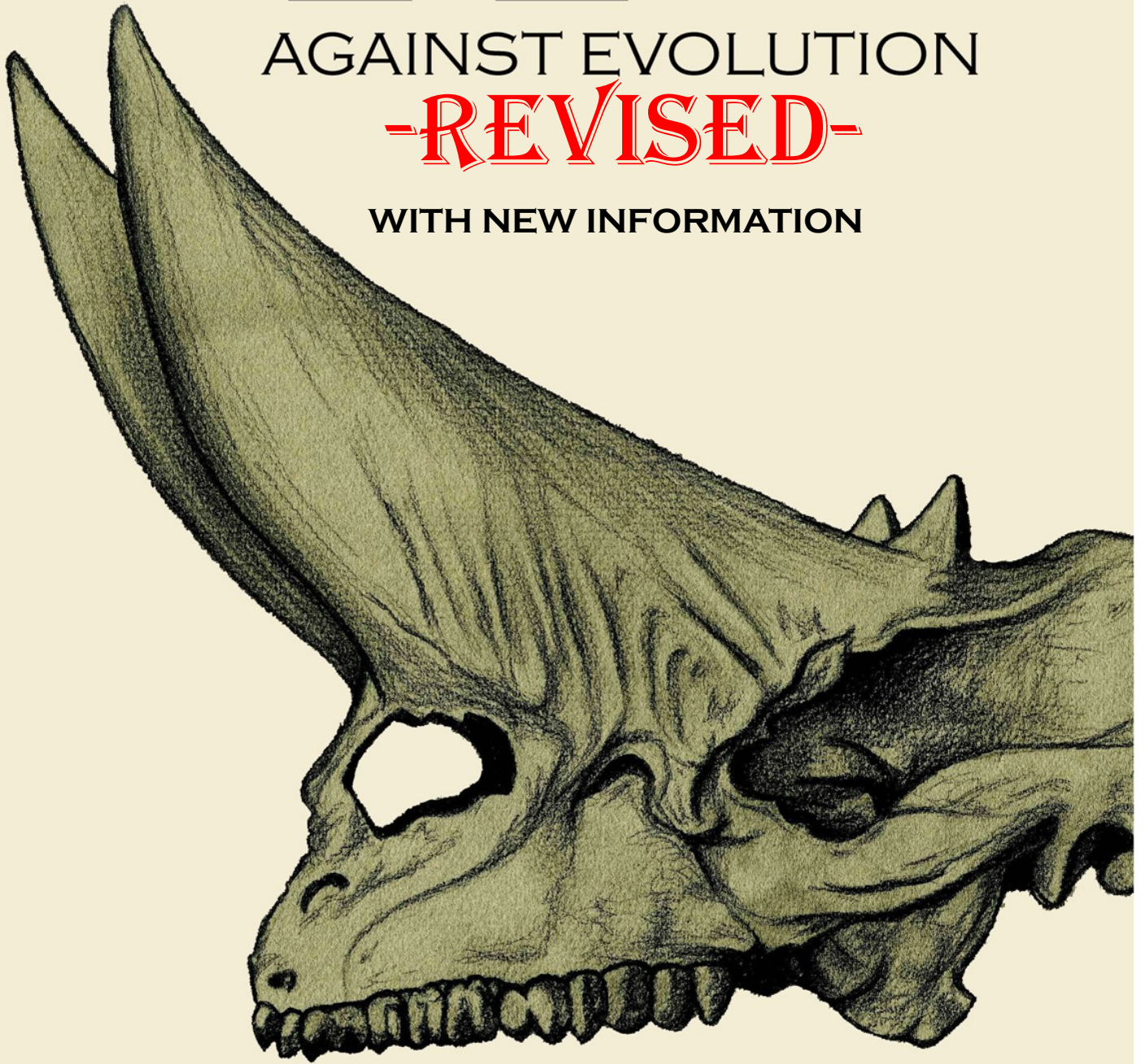


GIANTS

AGAINST EVOLUTION

-REVISED-

WITH NEW INFORMATION



JOE TAYLOR

Giants Against Evolution

GIANTS

By: Joe Taylor

Copyright © 2019 all rights reserved Mt. Blanco Publishing CO.
124 West Main
PO Box 550 Crosbyton, TX 79322

Giants Against Evolution Revised New Information added
January 1, 2021

First printing: March 2012

Copyright by Joe David Taylor. All rights reserved. No part of this book may be reproduced or used in any manner whatsoever without the written permission of the publisher, except in the case of brief quotations in articles and reviews. For information, write Mt. Blanco Publishing CO, P.O. Box 550 Crosbyton, Texas 79322.

ISBN 978-0-9846169-1-6 0-9846169-1-8

Cover design by Joe Taylor, back cover illustration by Jillian Peck is of the giant rhino from Egypt, *Arsinoitherium*, named for the Egyptian Queen, Arsineo.
Interior design by Joe Taylor *edit 1, 13, 2021*

All scripture is from the Authorized King James Version of the Holy Bible.

Printed in USA at Mt. Blanco Press, 124 West Main Crosbyton, Texas 79322

Visit our website at: mtblanco.com or omniology.com or forbiddenpaleontology.com
For information regarding speaking engagements or interviews with the author contact:
Mt. Blanco Fossil Museum 806-675-7777. Or write to Mt. Blanco Publishing CO, 124 West Main, and P.O. Box 550 Crosbyton, Texas, 79322 USA, Face Book, Mt. Blanco Museum

Table of Contents: 2

Introduction: 3

PART ONE: GIANT HUMANS: 4

Chapter 1: The Problem With Giants: 5

Chapter 2: Who Were These Giants?: 10

Chapter 3: Giants Before Noah's Flood: 35

Chapter 4: Giants After Noah's Flood: 50

Chapter 5: Modern Giants Affirm Ancient Giants: 93

Chapter 6: Giant Buildings and Objects: 99

PART TWO: GIANT ANIMALS: 106

Chapter 7: Giant Birds and Fowl: 107

Chapter 8: Giant Sea Creatures: 116

Chapter 9: Giant Insects: 124

Chapter 10: Giant Reptiles: 126

Chapter 11: Giant Mammals: 143

Chapter 12: Giant Plants: 177

PART THREE: GIANT PROBLEMS: 179

Chapter 13: Giant Fakes and Mistakes: 180

Chapter 14: Little -To-Big Charts: 188

Chapter 15: Little People: 197

ADDENDUM : 200

EPILOG: 208

The Weather Changed After the Flood: 208

A warning About the Nephilim: 209

Return of the Giants: 210

Index: 210

INTRODUCTION:

My prayer is that this book will convince you that there really were gigantic men, just as the Bible says. I hope you will see that there is a reason why educational institutions and the media have kept it from general knowledge and see that so many giant animal species in the past is proof that the evolution doctrine which teaches that all life started out small and simple and evolved to bigger and more complex, is a lie.

Evolutionists have brow beat and force fed the whole world the lies of evolutionism for 150 years and to revel in their atheism, they glory in the sad fact that numerous so-called Christian churches are now celebrating the father of evolutionism, *the failed theology student*, Charles Darwin. He isn't celebrated in my church!

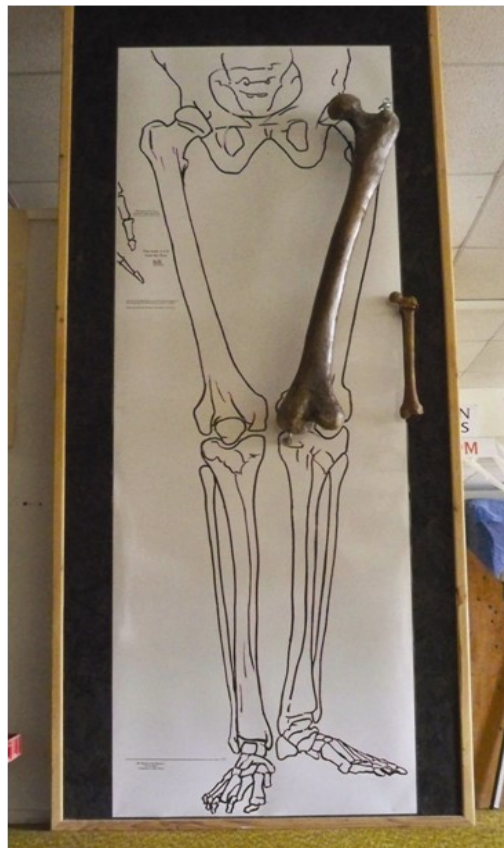
Biblical giants were familiar to me growing up in a Christian family, and through the teaching from my own father, who was a minister of the gospel. Our denomination, the Primitive Baptists, believe the Bible is absolutely true, that Almighty God, Jehovah, through His Son Jesus Christ created all things 6,000 years ago; that Adam and Eve were the first man and woman and we do not believe that man was ever some lower form of life. Adam sinned, and because of that, all his human descendents were condemned to eternal death without a Savior -- the only Savior, Jesus Christ, born of the Jewish virgin, Mary. Jesus lived a sinless life, but to save His people, whom He agreed to die for from before the world was created, took on the sins of all His people and put them as far away as the East is from the West. We believe that all of those for whom He died will be born again, that He will not lose any of them, and even as in the case of John the Baptist, that some of God's children are born again in the womb. All who believe in Jesus Christ are obligated to take up their cross and follow Him in baptism by complete submersion and put away their ungodly desires, asking forgiveness when they fall back into sin. The violence and corruption by the giants caused Noah's Flood some 4,500 years ago, which we believe was a literal worldwide complete covering of the whole earth in water. We do not believe there has ever been any such thing as evolution or millions of years.

Evolutionism might salve one's conscience, their ego or intellect, but as I told one famous paleontologist, "When we stand before God in the judgment, He is not going to say to all of those who taught evolution as the truth, "Well done good and noble servant." And all people who disbelieve God through the lie of evolution or whatever lie they chose will ALL, one day, stand before the judgment throne of God Almighty. If you have trusted in the lie of evolutionism, I urge you to repent of it and trust in God. Eternity is real; hell is real and thank God, so is Heaven. Jesus Christ is the ONLY way to it.

Joe Taylor

PART ONE

GIANT HUMANS



Giant femur sculpted by Joe Taylor

CHAPTER ONE

THE PROBLEM WITH GIANTS

GIANT HUMANS ARE A THREAT TO OLD FASHIONED EVOLUTIONISM

Giant men and giant animals are a powerful argument against the dogma of evolutionary theory, which for 150 years has said that all life evolved from “little-to-big,” from “simple-to-complex”.

BUT THIS IS NOT ACCORDING TO THE FOSSILS

Evolutionists would have us believe that men and animals are inching their way to a higher state of being. But by what we can observe, the biggest and best are in the past. This is a problem. Another problem is the reports of ancient humans standing twelve to twenty feet tall and taller. Were there really **giant men and women**? Yes indeed. There were many giant men, just as the Bible says. They lived before the Great Flood as well as after, a fact covered up for too long. Both giant humans as well as animals require explanations that cannot be found in the traditional atheistic views of evolutionism. Like all other aspects of the supernatural world, atheists must either suppress the facts or explain them away. Giant humans are in this category.

HOW TALL IS A GIANT?

The word “giant” only has meaning because its size exceeds that which is normal. Historically, a giant was a person who was **8 feet tall** or taller. There are modern tribes of **Africans** which have many men who are **7 feet tall**. There were tribes of **American Indians** who were **7 feet tall** or taller. The **Jewish King Saul** was about 7 and one half feet tall; all impressive but they are not giants. **Maximus Thrax**, a **Roman Emperor**, was a giant and apparently a healthy one, at **8 ft. 6 in. tall**. But he was alone among the Roman Emperors. Today, a man 8 feet tall who is healthy...is rare. It is well-known around the world that most humans have been 6 feet tall or less.



Maximus Thrax, 235 to 238 AD, Roman Emperor 8 ft. 6 in. (2.6 m)

The System Bible Study (pg.150) defines a giant as: “GIANT -- Human beings (but frequently partaking of the supernatural and the divine) of unusual height and stature.”

However, some Christians believe that **Adam was possibly 12 feet tall** or taller. And, that man has gotten smaller as time went on. If this were so, that the first men were taller; then *giants* would have to be much taller than that to qualify as a giant. There were many men 12 feet tall -- that is, twice the height of most men -- so we would need fossil skeletons of many pre-Flood giants about **24 feet tall**. And there were some. But the most verifiable are those represented by footprints left in stone layers which were undoubtedly formed before or during the Flood of Noah and most of them are of people often 12 feet tall or taller. To the readers of this book, while I do not agree with the great heights given by some to Adam and Noah, you should know of men like Henrion, a Frenchman, who in 1718 asserted that **Adam** was 123 feet 9 inches; **Eve**, 118 feet 9 inches; **Noah** 27 feet; **Abraham**, 20 feet; **Moses**, 13 feet.

Was Noah's ark too small? The size of Noah's ark is given in cubits – cubits of Moses' time when men were about six feet tall. There were two ways to measure the cubit. One says it is the length from a man's elbow to the tips of his fingers. Another, is that plus a hand width, or about 24 inches or so. Either way, if the cubit was based on Noah being 12 feet tall, the ark would be some 800 to 900 feet long. No one has ever suggested it is that long. Here again, we have a presumption of normalcy. We see that today, buffalo are less than 6 feet tall, donkeys are less than 6 feet tall, the same with beavers, penguins and other animals. So when we find fossil remains of all these animals that attained heights of as much as six feet or more, we qualify them as giants. However, the theory of evolution has always taught that the progression towards gigantism is the norm. The glaring problem being that gigantism has come and gone. It really *has not* been the normal progression. Evolution theorists absolutely do not have any proof that the animals they place in their small-to-large line-ups were actually even related at all. I can tell you that in at least one case, the giant beaver, *Castorides*, is not just a larger version of today's normal beaver. They are two different species; so much for "line-ups."



Giant beaver fighting man on Anasazi plate about 800 AD, Courtesy of Herb Stine

DID GOD CREATE THE FIRST MEN AS GIANTS?

Was Adam 12 feet tall? Did God create giant men at the beginning? If He did, would giants not be the norm? Gigantism presupposes that *normalcy* is that which is smaller. **How tall are normal people?** Normal man, the world over, is around six feet tall, maybe even seven or more. If one considers that Jesus Christ was around six feet tall, and that **He was the *Second Adam***, as scripture says, is it not reasonable to assume that Adam, who was the first, and most normal of all men, was also around six feet tall? Giant men aren't mentioned until after normal mankind had begun to populate the earth in Genesis 6:4, when the sons of God took human wives, who bore them children, who were giants. This is some time after the original creation but before Noah's Flood. After the Flood, when the Hebrews saw giants in Canaan Land, they were certainly not like them for size. Later on, Goliath, who was a giant of about nine feet tall or more, was certainly not the "norm." In fact, he apparently intimidated even King Saul, who himself was about 7 feet tall. King David, who slew Goliath as a boy, was about six feet tall. So, since Jesus' physical lineage was descended from David, it is not unreasonable to assume that normal men have always been about six feet tall. Again, either way, evolutionists have no explanation.

1Co 15:45 And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul; the last Adam was made a quickening spirit.

PROBLEMS THAT GIANT HUMANS POSE FOR EVOLUTIONISTS:

ONE: THEY DON'T FIT THE EVOLUTION LINE-UP.

To admit their existence would mean that the traditional line-up of humans from small little apes to modern man at 6 feet tall is false. Where would an atheist place a man twice as tall as one today?

TWO: WERE THEY FATHERED BY FALLEN ANGELS?

What if it could be shown that giants were fathered by angels? The atheistic evolutionist would have to admit to the reality of spiritual beings. This would lead to the admission that **God is a reality** because God is a spirit. The evolutionist cannot have this explanation. Most ancient writers say that the “sons of God who took wives from the daughters of men” were in fact the very fallen angels whose offspring were giants, the Nephilim. But evolutionists would discount this because they believe in long ages and the slow evolution of man and do not accept a worldwide flood caused by sin.



Frieze of Greek gods, Fallen angels or the Nephilim?

THREE: JUST NATURALLY BIG?

To credit gigantism to superior conditions of the past goes against the evolutionistic doctrine that things are getting bigger and better. Most modern gigantism is due to abnormalities, such as with the 1940's giant, Robert Wadlow who reached a height of over 8 feet but who was physically handicapped. The woman in China who is 8 feet tall, like the man in Russia of the same height who are alive today in 2011 all have serious health problems. The evidence, however, shows that there were whole races of gigantic men as well as women, who were apparently not handicapped at all.



*Carol Bentley
(Painting by Joe Taylor)*

TOO MANY FINGERS AND TEETH

Many giant skeletons have been found to have **6 toes**, **6 fingers** on each hand and **2 rows of teeth**. Again, they are more complex than we modern, *supposedly more evolved men*, and there is no satisfactory evolutionistic explanation for this. In 2007, when telling a class of second graders that some giants were 12 feet tall and had two rows of teeth, one little girl spoke up and told me, “Well, my **Grandmother** has **two rows of teeth**...but only on top.” Miss Carol Bentley, of part Indian heritage, had 6 toes on her feet. There are photos on the Web of several people of different races with 6 toes on each foot.

THREE MAIN VIEWS HELD BY CHRISTIANS: 1: GODLY MEN MARRIED UNGODLY WOMEN

The Bible says that, before the Flood of Noah, “That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives all of which they chose.” Some Christians contend that these “sons of God” were of the human line of Seth, Adam and Eve’s son. Some would say that the sons of Seth married the daughters of Cain and that the sons of Seth were godly men and the daughters of Cain were ungodly.

First of all, the Bible says they were **the sons of God, not the sons of Seth** and the women **were daughters of men, not daughters of Cain**. One must assume that the sons of God were normal human men and not angels. It is also assumed that angels cannot desire women; that they cannot leave Heaven and marry a human woman. Today, normal godly men, or that is *Christian men*, often marry unbelieving or ungodly women, but their children are normal, they are not giants. They do not have extra fingers or toes or two rows of teeth. The children are not necessarily evil, satanic, or homosexuals. Also, wouldn't this say that **ungodly** women were fairer and more desirable than **godly** women? Why would the women of Cain be fairer just because they were ungodly? But if it is referring to *all* women, then it makes sense that it was the **sons of God** (the fallen angels) who desired to mate with human women, and were not normal godly men, who were after all, *supposed* to desire human women and replenish the earth, which would not be unusual or result in giant children. In almost every instance in the Old Testament, the term "sons of God" is referring to angels, not human men, Adam, of course being the exception. Also, if the sons of Seth marrying evil daughters of Cain were the reason for the pre-Flood giants, what was the reason for the post-Flood giants?

2: THEY WERE JUST NATURALLY LARGE PEOPLE

People of the ancient past were healthier because, the further one goes back towards the beginning of time, plants were more nutritious, there were less U-V rays and the effects of sin had not had as long to adversely affect the human race. And supposedly the gene pool was better. There are large people today; some even have six toes and fingers and two rows of upper teeth.

Seventh Day Adventists founder, Ellen G. White, claimed she had a vision that Adam was 12 feet tall. Was he? Others believe that Noah was 12 feet tall. They make the point that Noah made the ceilings between the three floors of the ark some 15 feet tall. They also believe that the pre-Flood people were vegetarians and therefore healthier and that this would cause people to be taller. Certainly animals were much taller in the pre-Flood world and again after the Flood for several hundred years. It can be reasoned that people were also taller. I am not endorsing Ellen G. White, but the point is not unreasonable. However, again, giants are defined by what is normal. People six feet tall are the norm.

Large people of today, who reach a height of 8 feet or more, are almost always unhealthy and don't live long. Better nutrition might be a factor, but why weren't all men giants then? Why, if they are normal, did so many of them have 6 toes and fingers and 2 rows of teeth? Why do most reports of giants say they were evil, satanic, cannibalistic and homosexual? Tall men today are often mild mannered. There is no record of Adam or Noah being 12 feet tall. Furthermore, the one reference to a modern counterpart to Adam is in the New Testament where Jesus is called the 'second Adam.' 1Co 15:47 "The first man is of the earth, earthy: the second man is the Lord from heaven." We know that Jesus was of ordinary height, somewhere around 6 feet tall. The main point is that whereas Adam was a first, Jesus was a first. But was it also referring to Adam's height? It is not specific. Here again, where else does the Bible indicate Adam's height? The Hebrew cubit was 18 inches based on a man 6 feet tall.

Noah's ark is too small if Noah was 12 feet tall. If Noah were 12 feet tall, he would have built an ark based on his arm length. The cubit is measured from the elbow to the tips of one's fingers, or about 18 inches. The ark was built on those measurements and all sightings of it indicate that it is some 450 feet long, which is the length it should be if it were based on the cubit of a man about 6 feet tall. If it were based on a man who was 12 feet tall whose forearm was 36 inches long, the ark is not long enough at 450 feet. On the other hand, the three stories are apparently all 15 feet high. Was it for 12 foot tall men or tall animals? It is reasoned by many, including myself that Noah took juvenile animals on the ark. Therefore, dinosaurs, arguably the tallest creatures when adults, could all have been just a few feet tall and there was no need for tall ceilings for them. Perhaps the height was needed for ventilation. The droppings, urine and breath of so many thousands of animals would need it. What is the length if it was a cubit of a 12 ft man? A 12 foot tall man's arm is 36 inches long. At that length the ark would have been 900 feet long. There is simply no reference, nor eye-witnesses to it being that long.

3: THEY WERE FATHERED BY FALLEN ANGELS

Almost all Biblical references to “the sons of God” are talking about the angels, not normal human men. These ‘sons of God’ *left their first estate*. Does this mean that they left a *state of not being married* to enter a state of being married? Angels are often referred to as “men” or male. The only females they *could* marry would be human women as far as we know. There is only one reference to females with wings; were they angels? I can’t say. See: *Zec 5:9 Then lifted I up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came out two women, and the wind was in their wings; for they had wings like the wings of a stork: and they lifted up the ephah between the earth and the heaven.* (Emphasis mine)

The Book of Enoch says, regarding the angeels leaving their first estate to marry women; in *Chapt. 15, vs 6. “But you from the beginning were made spiritual, possessing a life which is eternal, and not subject to death for ever.” Vs 7. “Therefore I made not wives for you, because, being spiritual, your dwelling is in heaven.”* (Emphasis mine)

There is good reason to believe these fallen angels are not myths but in fact are the source of the so-called myths of **Atlantis, Poseidon, Zeus, Uranus** and the stories of gods in almost every culture on earth. They appear to be these human-like “gods” of ancient lore the Greek myths and so on. Some angels have been said to be about **12 feet tall**. There is also good reason to believe that their offspring were giants and were called the Nephilim. Also keep in mind that God was so angry with the violence in the world which apparently was due to these giants that He destroyed the world. Noah was said to be “pure in his generations.” Some have argued that this means that his blood line was not mixed with that of the giants or these fallen angels. Did that include his three daughters-in-law? Nothing is said about them.

The Bible also says in Mt 22:30 *“For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as the angels of God in heaven.”*

It is therefore *assumed* that angels **cannot** marry. However, it does not say they **cannot**. It says they **do not** in Heaven. It also goes without saying that angels in Heaven have **not left** their first estate like those fallen ones did. While humans are here on earth, we marry, but in Heaven we will not marry either. Marriage, whether between humans or between humans and angels is a condition on earth.

WHAT’S AN ATHEIST TO DO?

Naturally large – mixed marriages – fathered by angels –? They all leave the evolutionist with a problem. Men 15 to 30 feet tall really can’t be attributed to just naturally large humans with “good genes” especially when they are 6-fingered and have an extra set of teeth.

Atheist evolutionists do not believe there is a God, or that anyone can be “born again”, or that there is such a place as Heaven or that anyone can have the Spirit of God inside of them which would make them *godly* men or women. They don’t believe there is any such thing as a godly or an ungodly person, male or female. Therefore, the atheist cannot use that as an explanation. Furthermore, since they do not believe that angels or spiritual beings even exist, they certainly cannot believe that they came from heaven nor could they marry a human woman and have children, and certainly not giant children. So, the evolutionist must ignore, do away with and dismiss any evidence of giant men or risk censor by claiming ‘**they were brought here by aliens.**’ And it is necessary for them to maintain that any accounts of them, especially those in the Holy Bible, cannot be held as being true. They must also maintain that all the stories of giants, demigods, gods etc., are all myths, just made up by people with nothing better to do. In desperation some have turned to an explanation in “space aliens”. As you will see, the evidence is enough to make even a degreed scientist explain them as being “**space aliens**”, something that would have cost them their jobs a few decades ago. It has now become more acceptable in the realms of academia to believe in aliens, ‘who came here in space crafts’, than it is to believe in spiritual beings such as angels and in God. The evolutionists must also deny or denigrate Noah’s Flood. (*Denigods are part-human, part-god*)

CHAPTER TWO

WHO WERE THESE GIANTS? THE FALLEN ANGELS

In all my study about the origin of giant men, the weight of evidence supports the belief that they were the result of the fallen angels of God, called the sons of God, of **Genesis 6: 2** who left their first estate in heaven of not being married and lusted after human women, the daughters of men and had intercourse with them, fathering giant children, the Nephilim. Many, though not all, ancient writers affirm this.

A few examples of ancient writers who believed the scripture teaches that the sons of God were the fallen angels, not the sons of Seth: **The Septuagint** of the Old Testament of 280 BC in Gen. 6-2, reads, “....the **ANGELS** of God saw the daughters of men...” (Emphasis mine)

Josephus, the Jewish historian for the Romans, in his *Antiquities of the Jews* - Book 1, Ch. 3 Book V, Ch. 2, says, “... many **angels of God accompanied with women**, and begat sons that proved unjust,...these men did what resembled the acts of those whom the Grecians called giants... who had bodies so large, and countenances so entirely different from other men,... The bones of these men are still shown to this very day.”

The **Ante-Nicene Fathers** commented on Gen: 6-2 and said, that angels fell “*Into impure love of virgins, and were subjugated by the flesh.... Of these lovers of virgins were therefore, begotten those who are called giants.*” (Vol.2, Pg. 190) Vol.8, Pgs.85 & 273)

There are many more.

SONS OF GOD OR SONS OF SETH

In almost every reference to “sons of God” in the Old Testament, it is referring to the angels, fallen or not fallen and as many have pointed out, this is because they are the direct creation of God. Even Adam is called “the son of God” for the same reason. In the New Testament, Christians are called the sons of God because they are the creation of God by the miracle of the new birth. Men, who are the sons of Adam, are not called the sons of God unless they are born again. Some argue that the “sons of God” in Genesis 6 is referring to the ‘righteous’ sons of Seth who married unrighteous daughters of Cain. The Bible does not say that.

THE NEPHILIM

Sons of God + daughters of men = giants= Nephilim

Ge 6:4 There were **giants** in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the **sons of God** came in unto the **daughters of men**, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown. (Emphasis mine)

The word “**giants**” in the Hebrew is **lypn n@phiyl nef-eel'** or **lpn n@phil nef-eel'** or (plural) **Mylpn.** or Nephilim.

The words “**sons of God**” in the Hebrew is **Nb ben bane Myhla 'elohiym el-o-heem'** or bene Elohim.

The words, “**daughters of men**” in the Hebrew is **tb bath bath Mda 'adam aw-dawm'** or bath Adam.

The plain reading of scripture is telling us that the sons of God, *Elohim*, not the sons of Seth, married the daughters of Adam, human women, and their children were the wicked giants.

DO NOT WORSHIP FALLEN ANGELS

De 5:7 Thou shalt have none other **gods** before me.

De 6:14 Ye shall not go after other **gods**, of the **gods** of the people which are round about you;

De 7:4 For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other **gods**: so will the anger of the LORD be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly.

De 10:17 For the LORD your God is **God of gods**, and Lord of lords, a great God, a mighty, and a terrible, which regardeth not persons, nor taketh reward:

De 11:16 Take heed to yourselves, that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside, and serve other **gods**, and worship them;... (Emphasis mine)

One may ask, 'If these '**gods**' are not the fallen angels, who are they?' **Many of these fallen angels and giants were worshipped among ancient peoples.**

WHY BAAL WORSHIP? WHY SATANISM?

Reading in The Book of Kings and the book of Judges in the Holy Bible, it is striking, if not downright depressing, that the Israelites kept going back to **Baal worship** time after time, even after God had dealt with them directly, and punished them; even after the kings would be commended for doing many things that God told them to do, only to read a few verses later that the same King did not tear down the groves and high places but went to them and sacrificed to Baal and worshiped idols. Why in the world would they do such a thing? **Were they getting something from it?** The idols were just lifeless stones and wood carvings, but were they getting something from the fallen angels for their obeisance to them? It is a fair question. Do the evil spirits of the fallen ones have powers that they can actually convey to humans?

PRINCIPALITIES AND POWERS OF THE AIR

Are the fallen angels the "principalities and powers of the air" spoken about in **Eph 6:12** For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against **principalities**, against **powers**, against the **rulers of the darkness** of this world, against **spiritual wickedness in high places**. (Emphasis mine)

Col 1:16 For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or **principalities**, or **powers**: all things were created by him, and for him: (Emphasis mine)

Col 2:15 And having spoiled **principalities and powers**, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in it. (Emphasis mine)

ENOC - WHY HE IS IMPORTANT

Enoch has the distinction of being one of two humans from thousands of years ago who have not died but as far as we know were **taken up to Heaven alive**. He is mentioned in the New Testament three times:

Luke 3:37 Which was the son of Mathusala, which was the son of Enoch, which was the son of Jared, which was the son of Maleleel, which was the son of Cainan, ...

Hebrews 11:5 By faith Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God.

Jude 1:14 And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints,...

THE BOOK OF ENOC

The book of Enoch is said to have been written by Enoch, the "seventh from Adam" who lived before the Great Flood and was taken up to heaven without dying. The book is not included in the cannon of scripture used by most Christian denominations. The "Prophet Enoch" as he is also called, comments extensively on the angels

mating with human women ‘the daughters of men.’ He describes some of the giants as being 450 feet tall and says that they were devouring everything including people. I know it’s hard to believe, but that’s what it says. According to Enoch, their sin was extreme and their punishment eternal. The book of Enoch, it is said, was first recorded by Enoch and given to his son Methuselah who lived up until the day the Great Flood started. It is part history and part prophecy and it is quite possible that Noah took these books or copies of them onto the ark. There is a lot said about what was to happen in the Great Flood to come. To a creation geologist it would certainly seem like it was accurately referring to what we consider the affects of that world-changing event. And regardless of one’s position on the origin of the giants, they were evil and the corruption they brought into the earth was the reason God destroyed the world with a global flood.

These are the generations from the first man down to Noah of the Great Flood: Adam, Seth, Enos, Canaan, Malaleel, Jared, Enoch, Methuselah, Lemech, Noah. Evolutionists or theistic evolutionists are completely wrong to say we evolved from apes millions of years before Adam.

There are critics who claim Enoch was written by monks or others after the New Testament. The re-published version of the Book of Enoch gives several pages of their criticism. I personally wasn’t impressed by them.

COPIES OF ENOCH IN DEAD SEA SCROLLS

The book of Enoch cannot really be a modern work as copies of the book of Enoch were found among the Dead Sea Scrolls. Also found in the cave in Qumran were parts of *The Book of Giants* by Enoch. One startling statement tells that the fallen angels who had sex with human females also did so with many animals. Apparently terrible creatures resulted from this.

NEW TESTAMENT REFERENCES TO FALLEN ANGELS

The book of **Enoch**, while not in the generally accepted canon of Holy Scripture, was nevertheless quoted in the New Testament in II Peter and Jude:

2nd Peter 2:4 For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but cast them down to hell, and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment;...

Jude 1:6 And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness unto the judgment of the great day.

Jude 1:7 Even as Sodom and Gomorrah, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire.

Jude 1:14 And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints,...

WATCHERS EVIL SPIRITS DEMON CONNECTION

Demons are certainly a reality and their horrific deeds are mentioned frequently in the Holy Bible. Most Christians, who have studied the Word, will have no problem relating, or equating, demons to the offspring of the fallen angels (the sons of God) of Genesis 6. The book of Enoch says that God declared that the spirits of the dead giants would be what we call “demons.” All **demons**, like the fallen angels are wicked, rebellious, powerful, destructive, and are slated for the same fate of eternal punishment.

Some believe that there were giants who built Peru’s giant stone structures. This grave stone from Ica, Peru is called the “Watchers”. This is the top and depicts stars, comets and unknown things. Does it depict the Biblical “Watchers”, the fallen angels who “watched the sky.”?



Top of Ica burial stone “The Watchers”

Enoch Chapter 15, verse 8: “Now the giants, who have been **born of spirit and of flesh**, shall be called upon earth evil spirits, and on earth shall be their habitation. Evil spirits shall proceed from their flesh, because they were created from above: from the holy **Watchers** was their beginning and primary foundation. Evil spirits shall they be upon earth, and the spirits of the wicked shall they be called. The habitation of heaven shall be in heaven; but upon earth shall be the habitation of terrestrial spirits, who are born on earth.” **Chapter 16, verse 1:** “And as to the death of the giants, wheresoever their spirits depart from their bodies, let their flesh, that which is perishable, be without judgment. Thus shall they perish, until the day of the great consummation of the great world. A destruction shall take place of the **Watchers** and the impious.” (Emphasis mine) NOTE; the “Watchers” are the fallen angels, the Egrigori who descended from Heaven to Mt. Hermon sometime during the days of Jared who lived before the Flood.

The New Testament says: Re 16:14 For they are the **spirits of devils**, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty. (Emphasis mine)



In a large burial stone called the “Watchers” from Ica, Peru, (circa 1000 AD) men are using telescopes (?) to observe the stars or comets perhaps; is there a connection? Were the fallen angels or giants being depicted?

ESSENES CONNECTED TO GIANT ANAKIMNS ?

The Merovingians, historians say are related to a dynasty of Frankish kings that was founded by Clovis I and reigned in Gaul and Germany from about ad 500 to 751) Jeremy Auldane (in a 10-14-2011 e-mail) comments on the book by Andrew Collins, *From the Ashes of Angels*, pgs. 30-31, that “The Dead Sea Colony Essenes claimed to be the descendants of the **Watchers of Anakim**.” He goes on to say, “Evidence points to the possibility that the Essenes may not have been the ones that deposited the original scrolls but rather the Temple Priests in Jerusalem. The Anakim come from Anak, a race of evil giants. The fallen angels of Genesis were called the Watchers in the book of Enoch. The **Essenes** used the same caves later.” (Emphasis mine) (*The Essenes were a member of an ascetic Jewish group that flourished in Palestine and Syria from the 2nd century B.C. to the 2nd century A.D. Its members, consisting only of men, shared property, practiced celibacy, and observed the Sabbath.*)

THE AZTEC ENOCH?

Fred R. David makes an interesting point in his book, *UFO Christianity Connection* that the Aztecs prefixed many of their words with a “T” as in Tenochtitlan the **Aztec capital of Mexico**, also called the City of Tenoch; remove the “T” and you have Enoch. The ‘City of Tenoch’ was named after their ancestor.

MYTHOLOGY AND GIANTS CONNECTION

One thing becomes apparent after studying giants; the stories from ancient times about a supreme God and of the origin of man and lesser “gods” all begin to fit a pattern. That is because most of the accounts have a common origin. The many creation stories of ancient peoples tell of a beginning with a Creator God and two first people; the similarity to the Biblical account is obvious. Evolutionists cannot explain this phenomenon with the evolution story. University courses on Comparative Religions have poisoned generations of students with their anti-Bible views. They claim that the books of Moses were just pieced together from more ancient stories.

Nothing could be further from the truth. The Old Testament is the accurate record of the history of the earth. Everyone knew the story, but many had gotten it corrupted and God had Moses set it straight.

FALLEN ANGELS ARE THE GODS OF MYTHOLOGY

The fallen angels and their offspring are no doubt the source for the ancient stories of giants, gods, half-gods, zombies, the walking dead, demons, aliens and so on. Enoch lists some of their names in **Chapter 7 [SECT.2.2] Samyaza** was the leader who convinced several angels to go to earth to take wives from the daughters of men, a very wicked thing to do. **Azazyel** and **Baraqui** were two of the other prominent rebels. The things they taught to humans are listed. It says in **verse 11**: *“And the women conceiving brought forth giants, Vs 12: Whose stature was each three hundred cubits.”* That is about **450 feet tall!** Enoch goes on to say they ate all that men produced, that they turned against men to devour them and injured birds, beasts, reptiles and fishes, eating their flesh and drinking their blood. He tells about the angel Azazyel and all that he taught them. In **Chapter 8, Verse 2**; he tells us that; *“Impiety increased; fornication multiplied; and they transgressed and corrupted all their ways.”* Many ancient stories from cultures all over the world about the “gods” tell that there was incest, rapes, fighting, jealousy and killing of each other. Some accounts sound like the fallen angels themselves had battles with their giant children. **The Bible speaks of these gods:** *1Co 8:5 For though there be that are called gods, whether in heaven or in earth, (as there be gods many, and lords many,)* A new movie titled *The Immortals* uses this theme.

There is an old story of the ancients using a man’s femur to make a bridge across a river. Were it true and the femur was 115 feet long, it would fit a man 450 feet tall.

TITANS ARE SATANS

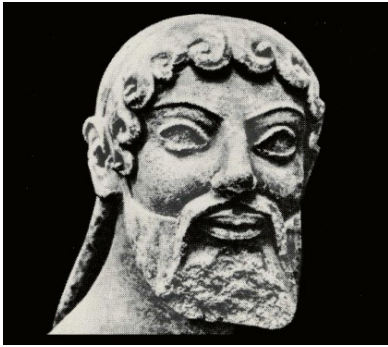
Titans, or **Tisitans**, are another name for the **Satans**, the giants of old who were followers of Satan. In some mythologies, they do battle with the **gods**. It appears that, since the fallen angels were so wicked, that their offspring were too. Hence, apparently due to jealousies, betrayals, murders and rapes, battles broke out between the fallen angels and their giant sons. One finds these stories through almost all cultures.

WAR IN HEAVEN

The Bible talks about war in Heaven. *Re 12:7 And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,...* Who are these ‘angels of the dragon’ if not the fallen ones? **Gigantomachy**, in Greek lore, is the account of the war between the giants and the gods. Again, Greek myths like many other so-called myths may be more truth than poetry.

ATLANTIS

Was there really an island in the Atlantic Ocean named **Atlantis**, or Atlas, whose “highly advanced” civilization sank into the ocean in a moment? Was it before the Flood of Noah or after? There have been numerous films and thousands of books written about it. Every year or so, someone gets a lot of press because they “know” where Atlantis is. Usually, anyone who hints that they think there might have been such a place is laughed at. It’s like Big Foot and the Loch Ness monster -- where there’s smoke there’s fire. After studying this subject, it seems to me that there was indeed such a place in the **Atlantic Ocean**. It was apparently ruled by one of the fallen angels before the Flood of Noah and it was one of the reasons God destroyed the earth. Most of the ancient stories link its destruction to a flood or major catastrophe. How then did post-Flood people know about it? Noah and his wife, their three sons and their wives had plenty of time before the Flood to have known about everything going on in the world and they lived for hundreds of years after it. The stories could easily have been told verbatim for hundreds of years and retained as history as people spread around the world. In time, the influence of demons could have perverted the stories. It is also possible that Atlantis was a post-Flood catastrophe due to continuing shifting of the continents started by the breakup of the earth during the Flood.



Does this ancient sculpture of Jupiter, supreme Roman god, depict the face of a fallen angel?

ZOMBIES & THE WALKING DEAD

The word GIANT in Hebrew means ‘fallen ones.’ Enoch refers to the fallen angels as the ‘Watchers’ and lists the names of many of them as well as some of the things they were condemned for; one was teaching women to use what we call mascara and eye painting, others were the teaching of the occult and the making of swords.

When you look at modern culture through comic books, old horror movies about the “Walking Dead” and many TV shows about aliens and supermen, movies about women having relations with men who have died but come back to them in “spirit”, movies such as the 1968 “**Rosemary’s Baby**”, where a demon rapes a woman, one cannot help but wonder if they are not derived from the ancient stories of fallen angels, who would – technically –

be “aliens” in the sense that they came from outside the earth, and like angels would have super strength and non-human powers, could fly and like the giants of Genesis, were also called the “dead”. In the Caribbean and West Africa, a zombie is their snake god. In the Voodoo religion, a **zombie** is a dead body given “life” by voodoo.

In our modern culture, we are familiar with “**zombies**” through old black and white movies such as “**Night of the Living Dead**” of the 1950s and who can forget “**Frankenstein**”? These were never taken seriously by most movie goers. But, maybe Hollywood was telling more truth than fiction. It is a well-known fact that, from the beginning, many Hollywood movie producers have been Jewish. It is therefore very probable that those producers and writers were familiar with the book of Enoch, as well as the Old and New Testament scriptures, which of course talk about the fallen angels, giants, demons and so on. Is it possible that strange ideas such as “the living dead” and zombies were not just some writer’s wild imagination but the re-telling of ancient stories of real characters from the Bible itself? Jewish people would also be familiar with the book of Enoch which talks at length about the “dead” known as giants and zombies; too strange for you? It is indeed, but in my studies of giants, all of these strange stories of ancient beings have begun to have the ring of truth.

HEROES WERE GIANTS

Today we use the term “hero” as a term for a good person who has gone above the call of duty. But the original definition was of someone who was a giant and a person is a giant who is over 8 feet tall. When sculptors are commissioned to do a heroic-sized sculpture, they understand that the person, say a man such as actor John Wayne who is six feet tall, is to be made 8 feet tall. But the original “heroes”* were probably not *heroes* in the modern sense. The Hebrew term in the Old Testament, ‘Gibbor’ means “mighty man” and corresponds to the term “hero.” *Ge 6:4 There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown. The mighty men were the Gibborim, the Biblical giants. The word “renown” also means infamous. (Emphasis mine)*

(In classical mythology, a hero was a man, especially the son of a god and a mortal, who was famous for possessing some extraordinary gift such as superhuman strength.

SUPERMAN SPIDERMAN – FALLEN ANGELS?

After seeing the huge box office hit E.T. and Harry Potter, I am convinced that Hollywood can make very evil things seem cute and acceptable. Most of the old **Superman** commix books and TV shows presented Superman as a good guy. But the later films with actor Steve Reeves, Superman became a fornicator and he suffered for it. This is what happened to the sons of God who fornicated with the daughters of men. **Spiderman** doesn’t fly but he gets around like he does. There are other super heroes who have super strength, amazing powers and fly like angels.

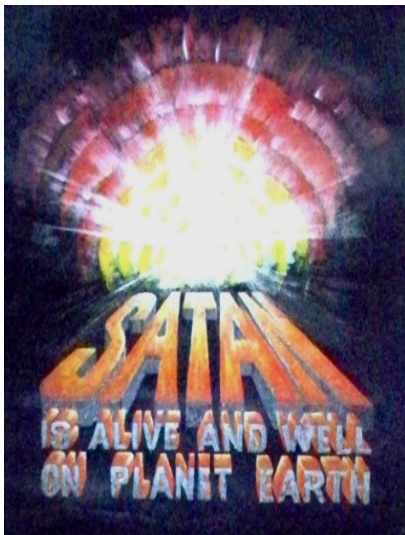
THE GOLEM, A JEWISH RABBI'S STORY

In the late 1970s, a young Jewish rabbi and I ended up doing our laundry in the same launder mat. His wife was ill and I had none. As the clothes washed, the conversation turned very interesting. He related to me that sometime around the 1800s, when some of the European Jewish people were under attack, a group of Jewish rabbis made a **man out of mud**...which they chanted numbers over until it came to life and then it went out and fought their enemies. After the **Golem**, or man of mud, had done what they needed it to do, they had to get rid of it. He ended the story by telling how they had a hard time killing it! Now, remember the book and movie, "**Frankenstein**"? Makes you wonder doesn't it. Frankenstein was a walking "dead man".

UFO, FOSSILS, GIANTS CONNECTION?!

Can UFOs, really be taken seriously? Most folks say, "No!" But anyone who researches fallen angels, the Nephilim -- will have to look seriously at UFOs. There are too many occurrences to be ignored. Looking at all the things the book of Enoch tells about the **technologies** the fallen angels taught to early man, it is not hard to connect them to these strange high-tech flying craft, which are not just a "Space Age" phenomenon. The book * *UFO Christianity Connection* by Fred R. David, while I do not agree with the author's long ages, does have numerous artists' depictions and accounts of them from antiquity. There are frequent reports of UFO and Unidentified Submerged Objects seen going in and out of bodies of water.

A journalist named **Robert M. Stanley says he has documented over 900 such sightings in the **Washington D.C.** area alone, he says. Can the fallen angels be communicating with our leaders in the White House? Now, here's where I get disturbed with these guys; Stanley wants us to meet with the "**positive**" **aliens** and says that the **negative grey** and **reptilian ETs** are attempting to keep humans from "evolving" to a higher state. If you don't think that fossils, giants, UFOs and "evolution" have a connection, look further.



Original cover painting by Joel Peck,
Hal Lindsey's book 1971

*(www.ufochristianityconnection.com) ** (Article "Washington, DC is a portal for negative grey ETs; must invite positive ETs", Alfred Lambremont Webre, *Seattle Exopolitics Examiner* August 3, 2011 www.examiner.com/exopolitics-in-seattle/author-washington-dc-is-portal-for-negative...etc.)

HAL LINDSEY WARNS ABOUT UFOs

Hal Lindsey sold millions of copies of his 1970 book "**The Late Great Planet Earth**". "*Homo Sapiens, Extinction or Evacuation?*" was its original title, and I did the cover design for it. Hal was a good friend of my roommates, but later on, damaging his reputation made it hard for many of us to get back in step with him. Nevertheless, He is knowledgeable about Satan and the other angels who rebelled against God. His follow-up book was "**Satan Is Alive and Well on Planet Earth**", which was illustrated by my roommate Joel Peck. Hal was on television, Sept. 2011, saying that he believes some UFOs are fallen angels who are preparing the world for the coming Antichrist. Is he right?

HINDU VEDAS SPEAKING OF UFOs?

Some interpret the Hindu books *Samaranga Sutradhara* as describing ancient UFOs that operated by **gyroscopes in liquid mercury** and were as "fast as thought itself." Fred R. David's book *UFO Christianity Connection* gives more references on the subject.

RUSSIAN WOMEN ARE WARNING US!

Note, their words are in bold. Three Russian women with PhDs, including Russian Cosmonaut Marina Popovich (honored as a Hero of Socialist Labor) have announced that they have *discovered communications in crop circles and ancient stone monuments around the world. If you were around during the Hippy days of the 1960s and 70s, it will sound very familiar.

Eastern mysticism was rampant with the Hippies and was largely demonic. As such it is related to the giants of old. Following are these Russian women's' main points:

Escape the coming cataclysms! We have a chance to "evolve" to a higher plane. All must cooperate. We will join evolved extraterrestrial civilizations through "consciousness". The huge mysterious explosion of 1908 in Tunguska was a crash site of an alien ship not made on earth. Global cataclysms are caused by sudden changes of magnetization and demagnetization called the Barkhausen effect.

Prepare for a seismic event from Peru that will inundate the USA from Texas to Great Lakes. One world government is necessary; *(She calls it "unification of human consciousness and ascension to a higher state".)* Open your mind. *(This would be like in Transcendental Meditation where you scream a demons name till it "the spirit guide" takes over your mind)*

Economy collapses in 2011. The "only" way, to salvation, *she says*, is through unified consciousness. *(They would leave Jesus Christ out of course.)* Destroy your bodies with a big laser beam caused by unified consciousness. Then "resurrect" at the highest levels to a good material world. *(Balance good and evil -- hell and paradise -- (Remember the yin and yang:?)* Very soon disconnect from your phone and internet.

The Nazca Lines of Peru are for consciousness development and crop circles are emergency instruction for salvation. Expect a global catastrophe in a few years.

The first pre-cataclysm to be August 2011. The big cataclysms purpose is to destroy the earth. March 9, 2011 to October 28, 2011 is the 9th wave of enlightened universal consciousness. 2012 the Mayan calendar ends and cataclysms start, though they are artificially caused to "save life". But, be happy, 2012 will be the "Golden Age" *(Remember the "Age of Aquarius pop song 1967:?)* And March 21, 2013 half of humanity will ascend to the Fifth dimension. **** Remember the groups, The Fifth Dimension (mid 1960s) and the Byrds album the 5th Dimension, 1966? Writer, Jim McGuinn, wanted it to make contact with "aliens". He also wrote Mr. Spaceman.**

*(They say it's all been happening since the "BIG BANG 18 billion years ago! Oh, and by the way, like the Hippies said, God can be considered to be the sun or the 'source' and all you need to do is "tune in" (Remember the old Hippy slogan, "Tune in, turn on, drop out"?) And more good news; the more we humans "tune in" to the universal consciousness", the better everything will be! Sound demonic? Sound like a cheap imitation of Biblical prophecy of the end times? Sounds like the doctrine of devils brought over from before the Flood, by the spirits of the giants. *(Seattle Exopolitics Examiner Aug. 16, 2011)*

CROP CIRCLES

Look at any of the good photograph books of recent (2010) crop circles, you will be hard pressed to say a bunch of farmers created them so perfectly in the middle of the night and left no entry or exit damage to the crops. Some are huge elaborate designs. In others there are circles only an inch or so wide with the plants bent one direction and in the circle next to it, they're bent the other. I think it is time to suspect that these are the work of fallen angels or their offspring traveling in UFO crafts.

COWBOYS AND ALIENS

Cowboys and Aliens, the August 2011 release with Harrison Ford is typical of the "message" of aliens to earth..."The bad aliens are planning to harm earthlings and we must **cooperate** with the "good" aliens or else. Like so many Hollywood films, the lead man, the hero, the super macho tough guy killer, fornicator, does not acknowledge a need for God nor is he repentant of his sins. Also, typically, "White man's religion" -- **Christianity** -- is no good, but the Indian's "spirit" religion is. The aliens are large, blue-gray, horrific and vicious killers, but as with all aliens, they are way more advanced than earthlings. I think Hollywood is connected to the fallen angels and demons who hate Christianity. Don't let these movies unconsciously affect you.

THE GOLDEN COMPASS

Demons, in the Hollywood film, *The Golden Compass*, are portrayed as being with everyone and they are *usually* nice but “Christianity”, as represented by the evil Magisterium, only wants to suppress people and keep them from having their nice demons. Hollywood constantly assaults us with this kind of satanic wickedness.

AMERICAN INDIANS VIEW OF GIANTS

More will be said in later chapter 5 about encounters with giants by American Indians. They had a view of giants as real beings, though they saw them as coming and going to a spirit land which they took to be in the north. Going and coming to earth; sound strange; just some Indian legend...? Go online and read this for yourself; It is said that in 1947 and 1956 **Admiral Byrd** sailed into the **North Pole** and even beyond, to a place in the inner earth where giants were held. It is said that they were 10 feet and tall standing on a beach; these were the fallen ones awaiting judgment apparently. Is there an “inner earth”? Many ancient stories from many countries have stories about gods who were consigned to a place inside the earth, a place of the dead and where others came and went. Is there really such a place?

Here is what the Bible says about **UNDER** the Earth:

Eph 4:9 Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into the **lower parts of the earth**?

Re 5:3 And no man in heaven, nor in earth, neither **under the earth**, was able to open the book, neither to look thereon.

Re 5:13 And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and **under the earth**, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb forever and ever. (*Note, the Lamb is Jesus Christ.*)

Re 12:9 And the great dragon was **cast out**, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was **cast out** into the earth, and his **angels were cast out** with him. (Emphasis mine) Note, the Devil was **cast out** of somewhere **into** the earth. Was he in the heavens or **under** the earth?

Mr 13:27 And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the **utmost part of the earth** to the utmost part of heaven. (Emphasis mine)

The Indians also talked about the giant men as well as their giant women being cannibals. This is borne out in many ancient histories of other nations. There are at least two accounts of red-haired giant mummies, and a Richard L. Dieterle records that Indians talked about one giant woman who was very beautiful and had light red hair. They said most of the **giant women were beautiful** and normal men often took a giantess as a wife.

The **Sandusky, Chippewa and Tawa** tribes had a tradition that there were giant people who preceded them. In the *Firelands Pioneer* of 1858, Benjamin Brooks who lived with the Indians fourteen years, said the Indians claimed that the first tribe to occupy the whole country was a **black-bearded race**, very large in size and that they were then killed off or driven away by a **red-bearded race** of giants.

Certainly most Native Americans are too poetic for white people and while they do use a lot of terms that are not literal enough for whites, their view of giants does fit what the Bible and the Book of Enoch says about their origins. **The Indians believed there were giant people.**

THE ILLUMINATI AND THE REPTILIANS

The **Illuminati**, the Learned Elders of Zion, the Moravians, the Royal European bloodline, the Warburgs, the Schiffs, the Rothschilds, the Rockefellers, the International Bankers, the Masons, the Arab Masons, the Jewish Masons, the Black Pope, the Knights of Columbus and so on are names familiar to anyone who is even a little interested in the “Conspiracy”. But few know about the **Big Nose Grays**, the Quetzalcoat, the **Reptilians**, the fiery feathered serpents, the ‘worm holes’ or the Milky Way as the alleged throne of Jesus. But they all have a bond. And you can expect that it has to do with the fallen angels.

My friend, the late Tony Granes, was consumed with all of this knowledge and amassed a huge file on it. One of his files contained numerous accounts of high-level government leaders meeting with beings such as the Big Nosed Grays and other aliens. Strange stuff... But here was one reoccurring theme; ***“Those Christians are a problem. They are holding back what these “advanced” aliens could be doing for mankind if Christians were only out of the way.”*** These kinds of groups re-define who Jesus is. Yes, they acknowledge Him, but not as Lord and God; merely a ‘great teacher’ (but only certain parts of His teachings) and that He is an example of how advanced one can be if they “achieve” higher spirituality. The Devil is behind it all.

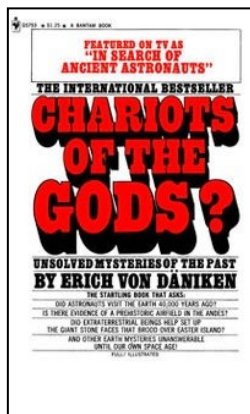
GIANTS AND THE JESUITS’ KNIGHTS TEMPLAR

Jeremy Auldane has claimed publicly to be the great grandson of financier **J.P. Morgan** whom he says was a Mason. With that as a background, Auldane has spent many years researching the various conspiratorial theories. Regarding the giants he had this to say, “It was the Jesuits that founded the **Illuminati** and their **Knights Templar** who are descendants of the Babylonian royal lineage of the giants described in the Bible, also called in legend the **goddess Gaia** and her children the **Titans**. Their descendants intend to re-establish the one world government Nimrod created and build another Tower (ziggurat) into heaven.”

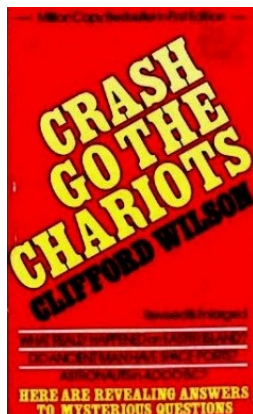
Note: J.P. Morgan is credited with engineering the Stock Market crash of 1929. The **Knights Templar** at one time had, and worshiped, the face of the Shroud of Turin. When they decided to start their own bank in Turin, Italy the Pope said no and some 42 of the main Knights Templar were killed, allegedly driving them underground and this is said by some to have been the origin of the Masons. One would be ignorant not to know that they are well-established theories in conspiracy researcher circles.

CHARIOTS OF THE GODS

In the 1970s Eric Von Daniken published a best seller titled “Chariots of the Gods”. Another book followed called “Crash Go the Chariots of the Gods” by Clifford Wilson, essentially refuting many of Von Daniken’s claims that aliens, beings that were more “advanced” than humans, had come to earth and established many of the civilizations and imparted technology to them. Von Daniken, like many others, usually non-Christians, see the aliens as some unknown race of beings from outer space but not as the fallen angels who rebelled against God, their Creator and ours.



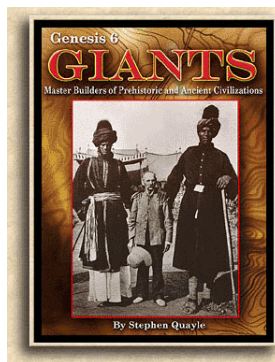
Von Daniken



Wilson

STEPHEN QUAYLE'S BOOK

Author Stephen Quayle’s book “*Genesis 6 GIANTS Master Builders of Prehistoric and Ancient Civilizations*” has a wealth of information. But some important things in his book that I do not agree with are: he believes in the “Gap Theory”, he believes the giants and ‘humanoids’ were on earth before Adam, there was death before Adam and that Eden was before Adam. He contends that the serpent who beguiled Eve was not created by God and that the earth is much older than 6,000 years. Most adherents to this theory believe that there was a world of dinosaurs and cave men before Adam that was destroyed and a long time later God made a new creation with Adam and modern animals. He believes dinosaur fossil were **pre-Adamic**. I don’t believe any of these. Quayle has assembled a wealth of information about giants; perhaps if he knew more about fossils and geology his placement of these giants, in time, might different.



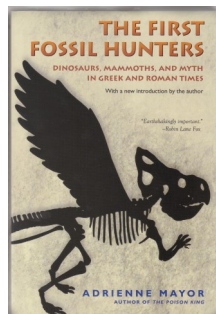
Stephen Quayle’s book
Published by End Time
Thunder Publishers

UFO NIBIRU BILLIONS OF YEAR NONSENSE

Typical of what is becoming accepted in academic circles is what Sasha Alex Lessin, PhD, an Anthropologist from UCLA, a major American University, is saying; ‘6,000 years ago “men” came from **Nibiru** and dictated the Enuma elish to the Sumerians and that this became the “Creation Epic” that all flood legends came from. He is right in part, but the “men” were fallen angels who looked to rob God of His glory, and the Sumerians were established in the last 4,500 years, not 6,000. The Creation account comes from father Noah and his three sons passing down the story of the earth and that Adam was created 1,500 before the Flood of Noah, 6,000 before present. He goes on to tell that “men” from Nibiru taught that the universe was billions of years old. It is not. The fallen angels, **the gods of antiquity** were wicked and taught humans all manner of wicked things. ‘Billions of years’ is nonsense.

HENRY HOWORTH SAID GIANTS WERE JUST MAMMOTHS

One of the voices against the accounts of giant men was Henry Howorth. His book of 1887, *THE MAMMOTH AND THE FLOOD*, tries to discount most of the finds of alleged giant men as actually being the bones of mammoths and rhinoceroses. While Howorth stated that some parts of the Bible might be true, he believed that much of Genesis was not true. But they were not all mammoths!



THE FIRST FOSSIL HUNTERS

Adrienne Mayor's 2001 book, *The First Fossil Hunters*, has the same premise as Howorth's; she contends that wherever there were ancient stories of giant men in the Mediterranean, that at the same localities were fossil beds of large mammals, elephants, rhinoceros, camel, etc. and that ancient men collected them believing they were bones of the giants from their histories; histories which Mayor would have to label as myths. While she does show that many “giant men's remains” were indeed just mammoth, mastodons and etc., she does not account for why those stories about giant men of that area exist in the first place. If

they mistook the bones of a mammoth to be the giant, Ajax, for instance, then was there not a real giant, Ajax? Indeed, many skeletons of alleged giant men were probably mastodons, but what about all of the Biblical accounts of giant men in that same area? Is the Bible a lie? Was the all-knowing God telling lies to explain mastodon bones; furthermore, what about in the rest of the world? If, as Mayor says, the ancient Greeks and Romans were big on displaying large animal bones and saying they were giant men, what about the bones and stories of Island people, North Americans and etc.? I wonder if she ever found any giant bones that were indeed giant men?

CHUCK MISSLER ON THE NEPHILIM

Chuck Missler, a Christian radio minister, like many other ministers and Christians from differing groups, has spoken extensively about the Nephilim, their UFO connection and the disturbing agenda of the fallen angels whom he believes are intruding themselves into our global consciousness. (*Koinonia House 800-546-8731*)

TRANS-HUMANISM FALLEN ANGELS DNA AND MERMAIDS

Trans-humanism has to do with scientists experimenting with crossing humans and animals mixed with machines for body parts. Many people believe that before the Flood of Noah, the fallen angels were mixing animal DNA with human or that the fallen angels were mating with animals. To most, either thought is repulsive. But study on; where there is smoke there is fire. Next time you read about **mermaids, mermen, naiads, dryads and the siren's song**, remember that the ancients believed the wicked fallen angels mated with animals. **Nymphs** were generally considered to have the power of strong sexual attraction or an insatiable desire for sex, hence the term “nymphomaniac”. The **Sirens** were believed to be sea nymphs who were **half woman, half bird** with the power to lure sailors to shipwreck. Naiads were nymphs (beautiful young women) said to inhabit lakes, rivers, springs and fountains and skilled in dancing and music, able to lure men to their deaths. (This very scene is depicted in the film “Oh Brother Where Art Thou?”) Similar to naiads were dryads, or **wood nymphs**, who were said to be “spiritual” beings and found in woods.



"Mermaid", (Joe Taylor 1965)

Were there really **mermaids** and mermen!? Popular in children's stories, the woman whose legs are the tail of a fish and lives in the sea will not seem so mythical after you study the fallen angels and their offspring. There are reports of a **merman**, something with a human-like body with almost no arms joined to a fish or snake-like body who inhabits the sea and can rise up out of the water and watch people in boats or on the shore. Sure, you don't buy any of this, but now you know what these things are. One question is begging... why these creatures? Do people really just make up all these creatures from their imagination? Film maker and former NFL defensive back **Ken Klein** claims they have photographed these 'mixed beings' with infra red film. And he has released a film (2011) titled "Trans-Humanism". *(WND "The Nightmare World of Trans-humanism" 8-29-2011)

THE SMITHSONIAN COVER UP

The Smithsonian was set up to preserve America's history; when in fact, they have done much to hide or destroy it. On several occasions, people have come in to my museum and after seeing the sculpture of a giant human femur began telling me about the cover up of giant humans by the Smithsonian. An article in **Ancient American** Issue # 40 entitled "Holocaust of Giants: The Great Smithsonian Cover-up" (Emphasis mine) tells the story best. Author, Ross Hamilton shows early maps of Indian mounds in the East and how many skeletons from **7 ft. up to 9 feet tall** were excavated by the Smithsonian but never to be shown to the public. I will repeat this later, it's the "David and Goliath" problem. It is also the evolutionists' problem. The theory of Darwin had become the 'new gospel' by the early 1920s and finding remains of an advanced race **8 feet tall** here in America before the advent of the 6 foot Europeans had to be hidden. The American Indians told the Smithsonian and other academics all about the races of giants who preceded them, but they were ignored.

GIANTS BEFORE THE FLOOD AND AFTER

"There were giants in those days and afterwards."

Determining what fossils were buried "*in those days*" as it says in Genesis 6:1, or in other words, before or during the great worldwide Flood of Noah, 4,500 years ago, is difficult at best. Remains of giant men are found all over the world. I have tried to select reports of skeletons, footprints and other evidences that are found in strata up to and including the so-called cretaceous, which is generally considered by creationists as Noah's Flood layers, i.e.: limestone, sandstone etc. The stories about **Atlantis**, **Poseidon** and other so-called mythical characters may be, in fact, stories about the giants before the Flood and their offspring. It is not impossible that we should find evidence of them.

Many apparent cities have been found out in the ocean which were either on higher ground at one time or have sunk to below sea-level or – there was much less water in the ocean due to so much being bound up in the miles-thick layers of mud from Noah's Flood that had not seeped out of the mud back into the ocean. Are they pre-Flood cities? Would we find pre-Flood skeletons there? The chances of finding human remains in Flood strata are small. There was over 1500 years from the creation of the world of men and animals down to Noah. Population growth rates would dictate that there were millions of humans by the time of the Great Flood. By the same token, there were billions of land animals and trillions of animals in the oceans. The chance of finding animal bones in the mud layers of the Flood is far, far greater than finding human remains. However, there are evidences of some.

BIBLICAL GIANTS BEFORE THE FLOOD

From the King James Version

Genesis 6:1 And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them, 2 That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives all of which they chose. 3 And the Lord said, My Spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years. 4 There were **giants in the earth** in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became **mighty men** which were of old, **men of renown**. 5 And God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually. 8 But Noah found grace in the eyes of the Lord. 9 These are the generations of Noah: Noah was a just man and perfect in his generations, and Noah walked with God. 11 The earth also was corrupt before God, and the earth was filled with violence. 12 And God looked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth. 13 And God said unto Noah, The end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence through them; and, behold, I will destroy them with the earth. 17 And, behold, I, even I, do bring a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein is the breath of life, from under heaven; and everything that is in the earth shall die." (*Emphasis mine*)

And from the New Testament: 2Pe 3:5 For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water:...

BIBLICAL GIANTS AFTER THE FLOOD

From the King James Version



A type of sword used by the ancients.

2Sa 21:16 And Ishbubenob, which was of the sons of the giant, the weight of whose spear weighed three hundred shekels of brass in weight, he being girded with a new sword, thought to have slain David.

2Sa 21:18 And it came to pass after this, that there was again a battle with the Philistines at Gob: then Sibbechai the Hushathite slew Saph, which was of the sons of the giant.

2Sa 21:20 And there was yet a battle in Gath, where was a man of great stature, that had on every hand six fingers, and on every foot six toes, four and twenty in number; and he also was born to the giant.

2Sa 21:22 These four were born to the giant in Gath, and fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

1Ch 20:4 And it came to pass after this, that there arose war at Gezer with the Philistines; at which time Sibbechai the Hushathite slew Sippai, that was of the children of the giant: and they were subdued.

1Ch 20:6 And yet again there was war at Gath, where was a man of great stature, whose fingers and toes were four and twenty, six on each hand, and six on each foot: and he also was the son of the giant.

1Ch 20:8 These were born unto the giant in Gath; and they fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

BIBLICAL TERMS FOR GIANTS

Giants in the Bible are referred to as: Nephilim, Rephaim, Gibborim, Anakim, Emim, Zuzim, Zanzumin, the fallen ones and more. The term "Watchers" is applied to the fallen angels in Enoch, but it can be a general term for angels. *Da 4:17 This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones:*

to the intent that the living may know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the basest of men.

BIBLICAL GIANT ANAKIMS

The giants did have sons.

Nu 13:22 And they ascended by the south, and came unto Hebron; where Ahiman, Sheshai, and Talmai, the children of Anak, were. (Now Hebron was built seven years before Zoan in Egypt.)

Nu 13:28 Nevertheless the people be strong that dwell in the land, and the cities are walled, and very great: and moreover we saw the children of Anak there.

Nu 13:33 And there we saw the giants, the sons of Anak, which come of the **giants**: and we were in our own sight as grasshoppers, and so we were in their sight. (*The word "giants" here is the Hebrew word **nephilim**.*)

De 9:2 A people great and tall, the children of the Anakims, whom thou knowest, and of whom thou hast heard say, Who can stand before the children of Anak!

Jos 15:13 And unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh he gave a part among the children of Judah, according to the commandment of the LORD to Joshua, even the city of Arba the father of Anak, which city is Hebron. {the city...: or, Kirjatharba}

Jos 15:14 And Caleb drove thence the three sons of Anak, Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmai, the children of Anak.

Jos 21:11 And they gave them the city of Arba the father of Anak, which city is Hebron, in the hill country of Judah, with the suburbs thereof round about it. {the city...: or, Kirjatharba}

Jud 1:20 And they gave Hebron unto Caleb, as Moses said: and he expelled thence the three sons of Anak.

ZAMZUMMINS & ZUZIMS

Ge 14:5 And in the fourteenth year came Chedorlaomer, and the kings that were with him, and smote the Rephaims in Ashteroth Karnaim, and the Zuzims in Ham, and the Emims in Shaveh Kiriathaim, {Shaveh...:

De 2:20 (That also was accounted a land of giants: giants dwelt therein in old time; and the Ammonites call them Zamzummims; {Zamzummims: also called, Zuzims})

EMIMS

De 2:10 The Emims dwelt therein in times past, a people great, and many, and tall, as the Anakims;

De 2:11 Which also were accounted giants, as the Anakims; but the Moabites call them Emims

KING OG OF BASHAN

De 3:11 For only Og king of Bashan remained of the remnant of giants; behold, his bedstead was a bedstead of iron; is it not in Rabbath of the children of Ammon? nine cubits was the length thereof, and four cubits the breadth of it, after the cubit of a man.

De 3:13 And the rest of Gilead, and all Bashan, being the kingdom of Og, gave I unto the half tribe of Manasseh; all the region of Argob, with all Bashan, which was called the land of giants.

OTHER SCRIPTURES ON GIANTS

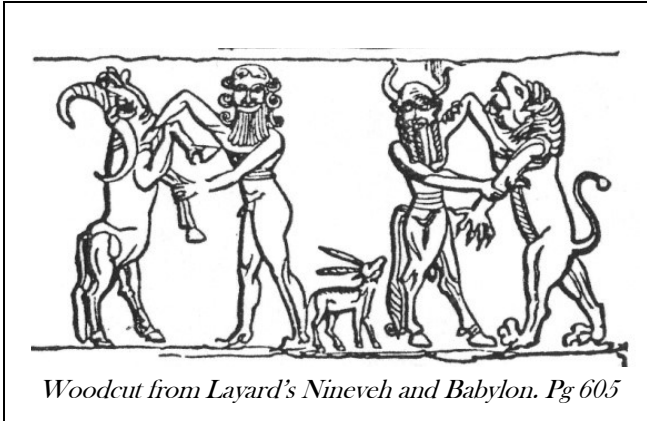
1Ch 8:2 Nohah the fourth, and Rapha the fifth.

1Ch 8:37 And Moza begat Binea: Rapha was his son, Eleasah his son, Azel his son:

DR WILLIE DYE'S TRIBES OF GIANTS

Dr. Willie Dye, an African American and Biblical historian (as well as a fellow Texan) compiled this list of giants mentioned in the Bible and the areas where they were known to have lived. (*alphabetically*):

Amorites: Tall ones of the western highlands, west of the Dead Sea. **Anakims:** Giants of Hebron. Num. 13:22-28. **Avims:** Southwest corner of the sea coast near Gaza. **Canaanites:** Inhabitants of Canaan. **Caphtorims:** In Crete, Deu. 2:23. **Emims:** The giant Aborigines of Moab. **Girgashites:** West of the Jordan. Josh.24:11. **Hittites:** In the hill country of Canaan. **Hivites:** Lived at the foot of Mount Hermon. **Horims:** Cave dwellers of the ancient Near East. **Jebusites:** Mountaineers of the Hill Country near Jebus. **Kadmonites:** Tribe southeast of Palestine. Gen.15:19. **Kenites:** Metal smiths of Midian. **Kenizzites:** Southern part of Canaan. **Nephilim:** Land of Canaan west of Jordan River. **Perizzites:** Dwelt in the land of Canaan. **Rephaims:** Rephaim of Gilead; Bashan. **Zamsummims:** Tribe east of the Jordan. Num. 13:29-Josh 11:3.



NIMROD A VERY IMPORTANT MAN

Nimrod or **Kronos** or "The Horned One", the first king of **Babylon** in **Mesopotamia** could be considered the first post-Flood world ruler. Alexander Hislop in his book, *Two Babylons**, says **Nimrod was a giant**. (Pg. 34) *"..the Assyrian Hercules " that is Nimrod the giant," as he is called in the Septuagint version of Genesis, without club or spear attack-*

ing a bull.. Nimrod was the son of Cush, who was the son of Ham, the son of Noah, sometimes represented as a Negro and a mighty hunter able to kill large bulls, possibly giant Aurochs, or *Bos primigenius* (supposedly extinct) by hand as well as huge lions. Judging by one ancient depiction, (*Two Babylons*, pg 33) **Nimrod** was some **8 to 10 feet tall**. Some giant fossil lions of Florida and England were nearly **6 feet tall** and weighed 800 lbs. If the lion in this ancient art is also a giant, it would be about 12 feet tall at its shoulders when standing on hind legs.

Since Nimrod lived a few hundred years after the Flood, it is quite possible that these giant animals were extant. A huge modern steer named *Satan gives some idea of their size. But imagine a man at least 8 feet tall and 10 times stronger than a modern man taking hold of him. It would be impressive enough to win the title Nimrod was given, "Mighty Hunter". *Ge 10:8 And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be a mighty one in the earth. Ge 10:9 He was a mighty hunter before the LORD: wherefore it is said, Even as Nimrod the mighty hunter before the LORD. His listing as Cush's son is different than his brothers. Was he actually fathered by a fallen angel?*

Ge 10:6 And the sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, and Phut, and Canaan.

Ge 10:7 And the sons of Cush; Seba, and Havilah, and Sabtah, and Raamah, and Sabtecha: and the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan.

Ge 10:8 And Cush begat Nimrod: he began to be a mighty one in the earth.

ANCIENT ART DEPICTS NIMROD AS A GIANT

In the woodcut below, I simply cut the bull's torso and stood him on all fours. This shows Nimrod to be over twice as tall. The photograph of the modern **giant steer** named Satan is the size Nimrod is fighting. Nimrod was the king of the **Cyclops** (pg 32). Hislop also says (pg. 32) that the giant Cyclops built the ziggurat*for him to worship the false gods instead of the True God, Jehovah. This brought God's wrath on mankind and is also when the different languages were given to men; to keep them from being able to work on the ziggurat and to disperse them around the world. It is from Nimrod that **Mystery Babylon** comes with all its occult, satanic doctrines.

Enoch says the fallen angels taught people the occult. Cyclops means "one-eyed". This probably refers to their religion (pg 232). This 'one eye' in the center of the forehead, today, is seen as a ruby or red dot between the eyes in India. It is also known as the 'third eye' or "the god within you." Movie goers will remember that in the movie "ET", as he was about to 'return to on high', the ET alien pointed to little Elliot's forehead and told him, "I'll be right there." ET was a very satanic movie that mixed characteristics of Jesus Christ with those of a demon.

ANCIENT ART DEPICTS NIMROD AS A GIANT

In the woodcut below, I simply cut the bull's torso and stood him on all fours. Doing this shows Nimrod to be over twice as tall. The photograph of the modern **giant steer** named Satan is the size Nimrod is fighting.



***Modern steer named Satan, 4,600 lbs owned by Jack Mericle, Kuna, Idaho. If this bull in the ancient art is a normal-sized bull and were standing on all fours, Nimrod would be more like 10 feet tall compared to a normal bull and normal man. (Illustration is redrawn)*

(Alexander Hislop, Two Babylons by Loizeaux Brothers Inc.) **The ziggurat was an ancient **Mesopotamian pyramid-shaped tower with a square base, rising in stories of ever-decreasing size, with a terrace at each story and a temple at the very top. *Some Arab traditions claim that all the post-Flood temples were built for Nimrod by the giants. (Greater Ancestors World Museum 8-22-11)*

Andrew Collins, in New Dawn Magazine, shows that the "Titans", also called "tsitans or satans" helped the Cyclops, who were also giants, build the Tower of Babel for Nimrod in the first few hundred years after the Flood.

THE BOOK OF JASHER ON GIANTS

The book of **Jasher** though mentioned in the Holy Bible in Joshua and II Samuel, was not included in the canon of scripture. It is very similar to the same accounts in other books of the Bible of the same events. In this instance, Joshua has just told the Israelites that God is with them, so they can go into the **land of Canaan** and take the giants, but ten men gave an evil report. As it says in *Numbers 13:33* *And there we saw the giants, the sons of Anak, which come of the giants: and we were in our own sight as grasshoppers, and so we were in their sight.*

This is what Jasher says about the Anakins:

Chapter 24, 13 "Then said the other men who were sent with Caleb and Joshua unto Moses, and unto all the congregation, ten in number, We cannot stand before this people, for they are stronger and in stature we appear as dwarfs; the sons of Anak are giants: Lo! We shall never be able to go in and possess the land."

Chapter 30, 28 "Then Joshua warred against the Anakims; and he left none of them, save in Gaza, in Gath, and in Ashdod." 29 "And the land rested from war."

From the Cannon of the Old Testament:

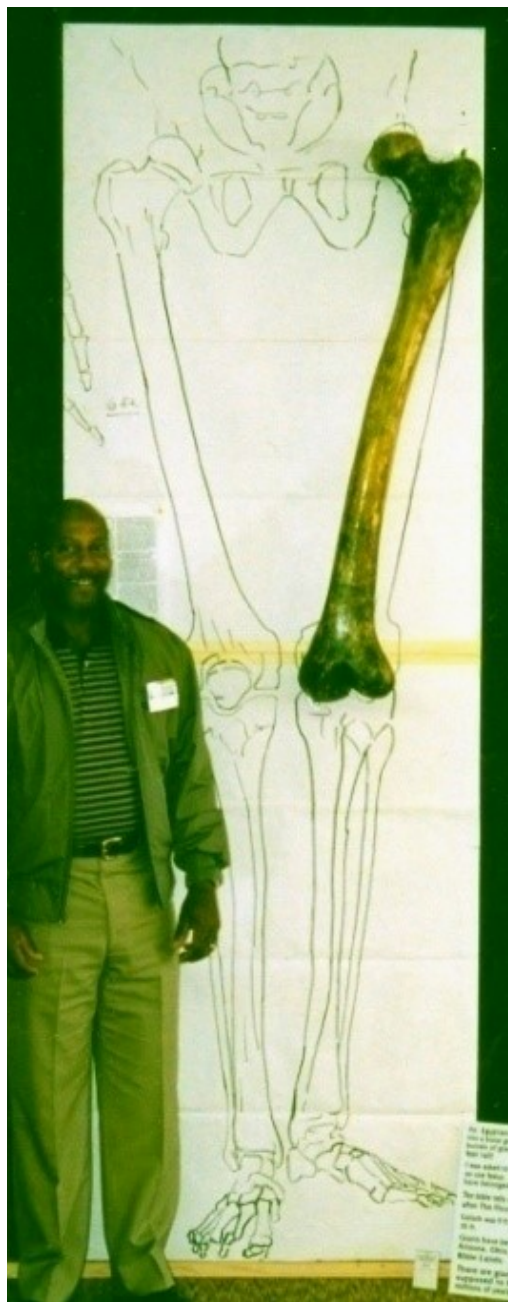
*Jos 10:13 And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. Is not this written in the book of **Jasher**? So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day. (Emphasis mine)*

2Sa 1:18 (Also he bade them teach the children of Judah the use of the bow: behold, it is written in the book of Jasher.)

WHAT WERE THESE GIANT MEN LIKE?

Generally, they are described as **gigantic in size, satanic, fierce, warriors, *cannibals, fornicators and in some reports, homosexuals**. Their voices were loud, their faces different than ordinary men; some were said to have **two faces**. Many had two **rows of teeth**, some upper as well as lower. Many had **six toes and six fingers** on each hand.

In at least two instances, their mummies, in America, show that they had **long red hair**; in another burial they had **long black hair**. Indian's legends speak of beautiful giant women with **blonde or yellow hair**. While it isn't known if they cremated their fellow giants, they did bury them, in many instances going to great trouble to sculpt **huge coffins even from granite**. Why the extra teeth? This is apparently due to their being fathered by the fallen angels. However, an article in the New Scientist pg. 33, Nov. 26, 1987 titled "Teeth Are Shrinking" shows tooth size has shrunk up to 45% since the Ice Age – in my estimation, post-Flood.



**Dr. Willie Dye and
Giant Egyptian leg bone sculpture by Joe Taylor*

There are very few references to the giants being good. My friend, an African American, **Dr. Willie Dye*** says that all the giants were descended from **Ham, the father of the African** or dark races. But, the red hair suggests that giants came from the other brothers too.

Enoch calls them **"Watchers"**. They apparently "watched" the sky, worried about what God was going to do with them. According to Enoch, it was very grave.

Did the **giants have children**? The Bible says in Jos 15:14 "And Caleb drove thence the **three sons** of Anak, Sheshai, and Ahiman, and Talmai, the children of Anak. (Emphasis mine.)" *(Hislop Two Babylons, pg. 232)*

They had children; In Enoch, God tells the Watchers, these fallen angels, that they will see their **beloved children** whom they have fathered by human women, destroy each other. He also tells them that when they die, there will be no judgment, that they will spend eternity in punishment. According to Enoch, the sin of the angels of God, leaving their first estate, their Heavenly estate, to have intercourse with human women, was extremely bad. Goliath and his four brothers were giants. According to Josephus, Ishbi-Benob was then son of Araph. *(Book 7, Chpt.12, sec. 1) (See also: 2Sa 21:16)*

Some were homosexuals: Sodomites wanted to sodomize angels! Can angels have sexual relations with humans? The homosexuals of Sodom were convinced they could and demanded that Lot hand over the two angels who came to see him. Sodom and Gomorrah were obliterated by fire and brimstone the next day.

Ge 19:1 And there came two angels to Sodom at even; and Lot sat in the gate of Sodom: and Lot seeing them rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face toward the ground;

Ge 19:5 And they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where are the men which came in to thee this night? bring them out unto us, that we may know them.



Giant stone wall at Ba'albek, Lebanon in the Biqa' Valley, some blocks weigh over one million, five hundred thousand pounds. The white bar and the man at left represents about 5 feet.

They worked in metal; the mounds of North America in the Mississippi River Valley were dug into during the 1800s. Inside of some were men **7 or 8 feet tall or taller** buried in metal armor with metal swords as much as **12 feet long** with metal heads weighing 25 lbs.

They worked stone; There doesn't seem to be much evidence that they wrote anything except some hieroglyphics inscribed on some of their stone coffins. But apparently they could work in stone and it is stated in many places that they were the builders of some of the incredible giant stone structures around the earth. Several giant men

were buried **under massive stone slabs**. Many others were buried in highly polished stone coffins up to 12 feet long and in very hard stone such as granite.

The acropolis at Baalbek (**Ba'albek**) in **Lebanon** is a temple to Ba'al made of numerous and enormous stones that literally defy explanation. They weigh over a million pounds each and are stacked on top of one another fitting together so closely that a knife cannot be inserted between them. Some thought the Romans built Baalbek, but while they used it as a temple to Jupiter, they did not apparently build the huge foundation. Was it built by giants?

On the other hand, an **Egyptian** Pharaoh had his bust sculpted from pink granite and moved 200 miles. It weighed over a million pounds. So, unless some of those men were giants, the moving of huge stones can, in some cases, be attributed to normal men.

They dug long tunnels, giant caves and massive stone walls. Massive tunnels are attributed to giant men in the Grand Canyon, Texas and Mexico, the Middle East and on the Island of Malta as well as other places. A **cave in Israel** called the Giants' Cave has a ceiling **80 feet high**.



Granite sculpture of Pharaoh weighing over a million pounds.

They were cannibalistic; men as well as women. Enoch tells of this as well as the Native American Indians. One giantess among the Indians was said to have red or blonde hair, was beautiful and unlike most the **evil giants** she gave up cannibalism.

Cannibalism; An archeological site, attributed to the **Galatians** at Gordian, uncovered the horrible death pits of men, women and children who were slaughtered, dismembered and buried in pits with animal bones. Were giants involved? A silver vessel was found at a Celtic site in **Denmark** with a well-known scene depicted on it of “deities” and foot soldiers and horsemen, with one figure that is twice the size of the others and is seen dunking a human into a large pot! (*Archeology, Jan/Feb 2002*)

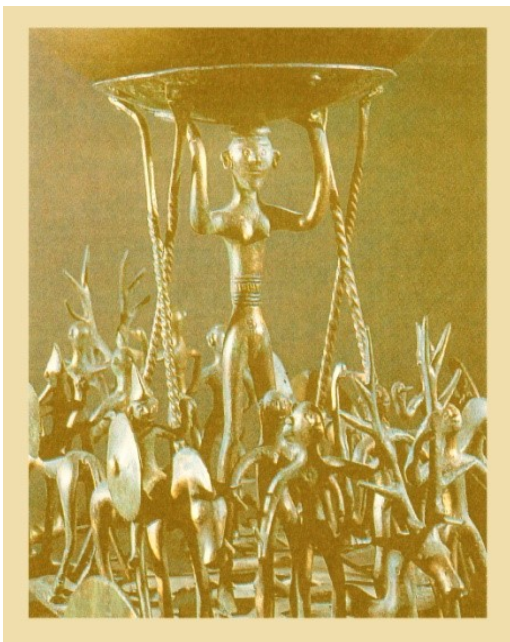


Janus, the two-faced god

Two faces; A figurine of a two-faced figure was also found at Gordian. This calls to mind the god Janus, the two-faced god, with a face in front and a face in back. This is exactly what a Native American Indian, Mr. Eugene Black Bear Jr. (2011) told me when describing the giant Indians that he had heard about from his people, the **Cheyenne**. They lived in the **Western States**. Ezekiel 41:18 speaks of cherubs with two faces.

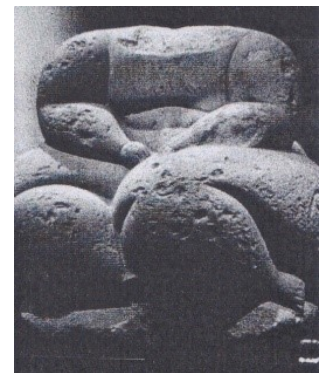
The two faced god Janus is said to be none other than the Biblical Cush, the father of Nimrod. (Hislop's *Two Babylons* pg 27) Was Cush, whose father was Cainan, actually fathered by a fallen angel? This might be how Nimrod was a giant. This depiction does not look Negroid.

WHAT WERE THE GIANT WOMEN LIKE?



Bronze sculpture 650 BC, Southern Austria

Throughout the histories of all ancient nations and peoples one finds “goddesses” right along with “gods.” The Island of **Malta** is home to a huge stone structure alleged to have been built by a giant female named Sunsuna while carrying her baby on her back. The several stone “goddesses” found there show very fat women. This bronze sculpture, from about 650 BC, was found in **Southern Austria** and is said to depict a female deity. Was she a giantess? She would be about 10 feet tall if the proportions to the men are accurate. The giant women of the **Islands of Patagonia** were not as tall as the men, but the Spaniards noted that their breasts were like arms hanging down, and some threw them up over their shoulders when they walked! The giant women of one **Ohio** earthen mound were **8 feet tall** and the men were **9 to 10 ft.**



*Stone carving of fat woman
Malta several centuries BC*

WHEN WAS THE GIANTS FIRST APPEARANCE?

The first appearance was in the Old Testament times, according to the book of Enoch, during the days of Jared, about 500 years after Adam, and lasted for 1000 years until the Flood of Noah. It was a problem during the days of Enoch, who was born 600 years after Adam. This period of time is described as when, “men began to multiply on the earth”, in other words, after a sizable population of people was living. The “sons of God”, or according to most ancient authorities, the angels of God who rebelled and left their first estate, looked down at the daughters of men

and lusting after them decided to marry all the ones they chose, which may have been more than one per angel. It was the custom among most ancient people for men to have more than one wife. Perhaps the fallen angels did the same and started the practice. In fact the women may not have had much choice in the matter. By the time of Noah, God was so angry at the violence they had fostered on the earth that He destroyed every giant, every land animal, every man and woman that wasn't on the ark.

GIANTS CAUSED THE FLOOD AND DINOSAUR STRATA

When you think of dinosaurs and other giant animals, you need to also think of giant men, all living at the same time as the dinosaurs and ordinary men. They were all on the earth in the sixteen hundred years before Noah's Flood. And the Flood has only been four thousand five hundred years ago, not millions or tens of thousands.

It should be remembered that it was because of violence and corruption that God destroyed the world as well all the animals and people that were not on the ark. These are the facts. The whole earth is a vast graveyard of water laid sediments full of giant animals and men that were buried in the Flood. They were not deposited over a period of millions of years due to local catastrophes; they were *due* to VIOLENCE in the earth. The layers of sediment all over the globe are *due to God's wrath*. **Any time you see the sedimentary layers in a road-cut or hear of another dinosaur being dug out of sedimentary rock, think of the wrath of God due to the evil of these giants.**

THE FLOOD WAS WORLD WIDE

It has become popular in academia to make a token acceptance of Noah's Flood. The story is completely unrealistic. They like to say there was a flood in the **Black Sea area** and that is where all the Flood legends came from. How nice; if that were true, Noah was a stupid idiot for taking 120 years to build an ark for his family and all the animals. In 120 years he and all the animals could have walked to the other side of the earth. Plus, only a Biblical ignoramus would believe that sin was "local" to the Black Sea. Besides, there are giant tracks all over the world made in cretaceous limestone, formed in the Flood as were the tracks of giants all over the earth. Local!? Idiotic.

IN THE DAYS OF NOAH

Mt 24:38 For as in the days that were before the Flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark,

Mt 24:31 And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

Mt 24:36 But of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only.

Lu 17:27 They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, and the Flood came, and destroyed them all.

PRE-ADAMIC RACES AND THOSE WHO SAY NOT EVERYONE DIED IN THE FLOOD

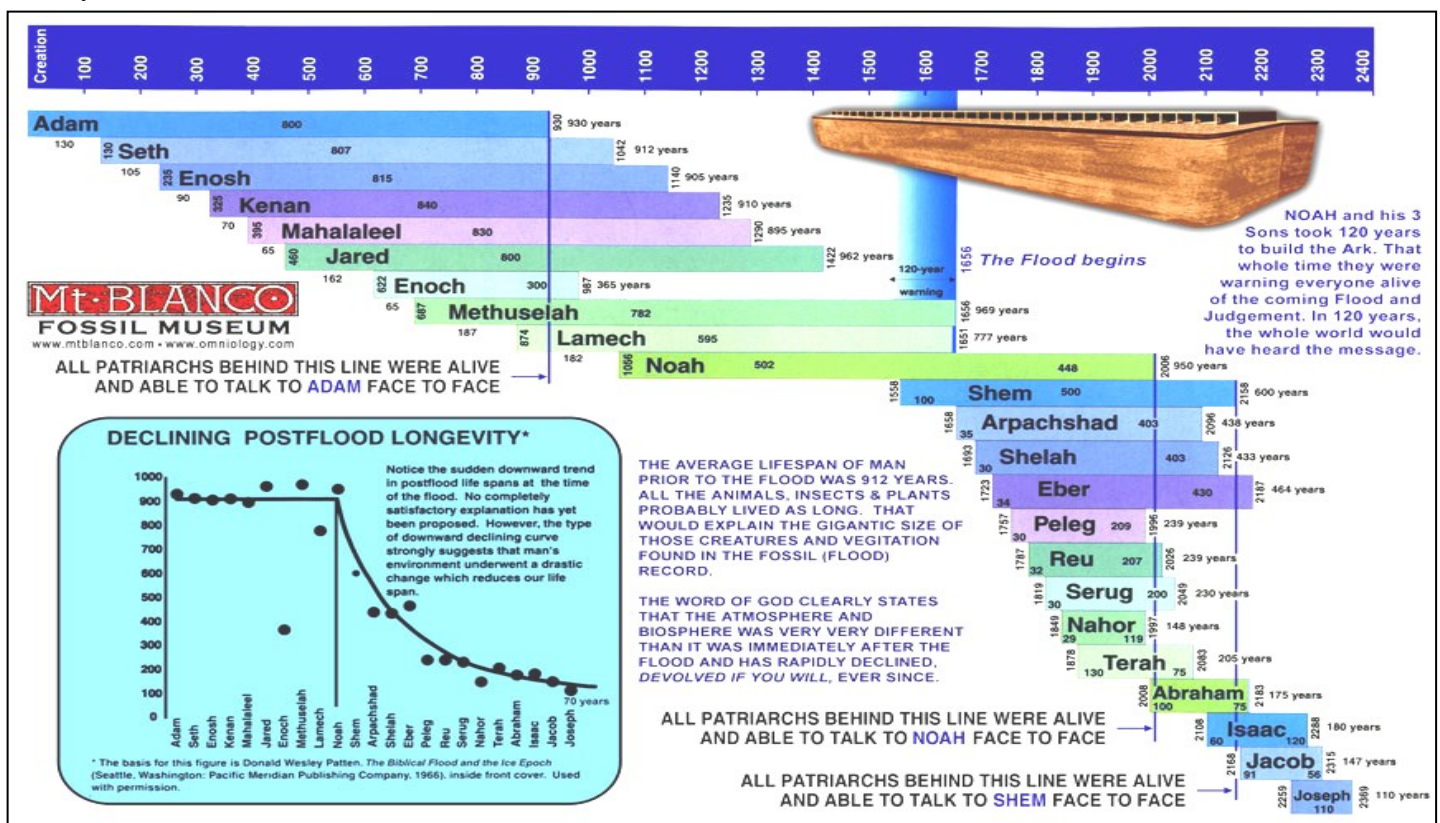
In researching this book, I have encountered several people who want to believe that there were ordinary humans as well as giants who did not die in the Flood. They also usually believe that man has been on earth for hundreds of thousands of years but that the African, the Negro race, the Black man, was an animal, a "beast of the field". They do not believe that the Black races descended from Ham, the son of Noah. One man told me that "Negroes" were taken on the ark to help tend the animals, and that it was even possible that some of them could become born again. I had to rebuke his foolishness! We are all of one blood!

Another insisted that the Negro evolved from apes and the aliens -- the wonderful *white* aliens -- who came to earth and bred with the Black folks and that's how the rest of us got here. They do not agree at all with the Biblical time line of 6,000 years as the age of the earth or the Creation account of Moses. They believe that the Egyptians (that would be the wonderful *white* Egyptians) go back 20 - 30,000 years. According to Dr. Wesley A. Smith in his booklet, "*Were All The People Of The Earth Drowned In The Flood?*" the **Assyrians** were another superior race

that goes back 600,000 years. He puts the **Sumerian and Acadian** peoples back 240,000 years and declares that they were in the garden of God, the Garden of Eden. He does this by quoting Ezekiel 31:18 *"To whom art thou thus like in glory and in greatness among the trees of Eden? yet shalt thou be brought down with the trees of Eden unto the nether parts of the earth: ..."*

These folk's reasoning gets complicated; some insist that **Negros were on the ark**; some say they **were not** on the ark but didn't drown in the Flood. Some believe the Black race is not human, but have a hard time explaining what happens to the soul of a half-Black or a quarter-Black or an eight Black and so on. Many of them believe the long ages based on C-14. Dr. Wesley Smith is proud of the fact that C-14 was given as a gift to the white people to "accurately" determine ages, and he can prove that Negro skulls in the caves of **Kilimanjaro** are 73,000 years old. Too bad he hasn't seen the dates we've gotten (2011) from numerous samples of dinosaur bones (supposed to be millions of years older) that say they are but 27,000 RC years old. I don't believe that they are but a few thousand, and I sure don't believe any of this rubbish about the Black man not being human or any nonsense of them being evolution's product of half-way between the apes and the wonderful white people. The Flood drowned all people. All humans alive today descend from Noah, and his three sons. The African races descend from their father Ham. **We are all of one blood, from one family.**

(Dr. Wesley A. Smith in his booklet, *Were All The People Of The Earth Drowned In The Flood?*, by Kingdom Identity Ministries Arkansas)



Graphic by Henry Johnson

WHEN WAS THE GIANTS SECOND APPEARANCE?

The second appearance must have been within a few hundred years after the world wide Flood of Noah which was 4,500 years ago. Some ancient sources say that the giant Cyclops built the ziggurat for Nimrod, who, according to Hislop, was technically a giant himself at 8 feet. But Nimrod is listed as the son of Cush. Supposedly some giant skulls have been found with only one eye socket, however, most appeared to have had two eyes. There is evidence that they had some kind of concept similar to Hinduism with a belief of "the eye in their forehead" or that central

“god within you” concept, which today is symbolized by a ruby inserted in the skin or a red dot between the eyes above the eyebrows. God was so angry at **Nimrod**, the founder of Babylon or Babel, and his followers for building this enormous tower so they could worship the heavenly bodies, that He again punished all men in a very dramatic way, by turning their one language into many, so that they couldn’t finish building the ziggurat. This is the origin of languages. One will search in vain for the beginning of different languages before Babel for that is when they were created.

King Og was a giant of about **14 to 16 feet tall** who lived during the time of Moses and the Hebrew children after they left Egypt. But were there two Ogs? There is a very strange tale in Jewish folklore about a giant named “Og”. The story says that Og told Noah that he would repent if he let him into the ark. Noah refused, but since the unicorn was too big for the ark, Noah tied him to the outside and Og rode on him for the year of the Flood and then got off and continued to live an evil life till he was killed by Joshua and the Hebrew army about 1500 years before Jesus Christ. Perhaps there was a pre-Flood giant named Og as well as another Og after the Flood. The same names were given to different people from different times. **But I do not believe there was a giant or anyone else, including a big unicorn that survived outside the ark.** This is one of those “old wives’ tales” the New Testament warns us of. The unicorn was undoubtedly the giant one-horned rhino found as fossils in China and Texas, but talked about in scripture as living after the Flood.

Other legends tell that some giants stood on mountain tops and survived the Flood. The **Aztecs** believed that Xelhua was one of seven giants who escaped the Flood by ascending the mountain of **Tlaloc**. They believed that he led the giants who built Cholula in **Cholula, Mexico** the world’s largest pyramid, by volume. But the Bible clearly says that all those with the breath of life in them perished in the Flood as the waters covered the highest mountains by 15 cubits. It does not, however, say that all of the *fallen angels* perished in the Flood. It is also very likely that some of the fallen angels did not marry women, at least at that time before the Flood, and therefore were not subject to the same judgment as those who did.

The giants must have grown to a sizable population sometime after the Flood up to the time of Moses; for certainly they were in the land of **Canaan** when Moses told them to go in and possess the land. And they were enormous, possibly **36 feet tall** or taller. A man 6 feet tall beside a man 36 feet tall would cause both to say the men were “like grasshoppers”.

The Chronicles of Great Britain were written in 1445 by John de Warren and tell that in the time of Jahir, (BC) the third judge in Israel, when Lady Albien and her sisters came to what is now Great Britain, that the devil assumed the form of a man and dwelt with the wicked women there, who bore terrible giant sons and daughters who were eventually killed by Brutus. Believe it or not.

The Catholic monks probably around 400 AD promoted the idea that the first converts in **heathen Great Britain** were giants.

There are stories of giant men living until at least the 1500s. The Spanish explorers in the 1500s encountered giant men and even women on the **Islands of Patagonia**. Supposedly, there were still living giants who were **10 feet tall** as late as the 1840s when photographs were allegedly taken of them.

EARLY MAN BUILT SHIPS AND DISPERSED

From The Book of Aaron, a commentator named Hur, noted that: *“And it came to pass when the sons of Japeth saw that the land was burthened with people, by reason of the longevity of men at this time, and the number of children born unto them, and having now built themselves floating habitations, and invented the sail, they sought distant lands.”*

Here you have the possibility of post-Flood dispersion of people to all around the world, including giants. The Choctaw Indians of Mississippi, USA, met a race of white giants who came in boats from the east.

GENESIS, CHAPTER ONE ABOUT GIANTS

From the King James Version

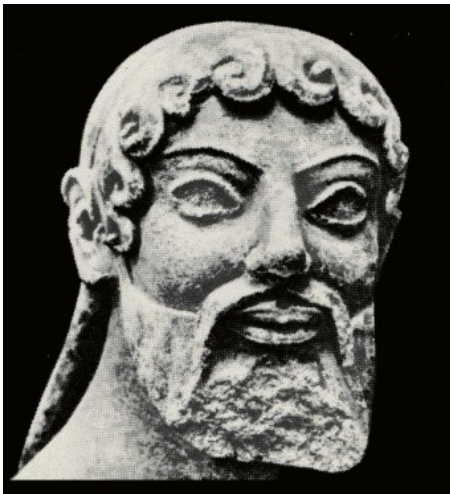
Genesis 6:1 And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them, 2 That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives all of which they chose. 3 And the Lord said, My Spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years. 4 There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown. 5 And God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually. 8 But Noah found grace in the eyes of the Lord. 9 These are the generations of Noah: Noah was a just man and perfect in his generations, and Noah walked with God. 11 The earth also was corrupt before God, and the earth was filled with violence. 12 And God looked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth. 13 And God said unto Noah, The end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence through them; and, behold, I will destroy them with the earth. 17 And, behold, I, even I, do bring a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein is the breath of life, from under heaven; and every thing that is in the earth shall die.”

Renown: From Strong's Concordance, Gen. 6: 4 renown, 8034 Mv shem *shame*, infamous, renown ... reputation, fame, glory

IMAGES OF GIANTS AND ANGELS?



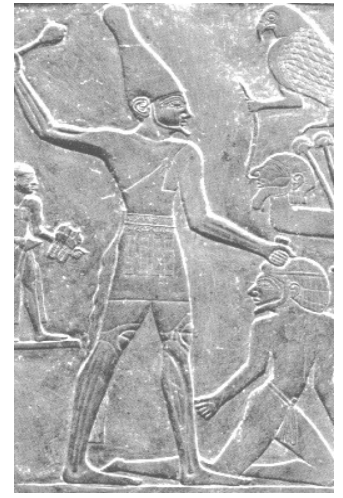
It is difficult to know what giants really looked like but their physical traits have been described in many old writings. **Josephus** said their faces were different from normal men. Other ancient accounts say the same thing. The fact that many of them had two rows of teeth might have made a difference in their expressions. It may be that they had fierce and angry countenances, thus distorting their faces. There are also many ancient sculptures and bas reliefs of men who tower over other adult men. Some of it may have been because the kings etc. were pictured as larger, even though they were not in reality twice the size of normal but because they were kings. Ancient men, especially leaders such as kings and others who were worshiped as gods tended to be depicted with very tall headdresses and horns. **Jupiter**, for instance, was listed as the name for one of the fallen angels. The sculpture of him has slanted eyes and full lips. Is it depicting a real person, is it a picture of a fallen angel? I cannot say conclusively that these are representations of actual giants or angels. Here are a few examples of men depicted twice as tall others:



Jupiter, the Romans' Supreme god



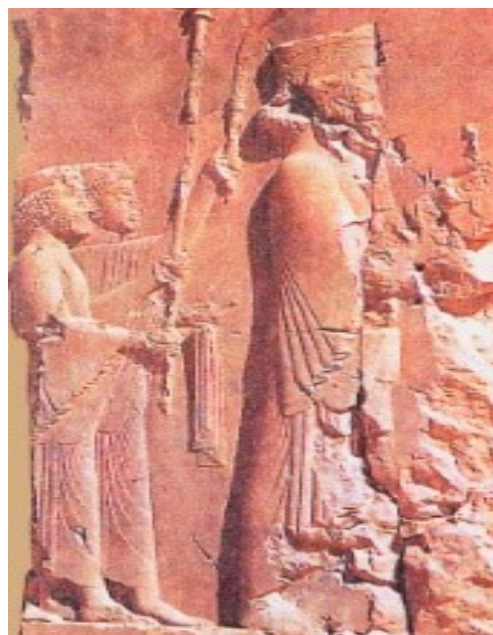
Pharaoh, Palette of Narmer.



Pharaoh, Palette of Narmer.



Gilgamesh was said to be a giant and "part divine"



Darius the Mede appears to stand about 7-1/2 ft. Darius ordered Daniel thrown into the lions' den for refusing to worship him and not God



Indian art depicting a giant?

JOHNATHAN GRAY'S BOOK

Jonathan Gray's book on giants, *Dead Men's Secrets*, has had wide reception. Though he takes a different approach from mine in this book, one story he collected sounds a lot like one I was told by a Primitive Baptist minister, Elder Sonny Pyles, of Graham, Texas. Some miners in one of the **Southern states** told him of the body of a woman that they all had seen 'spread eagle' in the ceiling of a coal mine. Her being a giant was not stated. But another man told me of giant men being found in a coal seam when drilling a silo for a missile. Gray relates the story of several **West Virginian** coal miners who drilled into an air-pocket in the coal and saw giant mummified bodies of men in the walls of coal and on the floor. Their contention, like the miners telling Elder Sonny Pyles, was that these people were buried in Noah's Flood. I agree. (*Jonathan Gray infoarcheologyanswers.com*)

GIANTS IN GOLDEN AIRSHIP

An **Amazonian Prince** of the Akakor tribe said that giants came in a golden airship; they were white with black beards and had six fingers and six toes. They were said to have flung lightening and melted stone and built large stone cities which were destroyed by a massive flood. Too wild to believe; it sounds like a story passed down that happened before the Flood of Noah about the pre-Flood fallen angels and giants. (*"Genesis 6 GIANTS Master Builders of Prehistoric and Ancient Civilizations"* Pg. 61)

CROP CIRCLES

Crop circles are too large, too complex, and too precise to be done in the short 7 hours of darkness in the middle of the night. Many are near ancient pagan edifices such as Stonehenge in **England**. Some of these circles are as much as **100 feet** or more across with thin circular bands a few inches across that are formed by bending the plant stalks, usually wheat, in opposite directions. The popular explanation is that local men make them using boards and a rope secured in the center walking in circles tramping down the crop in a circular pattern. Supposedly some men have confessed to it. However, not much research is required to make that difficult to believe, for some of the more recent "circles" (2008) are complex, huge, and perfect. Are the fallen angels or their offspring behind them?



One of hundreds of perfectly executed huge and complex "crop circles" of England. Those are cars on the highway at the end of the field and Stonehenge is in the distance. These are made in the middle of night by flattening areas of the crop. Used by permission, Copyright by Lucy Pringle (www.lucypringle.co.uk) Titled "Two nautiloids"

CHAPTER THREE

GIANT MEN BEFORE NOAH'S FLOOD

The following list of finds of gigantic human remains, their tracks and artifacts, were most likely from before the world wide Flood of Noah or were preserved as a result of it **4,500 years ago**. I am by no means being dogmatic about them. Some may well have been buried after Noah's Flood. It should be kept in mind, that while there were giant men before and after the Flood, as regarding the remains of the animals, the giants found in the sediments of the Flood, tend to be the huge reptiles that we know as dinosaurs, and those found in layers after the Flood, tend to be the huge mammals. I say *tend*, because both the dinosaurs and the mammals lived before and after the Flood. This is what one sees in the South Carolina fossils beds as described in John Watson's *Man Dinosaurs & Mammals Together* Mt. Blanco Publishing CO www.mtblanco.com)

AFRICA

LIBYA GIANT IN AFRICA

Plutarch tells that Sertorius opened the grave of the famous **Libyan giant**, Antaeus, the son of Terra in **Africa**. Plutarch says the body measured (60 cubits,) **90 feet in length!** Then Strabo refers to Gabinius the Roman Historian who says this sepulcher was opened at Lynx (in **Mauritania*) of Antaeus and the skeleton measured just **60 feet long**. It was covered back over with earth after it was exposed. (**Mauritania is a country in northwestern Africa on the Atlantic Ocean.*)

Authors, Howorth and Mayor, might say this was an elephant, but no known fossil elephant can be measured to 60 feet in length by any means. It would be hard to find a dinosaur 90 feet long; even if it was, they would have found that the tail was half of the length, and what would it be doing in a tomb? I realize that apparently some giant animal bones were found and buried in stone coffins, but 90 feet long?

AMERICA (USA):

ALASKA ALEUTIAN ISLAND GIANTS

On the **Alaskan Aleutian Island of Shemya**, during WW II, a bulldozer cut through layers of sedimentary rock to put in an airstrip and in doing so uncovered a graveyard of giant men. Their skulls measure from 22 to 24 inches from top to bottom. This is about three times the size of a normal human, making them about **18 to 20 feet tall**. The skulls were said to have been **trepanned**, that is holes had been cut out of their skulls. This is seen in Peru with most of them surviving as evidenced by the re-growth of bone in the incision, often more than once.

Dwarf mammoths have been found on the Aleutian Islands. I restored a beautiful tusk of one in 2007. Islands in California have remains of dwarf mammoths that appear to have been butchered and cooked. Perhaps these giants were eating mammoths. Oops, that would be a problem for evolution. Mammoth hunters were supposed to be small and not too bright.

ARIZONA GRAND CANYON CAVE

In 1895 a man named Samuel Hubbard went to a **Grand Canyon** cave to see a petrified man found by a Mr. Hull and Mr. Lavelle some years before who said they found a giant man's body with flesh turned to stone, lying face down, nude and about **18-20 feet tall**. The site was located but a landslide had covered it. Their Indian guide

then told them of another giant, "Indian dead long time ago." With difficulty, they climbed a cliff and saw what appeared to be the nude body of a woman face down about **13 feet tall**. 5 photographs were made.

Hubbard went on to claim that he found over 50 complete skeletons of giants ranging from **10 feet to 14 feet tall** in a cave in **Grand Canyon in Arizona**. Because this is a cave in the Grand Canyon, I'm inclined to think it is a post-Flood burial. Petrification by limestone can occur quickly. The leg of a man who died in the 1950s was found turned to limestone in 50 years; therefore a giant man might have been petrified in a few hundred years or less.

GIANT TRACKS IN GRAND CANYON SANDSTONE

Samuel Hubbard who found over 50 giant men **10 to 14 feet tall** and two even larger in sandstone, further claimed to have found a sandstone layer in the **Grand Canyon of Arizona** with numerous human tracks in it including some of giants measuring **17 to 20 inches long**. Other animal tracks were found in the same layer including those of mammoth and tiny horse. The tracks were said to have been in a layer that was covered by another layer of sandstone. But because there are mammoth and tiny horse prints there it makes me tend to think they are post-Flood. It could be either.

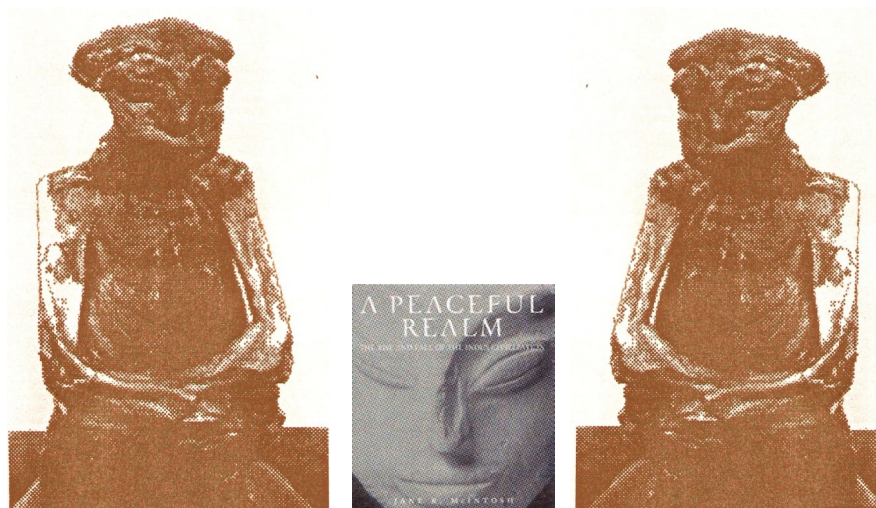
GIANT PETRIFIED MAN OF COLORADO

The Denver Tribune of Denver, Colorado, reported on October 17, 1881 that a man named Jacob Daniels who lived along **Running Creek (Colorado)** some 45 miles north of Denver, Colorado, about where the modern day town of Longmont is located, when digging in the area, found the remains of a petrified man **13 feet long**. Unfortunately, like all the hundreds of other giant men found while digging by hand in the 1800s, their ability to preserve them or store them was inadequate or they were obtained by curiosity seekers and eventually destroyed or ended up in major museum basements and forgotten.

KOSSUTH, IOWA GIANT MUMMIES

This story about giant mummified men who were **10 feet tall** is really strange. The only photograph that I am aware of purporting to be of one of the giant Kossuth mummies is also said, by some, to be that of a midget. Of course the story about it being a midget may not be true. So, being forewarned, take the story with that in mind. In October, (some time in the 1900s?) Marvin Rainwater, an **Eastern Iowa** farmer, just outside Kossuth Center, while digging a well, struck hard stone down at 9 feet. The stone was not local to Eastern Iowa. Friends helped him excavate a massive stone floor or ceiling, 188 ft square made up of irregularly cut stones all about 8 ft by 10 but fitted so closely that a knife could not be inserted between them. (It sounds like the stone work by the Incans in Peru.) Georg Van Pondebrad College was contacted and a team of archeologists, anthropologists and geologists were sent. The stone was determined to be basalt similar to some Egyptian monuments. They appear to have been laid down before the so-called last glacial age when mammoths roamed Iowa. The structure was a pyramid similar to one found in Marietta, Ohio but which was made of mud brick. A massive archway was found on the east side resembling the Greek style. Beneath this was a smaller arch measuring six feet to the capstone. Both had been filled in. Albert Grosslockner was the first to see the **7 giant mummies** seated in a circle. They had two rows of front teeth in their upper and lower jaws. Their foreheads were unusually low and sloped with very prominent brows. Their skin, though wrinkled, was tough as if tanned and their hair was said to be a definite red color. The bodies were X-rayed showing skeletal structure. There was speculation of a connection to the red-haired giants called the Si-Te-Cahs whom the Piute Indians, so hated and drove from Nevada. If the story is true, the fact that they were buried so deeply and in a structure of huge non-native stone suggests a pre-Flood burial, while the Piute connection is definitely after the Flood. The picture of the face of an East Indian sculpture used on a book jacket bears a fair resemblance to the face of the Kossuth mummy. The sloping head could indicate great age at death. Human skulls tend to flatten out as we age and our brows continue to grow as does our noses and ears. In some Semitic people the lower lip also grows. Whatever this is, it appears to have small ears. That's odd. The farmer is said to have sold the site and evidently it is closed to the public. Also, Iowa is a humid place. It is hard to imagine how a mummy could last for thousands of years, much less through a year-long flood.

There has been some confusion over this figure. It is also said to be of a dwarf.



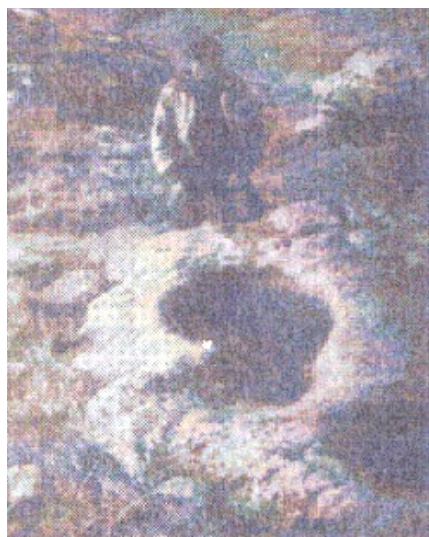
Said to be one of the Kossuth mummies Book cover (Jane McIntosh) (Image flipped)

IOWA GIANT BURIED IN SOLID GRANITE BED ROCK

In one of the many conversations that have been my privilege to hear, someone related to me that a human skeleton **12 feet long** had been discovered in a casket carved in solid granite bedrock in **Iowa** of all places. The bones, he was told, were petrified. It wasn't stated if the bones were encased in some sort of matrix in the casket. It may have been clay. Here is a pretty good chance that the man may have been buried before Noah's Flood. Since granite is bedrock as opposed to sandstone or limestone which are sedimentary, it is more probable that he was buried before sedimentary rock was laid down in the Flood.

MICHIGAN GIANT IN SOLID GRANITE TOMB

From an 1875 edition of the *Steam Press*, Battle Creek, **Michigan** from the *Sauk Rapids Sentinel* (Minn) we read that men quarrying in granite encountered the tomb of a giant man hewn into the solid rock. The skeleton was encased in sand and completely petrified. The grave was **12 feet** in length, 4 feet wide and about 3 feet deep. The skull measured 31 ½ inches in circumference but low in the *os frontis* (forehead) and very flat on top. The femur was 26 and 1/4, the fibula 25 ½ inches. The man's height was **10 feet 9 ½ inches**. His weight estimated at 900 lbs.



Giant man track in Montana limestone; or the print of a large dinosaur?

MONTANA COAL MINE GIANT

In 1926 at Bear Creek, **Montana**, two human molars said to be **3 times the normal size** were found in a coal mine dated by evolutionists at 30 million years. These were no doubt from a man who lived at the time of the Noachian flood. (*Genesis and the Dinosaur by Eric Von Fange 1995 Living Word Services*) These teeth are not large enough for even a juvenile mastodon. Moreover, I doubt that the coal is later than the dinosaurs. So, if it is as old as the other coal in Montana, a mastodon buried in coal there would mean it lived alongside dinosaurs. Maybe they were just from a giant man.

MONTANA LIMESTONE

This photograph, sent to me by giants researcher, John Adolphi, appears to be the sandal print of a giant man, apparently in a layer of limestone in Montana. The track appears to be **about 4 feet long**. It may be the track of a large Sauropod, but what dinosaur would it be?

GIANT PRE-FLOOD MAN OF NEVADA

In **Nevada, USA**, the leg bone of a human **12 feet tall** was found in hard red quartzite rock considered to be 185 million years old. It was discovered in July of 1877 by four prospectors who found a human leg bone and kneecap in the rock. It was dug out and taken in to Eureka, Nevada and put on display. The bones were almost black and carbonized. Several medical doctors examined the partial femur which was still attached to its knee, lower leg and complete foot. From knee to foot, the leg measured 39 inches and would have belonged to a man **12 to 14 feet tall**. Several stories were run by local papers and museums sent investigators to look at it. No other bones were reported found.

GIANT MAN AND MAMMOTH FOOTPRINTS OF NEVADA

In 1882, convicts working at a quarry at the State Prison near **Carson City, Nevada** uncovered a layer of sandstone covered with fossil animal tracks, those of the supposed extinct mammoth being the largest. But even more impressive was a series of **giant man tracks 19 to 20 inches long!** A geologist named Joseph Le Conte reported to the California Academy of Science that they were probably the prints of a giant sloth. He was quickly contradicted by others stating that the giant sloth uses his huge tail for a support when walking on two hind feet. Sloth feet don't look human anyway and they leave claw marks. In 1980 I saw a large latex mold of some of these tracks at the George C. Page Museum of the La Brea Tar Pits probably made in the late 1970s. Just having gotten involved in paleontology, I didn't realize their significance nor did I have a camera handy. The fact that these tracks were in sandstone makes me think they must be pre-Flood. But the Pliocene is usually considered by Creationists to be post-Flood. It is a puzzle. *(For more information see J.R. Jockman's "Strange Relics From the Depths of the Earth" <http://www.ior.com/~kjc/pages/strange.htm>)*

OKLAHOMA GIANT WITH DINOSAUR TRACKS:

A man who found an *Acrocanthosaurus* in **Oklahoma** said he knew where there was a trail of giant men tracks with dinosaur tracks. I cannot verify this or say it is false. There was no reason to doubt the man. But evolutionists would have to deny the claim because they insist that men and dinosaurs never co-existed "80 million" years ago.

OKLAHOMA GIANT FOOTPRINT IN SANDSTONE

This supposed human track is on the border of **Oklahoma**

and **Kansas**. It is about 12 inches deep and 48 inches long and in sandstone that evolutionists might say is 100 million years old. There are serious reservations about it and will go into more detail in chapter 11.



Acrocanthosaurus from Oklahoma

OKLAHOMA MORE GIANT FOOTPRINTS

J.R. Jockmans, in his 1979 book, *Strange Relics from the Depths of the Earth* tells about large foot and shoe prints found in the Dakota sandstone and in the Morrison formation of **northwest Oklahoma** in the 1970s. The prints were an average of 20 inches long by 8 inches wide. The Morrison is full of long-necked, long-tailed dinosaurs and is supposed to be some 140 million years old. For the Creationist, this would definitely be pre-Flood...



Giant "human" footprint in sandstone near Oklahoma Kansas border

OREGON GIANT MEN FOUND IN COAL

This is just a report told to me by Mr. Don Pancoast of Salem Oregon, but I had no reason to doubt its veracity. Supposedly, in 1962 when the United States Government was drilling the hole for a Minute Man missile silo, south of Bruneau, Idaho near **Boise, Idaho**, at **100 to 200 feet down** they bored into a layer of coal. In the coal they saw dinosaur or mastodon bones and the **skeletons of giant men**. The workers were told to keep working and leave them alone. Don said some of the bones were probably taken, but where he didn't know. These would probably have to be in a coal seam that was given an age of at least 65 million years.

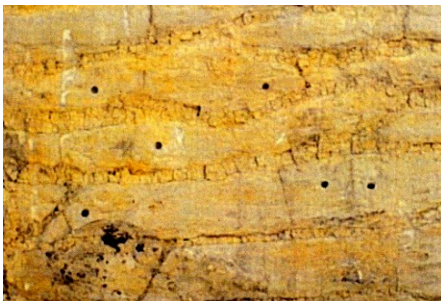
OTHER THINGS FOUND IN COAL

Artifacts found in coal are not unknown. There is the beautifully made **iron pot** found in coal in the collection of The Creation Evidence Museum with two spouts like olive oil lamps of the Middle East. I made a mold from a cast of the iron pot and have studied it. There is a brass and **copper bell** found by Newton Anderson in 1944 in **West Virginia** coal. I had the actual bell for two months and molded it. The similarity to bells in modern India is striking. Today they are said to represent "The demon of the Southwest wind" or Garuda.

Don Pancoast told me that in 1915 in **Richardson, North Dakota**, his dad who was a coal miner dug out of a coal seam, a **3 inch by 12 inch by 12 to 24 inch hand-hewn wood beam**. Those same coal beds are said to contain dinosaur bones. So, finding a man-made artifact in coal that is supposed to be as old as the dinosaurs is not unheard of. But it destroys any idea that man and dinosaurs never lived at the same time.

ROCKWALL, TEXAS, USA

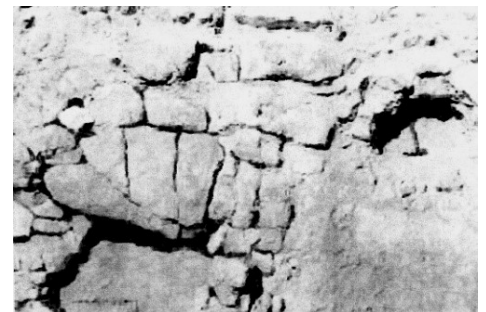
The story of **Rockwall, Texas**, east of Dallas, is so fantastic that it deserves its own book. And there are really three stories here, all told by editor of the 1886 *Rockwall Success*, Sam Slick; one regarding a giant skull; the second is about giant rooms and giant metal artifacts and a terrifying huge giant bird. The third is the alleged wall.



In-tact section looks man-made with mortar between rock layers.



Site where wall was discovered in 1852



Section of wall that looked man-made. Note the circular object at right.

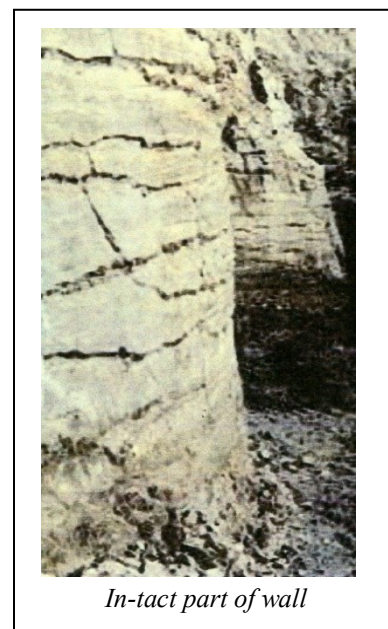
The giant skull was alleged to be a human skull about 20 or more inches across and was displayed by a Mr. J. B. Burton in **May 28, of 1886**.

About **June 4, 1886**, at the giant skull site, a group of men began digging there, hitting **flat slate rock** not far down. A Mr. Grier pounded the rock with a large hammer breaking into a room about 40 feet tall and striking a metal object when the hammer fell from his hand and through the hole in the slate. With a rope they descended into the giant room 40 feet tall supported by polished **black marble columns** where there was a metal **bed 25 feet long** and sandals 20 inches across with a **battle axe 12 feet long**. There was also a large chest too heavy to move.

A few days later on **June 8, 1886**, they pried open a metal door in the alleged wall entering into another vast room containing a **metal pot** that could hold a thousand gallons that was full of crumbly normal sized **human skulls and bones**. When they entered, a noise was heard of a door slamming. Seeing an iron trap door, they pried it open only to be scared to death by a giant black bird that flew screaming into the walls being blinded by their lanterns. The men were so terrified that when they got out, three of them fainted.

The **giant skull** disappeared; a local reporter blamed the Smithsonian and the then-to-now prevailing doctrine of ‘ancient Americans migration and evolution theory’. The report said that the roof of the room was supported by polished pillars of black marble. The marble makes me think it may be a post-Flood building. Fossil snakes have been found in marble, this indicating that it was a product of the Flood of Noah.

Regarding the **rock wall**; the area of Rockwall, Texas gets its name for the rock wall which is about 40 feet tall that encloses an area some 30 square miles, and covered in as much sediment, the town being built over the sediment that covers the wall. Several stone rooms were said to have been uncovered and then filled in when the courthouse was being built. A stone tunnel was found that went down to the river as well as another stone room that a road grader fell into. This much sediment seems to indicate that the wall and “rooms” existed prior to Noah’s Flood.



In-tact part of wall

In August 2011, fellow fossil diggers, Aaron Judkins and son Tannon, Jordan Hall and Whitney Yule went with me to Rockwall. Some good contacts were made. We saw a part of the wall that had been reconstructed at the courthouse in the 1970s, and typical of 70s mentality, it was arranged to suit someone’s personal taste but the stones were not restored to their original positions. Some of the stones were about 10 inches square and 4 feet long. The edges seem to have been shaved off; it’s hard to see how they could have occurred naturally. Was this done in the 70s or by ancient people?

Or, is it, as some people think, just a **natural formation**? If the wall has an inside edge and an outside edge, then surely it would be man-made would it not? Not according to creationist *Dr. John Morris of Institute of Creation Research (ICR) who researched the Wall in the mid 1970s. Morris says all the geologists he read concluded that the walls were sandstone dikes, cracks filled in with sand squeezed up from below like toothpaste. The layers then hardened. This was suggested by David Campbell who has studied the Rock wall phenomena and explains that volcanic action around a crater can form dikes by means of a mantle plume. This could create what appear to be walls. If one looks at photos of the wall, the layers of hard sandstone are separated by layers of softer material, making it look like man-made mortar. Dr. Morris also pointed out that the walls vary in thickness from one inch thick to several inches. It is a strange phenomenon, but not unheard of; apparently two similar formations occur in Turkey. Ron Wyatt in the 1980s got a lot of press about a cigar-shaped object about the size of Noah’s ark that he claimed *was* the ark; others said it was a geologic “bubble” (there were in fact two) that extruded liquid rock up through a crack and hardened into rock that looked like walls of the ark.

**** Old photos** of the wall look to me like a natural formation that has been expanded or exploded by pressure allowing the hard layers to be broken and the cracks filled with mud being pushed in from both sides. If the layers of stones are man-made and come from somewhere else, the builders had to put all the layers all back exactly as they were found, because one can see breaks in the rocks but they are still in the same positions as before being separated. The layers also pinch-out, forming cigar-shapes from 10 inches to 1 inch thick. It looks man-made, but honestly, it looks natural too.

But to say there is no evidence of giants at Rockwall, Texas is to make a lie out of the three stories from 1886 carried in the local paper, *The Rockwell Success* **and there are those who say the whole thing was made up!** (*John Morris Acts & Facts 9-2011) **** (More information can be found in Ancient American Vol. 5, Issue # 34, pp. 21-23 and Issue # 77)**

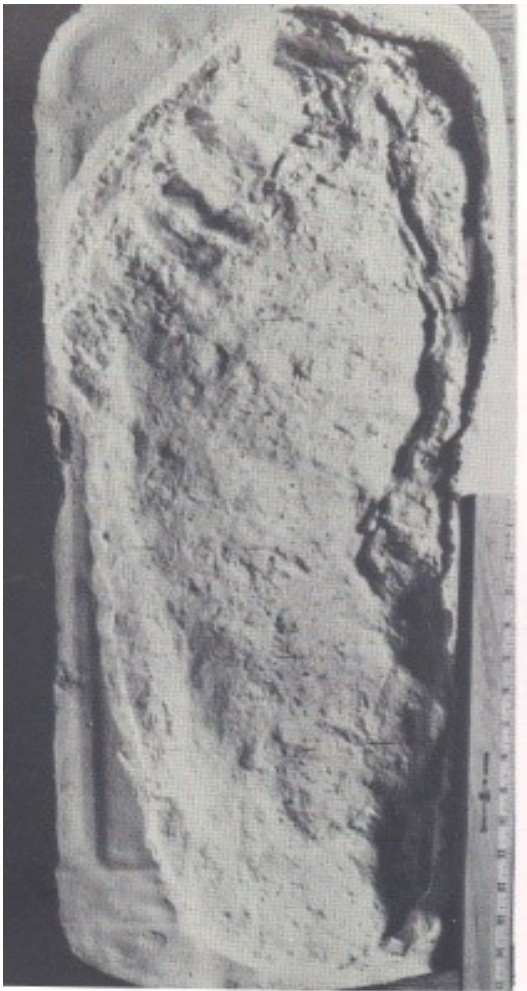


Carl Baugh 1999 excavating 16 in track of 8 ft. tall man photo Sherry Schiltz.

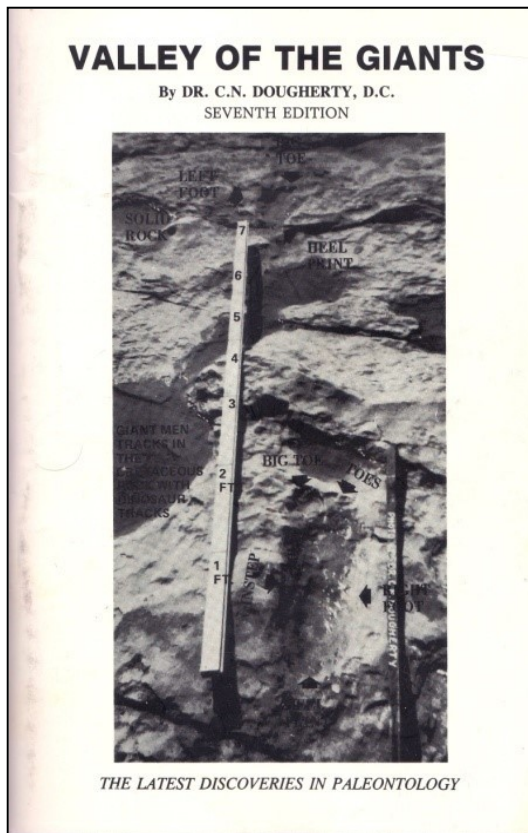
GLEN ROSE, TEXAS GIANT FOOTPRINTS

In Glen Rose, Texas, USA, numerous human-like footprints have been found of men over **8 feet tall**. I have personally excavated one human-like track and molded several more from the McFall site as well as others. Personally, I don't see how they could be anything but human tracks of men living with dinosaurs. They are in lower Cretaceous limestone, said by evolutionists to be 80 million years old. Creationists believe them to have been made at the time of the Flood 4,500 years ago. Roland T. Bird excavated the famous track way of an *Acrocanthosaurus* walking beside a "Brontosaurus" (a giant Sauropod) which has been on

display since the late 1930s at the American Museum of Natural History. What everyone knew, at the time, was that there was a trail of human footprints alongside the dinosaur prints. Why weren't they excavated as well and used to tell the world that, "Sure enough the Bible is true!"? I'll not insult the reader with the obvious. Bird says it best in the May 1939 issue of *Natural History*, "No man ever existed in the age of reptiles, although the tracks are perfect in every detail." It did him no good to pass them off as perhaps those of an ape as his own evolution beliefs held that apes didn't evolve for another 100 million years.



"Max" or Caldwell



Many people have worked on the human tracks in Glen Rose such as Bull Adams and other locals. Dr. Cecil Dougherty wrote a book, "Valley Of The Giants" 1971, with numerous photos of tracks, some of giants. Stan Taylor uncovered and made a film in the early 1970s about the Taylor Trail and other tracks. Dr. Carl Baugh has been excavating tracks almost every year on the Paluxy River since 1984.

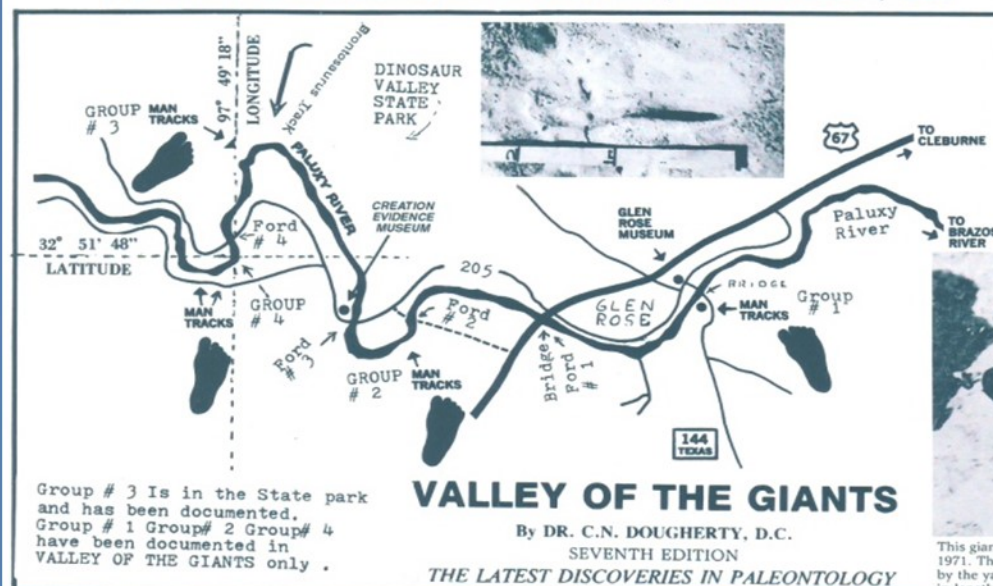
He has suffered constant attacks from evolutionists as well as creationists. But if one looks at the book, the film and the many tracks, it will be hard to say that none of them are real and if even one of the dozens is real...well, there goes evolution down the Paluxy River. Photographs © 1984 ORO. All rights reserved. Box 722153, Houston, TX 77272-2153

Man track in dinosaur layer discovered 1975 by Dr. John Morris, P.H.D. Located Group 4. Page 59

"THE DOUGHERTY TRAIL"

"THE DOUGHERTY TRAIL"

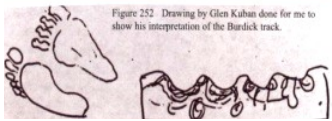
OF GIANT MAN TRACKS IN BEDROCK OF THE PALUXY RIVER, SOMERVELL COUNTY, TEXAS



This giant man track picture was taken by Dr. Dougherty on July 10, 1971. The track was wet out for photographic purposes. You can see by the yard stick that the track measures twenty-one and half inches in length.

THIS IS AN OUTLINE OF THE PALUXY RIVER AS IT FLOWS THROUGH GLEN ROSE, SOMERVELL COUNTY, TEXAS. THE LOCATION OF FOUR GROUPS OF GIANT MAN TRACKS HAVE BEEN DESIGNATED. TWO GROUPS OF THE GIANT MAN TRACKS ARE IMPRINTED ON THE SAME LAYER OF ROCK AS THOSE THAT HAVE LONG BEEN ESTABLISHED AS DINOSAUR TRACKS.

BURDICK TRACK



Burdick track cast and cuts with crushed circular alga systems (top) Glen Kuban drawing (lower left) says track is not human.

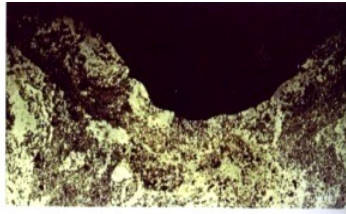


Figure 255 Cross section of great toe photographed under black light. Photo D. Patton



Figure 256 Cross section of great toe with crushed circles highlighted. Photo D. Patton



The Burdick track from the Paluxy River, **Glen Rose, Texas**, named for Clifford L. Burdick, is probably the most famous of all the man tracks. It would fit a man the size of basketball star, Shack O Neil who is over 7 feet tall. In 1997, Carl Baugh commissioned me to put the sectioned Burdick track (right foot) back together and mold it. It took several days. Before reassembly, I studied it under a microscope and it was clear to me that the track was genuine. Even evolutionists agree that the heel is a real track, but claim it is a dinosaur track that someone carved toes on. **However**, a cross section of the great toe shows there are three layers that are compressed, with round alga systems being the top layer. Baugh critic, **Glen Kuban**, made a drawing for me to show that the alga systems were cut in two. His drawing was included in my book, *Fossil Facts & Fantasies* 1999, and I showed how the round alga systems were not cut but crushed. 'It's too big to be a man,' they said; tell that to super basket ball star, **Shack O'Neil** whose foot is the same size. 'The toes are too far apart' say critics, but Indians who use their bare feet to work, are just like that. 'It's in Cretaceous limestone, no man lived with dinosaurs!' Too bad, disbelief isn't proof.

Plus, there are sworn affidavits, such as one by Allen J. Berry that it came from a trail. Mr. Berry said that in 1938 a construction worker had dug out ten or more man tracks. Berry persuaded the man to jackhammer out **two man tracks, two sabre-toothed cat tracks** and **two dinosaur tracks** for him. There were apparently two right tracks shown in older photos and there are a few of what may be a second left Burdick track beside the right.



There were two right tracks.

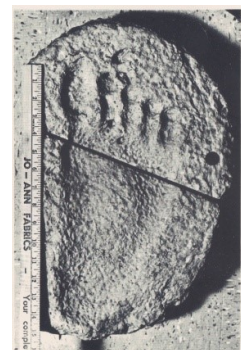


Figure 11. GIANT HUMAN FOOTPRINTS IN CRETACEOUS STRATA.

These are more of the apparently human footprints found in the Paluxy River Bed. Note the tremendous size, which immediately reminds one of the Biblical statement that there were "giants in the earth in those days" (Genesis 6-9). Similar giant human footprints have been found in Arizona, near Mt. Whitney in California, near the White Sands in New Mexico, and in other places.



One right track same as middle picture



Second right track (Burdick)



Questionable giant cat track

Dinosaur and human prints said to have been jack hammered out of the Paluxy River cretaceous limestone

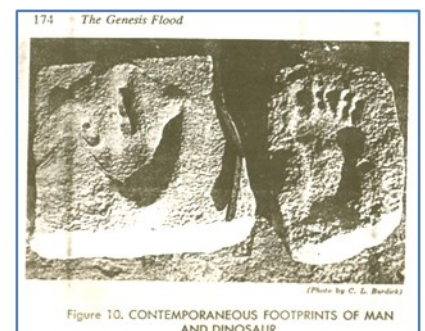


Figure 10. CONTEMPORANEOUS FOOTPRINTS OF MAN AND DINOSAUR.

WEST VIRGINIA COAL MINE

A Primitive Baptist minister friend, Elder Sonny Pyles, told me a story of miners, somewhere in one of the **coal states** who told him of a woman “spread-eagle” on the ceiling of a coal mine. “All the miners know about it,” they said and went on to tell brother Pyles that it was obvious that she was buried there during Noah’s Flood.

Another similar story was discovered by giants-researcher, Jonathan Gray. **West Virginia** miners broke through a coal seam into an air-pocket creating a room. On the floor, the walls and the ceiling they were astonished to see **bodies of giant men in the coal**. No sooner had the men reported the find than the mine was off-limits, closed, and flooded with mud and a reservoir built over it. Why are the “authorities” so afraid of giant men remains becoming public?? It’s because of David and Goliath. If giants are true, Goliath is true, the Bible is true and the need for a Savior is true. It’s a battle against God.

WEST VIRGINIA KANAWHA COUNTY

The Great Smith mound of Kanawha County, **West Virginia**, encased at least two skeletons **8 ft. tall**. Underneath these were two skeletons about **7 feet tall** with copper bracelets. This was one of many mounds too numerous to list that was dug into by agents of the Smithsonian. (*The 12th Annual Report of the Bureau of Ethnology to the Secretary of the Smithsonian Institution 1890-91 (published 1894).*)

WHITE SANDS NEW, MEXICO GIANT FOOTPRINTS

In 1932, Ellis Wright is said to have found 15 **giant human footprints** in the White Sands National Monument area of **New Mexico**. Fred Arthur, the Supervisor of the Lincoln National Park, as well as others verified it and stated that each print was **22 inches long** and 8 to 10 inches wide. The tracks may by now have given away to erosion. These long sand dunes at White Sands are snow white because they are made of desiccated gypsum which is white and was probably a solid layer that has weathered into sand. It is what we make plaster from. Gypsum is crushed and burned into a powder and when mixed with water it turns to plaster or stone again. It is usually associated with the Triassic group of animals, or to evolutionists, it is 180 million years old; long before man was supposed to have evolved. It is said to be a precipitate and takes a long, long, time to form into gypsum layers. I don’t believe it takes a long time. The layers of gypsum in Texas are in the middle of the Triassic red mud layers. I believe they were laid down suddenly, probably as a result of Noah’s Flood. Hence, it is possible that giant pre-Flood men walked in the fresh layers which were quickly buried in mud. But, I’ve never seen photos of them, so I’m reserving judgment. Tracks of the same size were found in the **Sierras**. (*This was recorded in the book The Giant Of The Sierras*) More will be said about this dubious book in chapter 13.

AUSTRALIAN GIANTS: BATHURST, NSW TEETH AND FOOTPRINTS

Near **Bathurst, NSW** Rex Gilroy, a naturalist, said that he excavated a lower back **human molar** that measured **50 mm long** and 42 mm across the crown. It was found at a depth of 6 feet. A note of caution, some mastodon teeth look similar to humans’.

Another similar specimen was found near **Dubbo, NSW**.

Also in the **Bathurst district**, frequent reports were made by prospectors of finding many **large human footprints** in shoals of red jasper.

KEMPSEY, NSW FOOTPRINTS

Gigantic human footprints were reported found by a Noel Reeves in sandstone layers of the Upper McLeay River, **Kempsey, NSW**. The toe (apparently the big toe) of one toe-print was 4 inches long. The total width across the toes was said to be 10 inches, indicating a man some **17 feet tall**!

MEGALONG VALLEY, NSW FOOTPRINTS

One Mr. P. Holman when in the Megalong Valley in the **Blue Mountains of NSW** is credited with finding a layer of ironstone coming from a creek bank that had a deep impression of a giant human footprint with instep and all five toes. The toes were 7 inches across and would fit a man possibly **12 feet tall**. Other even larger footprints were found in the **Blue Mountain NSW** area that belonged to a man **20 feet tall**!

MULGOAH PENRITH, NSW FOOTPRINTS

Near Mulgoah, south of **Penrith, NSW** a set of three giant footprints were discovered in volcanic lava and ash flows. The prints were **2 feet long and 7 inches** wide at the toes. They were 6 feet apart indicating the stride of a man **12 feet tall**.

WINDBURNDALE RIVER, NSW TOOTH

A fossil hunter looking near the **Winburndale River north of Bathurst, NSW** found a fossil **human molar** that was replaced by quartzite and much larger than a modern human. A note of caution, some mastodon teeth look similar to humans'. Some giant pig teeth are very similar to humans.

EUROPE

VALENCE, FRENCH GIANT 23 FEET TALL

In 1456 giant bones were found including a "vast" skull and some "immense" teeth beside a river near **Valence, France**. The skull measured about 3 feet wide. One shoulder blade was allegedly 9 feet (2.80 meters) across. One expert on giants determined it to have been a giant man some **23 feet (7 m) tall**. I question the 9 ft. scapula. It would have been one-third of the man's height. A really big mammoth has a skull about three feet wide and only has a scapula about 3 feet long. Perhaps they found a dinosaur. They are found in France. But a really big Sauropod only has a scapula about 5 feet long. So, while the report seems fantastic, it is doubtful that they found an animal skeleton and mistook it for a giant man's. (*From "The Mammoth and the Flood" by Sir Henry Howorth*)

MEDITERRANEAN

CIMMERIAN BOSPORUS GIANT 36 FEET TALL!

During an earthquake in the **Cimmerian Bosphorus**, (year is not known) a hill or possibly a burial mound, split open revealing enormous bones that when assembled as a human skeleton were **36 feet tall** (10.75 meters) Howorth tended to believe many giant men were only mammoth skeletons. (See Chapter 14) The longest mammoth femur I know of was found by Johnny Redding and Wayne Parker in Garza, CO, **Texas** (probably in the 1960-70s). It was 6 feet long. This is how long a 36 foot tall man's femur would be. While a mammoth skull looks human, if the tusks were there; would it be mistaken for a man? * (*"The Mammoth and the Flood" by Howorth*)

CARTHAGINIAN GIANT 36 FEET TALL!

According to Eumachus in his, "Periegesis, the **Carthaginians** were digging a ditch around their territory, for protection, when they uncovered two enormous skeletons; one **36 feet** (10.75 meters) long and a second at **34 feet** (10.5 meters). About 100 years before Christ. (*From "The Mammoth and the Flood" by Henry H. Howorth 1887*)

GIANT OF CRETE 46 CUBITS TALL

The Greek historian, Pliny said that there was an earthquake on the **Greek island of Crete** (date unknown) that opened up a mountain and revealed a skeleton standing upright that was 46 cubits -- **that's 89 feet** - tall; other accounts say **69 feet**. It was believed that it was the skeleton of Orion or Otus who in Greek mythology was a giant and a hunter, the son of the sea god Poseidon, who was killed by the goddess Artemis and transformed into a constellation. Poseidon, Orion and Artemis may have been real beings even if their deeds were exaggerated; Poseidon was probably one of the pre-Flood fallen angels.

Orion and Artemis were probably the son and daughter of Poseidon by human mothers. At **Tegea** it is recorded in ancient records that an oracle commanded the body of Orestes to be disinterred but it was said to be only **10 and ½ feet tall**. However, author of *The First Fossil Hunters*, Adrienne Mayor contends that because there are elephant skeletons in that area, it was probably an elephant. But it would have to be a baby elephant to be just 10 feet. Orion sounds a lot like Nimrod, the post-Flood giant who built the ziggurat and was famous as a mighty hunter. I believe he was dismembered, but they may have buried the parts. **(Crete is the largest Greek island in the Aegean Sea)*

GIANT OF CRETE 41 FEET TALL

During the Cretan War, it is said (I assume by Pliny) that during a flood in **Crete**, the carcass of a man over **41 feet long** washed out of a large cleft in the earth. Lucius Flaccus, (an emissary) Legate at the time, doubted the report till he saw it himself. Again, if Enoch is to be believed and if one considers how much mud was deposited on the earth during the Flood, the idea of a man this size being buried in earth is entirely plausible. It is also possible that this is the very area that many of the pre-Flood giants lived and or were buried. **(Crete is the largest Greek island in the Aegean Sea)*

NEMEA GIANT

Philostratus, in his work, “Heroics” said the Lacedemonians found the dead body of Orestes in **Nemea**. It was **7 ½ cubits (10 ½ feet) long**. This is really too small for an elephant. Even a horse, while it might stretch that long, would have hooves and a head that the ancients would no doubt have recognized.

GIANTS FOUND DURING NERO’S REIGN

Phlegon says that an earthquake during Nero’s reign exposed several, huge bodies at **Pontus**; similar bodies were found at **Latro** in Egypt lying “regularly” (apparently side by side) in **Rhodes**, the largest of the Dodecanse, Greece, more were found, and near Athens on an island digging the foundations for fortifications a grave **100 cubits (150 feet)** was found with the inscription that said it was “*the tomb of Makroseiris, who had lived 5,000 years.*” AGAIN... make of this report what you will, there are no mammoths 150 feet long and it’s a tomb with an inscription of who was buried there. Enoch says there men this tall before the Flood. But did he live 5,000 years? No, how could he; he was dead before the time of Nero who reigned about 2000 years ago. The earth is only 6,000 years old.

ITALIAN GIANT 40 FEET TALL

The writer, Kircher, is credited with the report of a skeleton that was dug out of a sepulcher near **Rome** during the reign of Emperor Henry II. The inscription attached to it said that it was the remains of Pallas, slain by Turnus, and who was taller than the city walls. It might be assumed that he was at least **20 to 40 feet tall**.

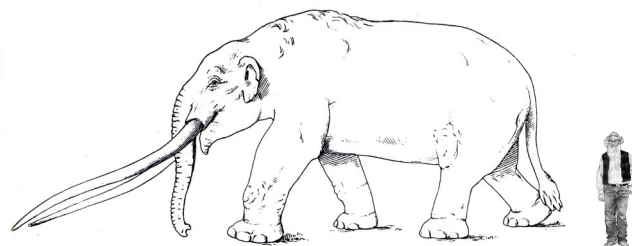
ITALIAN GIANT 400 FEET TALL

Kircher, is also credited with the report that another skeleton was found near **Palermo, Italy** which was estimated to be **400 feet tall**! From this it was concluded that it was the giant Cyclops, *Polyphemus. Again, even if it were a mastodon, it is completely too large and even if they were off on their measurements by four times, the man was still 100 feet tall, if not the whole 400! I cannot ask you to believe the report, but any study of giants ought to include the whole picture. And after all, Enoch says there men this tall. **(Polyphemus was the Cyclops blinded by Odysseus)*

MACEDONIAN GIANT 96 FEET TALL

According to the Catholic priest Jerome de Monceaux the skeleton of a man **96 feet long** was found in a wall in **Macedonia**. A Catholic missionary in the ***Levant**, named Jerome de Rhetel reported that, “**This giant’s skull** was found “entire and **could contain 210 pounds of corn**; that a tooth of the under-jaw weighed fifteen pounds and was seven inches two lines in length.” Being fair, if one assumed an elephant’s skull were hollow, it might hold as much as 100 lbs. of corn. This area is said to have rendered several giant skeletons. Of course it could have been a post-Flood giant, but it is mentioned here as it seemed to be pre-Flood.

Now, before anyone assumes that they found a mastodon, know this; if the largest known mastodon were stretched out, he would not exceed 40 feet from head to back feet. Also, the largest American mastodon on record, the Lone Star mastodon of Texas, whose skull I personally restored, has a brain case that would barely contain a half gallon of corn. But a 96 foot tall man's skull could hold about 300 pounds of corn. Also the tooth of a mastodon or mammoth, even of the largest known, such as a very large one from Colorado that I also restored, weighs only about 15 pounds and isn't much more than 7 to 12 inches long. If a **mastodon were 96 feet long**, its lower jaw tooth would weigh around 50 pounds and be about 24 inches long. No such elephant this size have been reported. I doubt that this was an elephant. **(The Levant is the region in the eastern Mediterranean of modern-day Lebanon, Israel, and parts of Syria and Turkey)*



Mastodon (Zygodolophodon) of Macedonia 15 feet tall

Living elephants as well as fossil elephants were known as early as Alexander the Great in 331 B.C. These huge long-tusked straight-tusked mastodons stood as tall as 15 feet with tusks 17 feet long. Did the ancients really mistake every mastodon for a giant man? It is doubtful.

PALESTINE'S ENORMOUS GRAVES

Traditional memorials of the ancient giants in **Palestine** were recorded by William Corliss in his book *Ancient Man: A Handbook of Puzzling Artifacts*. Here, near **Damascus**, is a grave that is 30 feet long, attributed to **Able**, who was killed by his brother a few years after the creation of the world. The grave of **Seth** is about the same size, and the grave of **Noah** in **Lebanon** is said to be 70 yards (210 feet) in length!! It is possible these men's graves survived the Flood, but unlikely. What can we make of this? One, these may have been real tombs of pre-Flood giants; two they may just be large stone rooms. Three, I may be wrong about the first men being only 6 feet tall. Four, if they are made of limestone, I suspect that they are post-Flood. Other places giants were known to live are: **Hebron, Debir, Gaza, Gath, Ashdod, Ashtoreth, Edrei** and many more.

SOUTH AMERICA NICARAGUA GIANT FOOTPRINTS

In **Managua, Nicaragua** on the shores of **Lake Gilva** during an 1884 expedition by the Peabody Museum, human footprints up to **17 inches in length** were reported found in a rock layer some 18 feet deep. Geologist Earl Flint found other bare foot and sandaled-foot impressions nearby. The rock layer was supposed to be 200,000 years old. *[J.R. Jockmans]*

GIANTS IN GOLDEN AIRSHIP

An ***Amazonian Prince** of the Akakor tribe said that giants came in a golden airship; they were white with black beards and had **six fingers** and six toes. They were said to have flung lightning and melted stone and built large stone cities which were destroyed by a massive flood. It sounds like a story about the pre-Flood fallen angels and giants. *(*David Hatcher Childress, Lost Cities and Ancient Mysteries of South America, Unlimited Press, Stelle, IL, 1986, pg 257)*

This ancient depiction of the giant Nimrod may seem strange to us today, but he may have invoked awe and submission by his sheer size as well as his abilities. Strange golden UFOs, six fingers, six toes, men 15 feet tall, with headdresses 5 or six feet tall ... are strange, but if you research giants - it's all strange.



*Nimrod, the giant,
Hislop's
Two Babylons.*

SOUTH PACIFIC

WWII SOUTH PACIFIC ISLAND GIANTS 18-24 FEET



My uncle, Capt. W.B. Allen, took this photograph in 1942 when he worked on the Iron Range islands building airstrips like this.



B-17 four engine bomber 1942 Iron Range

I will mention this case here, as it might be a pre-Flood burial. John Siminoff sent me this story about an incident related by his dad who had read an article in an old periodical called Fate magazine in which a reader of the magazine wrote about giant human skeletons being found while excavating for an airstrip on one of the **South Pacific islands** in WWII. The article stated that the skeletons were **18 to 24 feet tall!** Then the MIT (sic) came in and wouldn't let anyone else in. He was also mystified as to why no one back in the States had heard of the find. His dad couldn't recall which Island this was on. But since giant skeletons were found in the limestone caves on other of these islands, I'm inclined to believe they were post-Flood burials; that is assuming that limestone was a product of Noah's Flood.

ANOTHER VERSION OF THE STORY?

Then there is this story; is it the same as told by Siminoff's dad? During World War II, a writer named Ivan T. Sanderson reported that his crew were bulldozing through sedimentary rock on one of these **islands** when they came upon what appeared to be a graveyard of giant men. The crania measured from 22 to 24 inches from the base of the skull to the top. That being some 3 times larger than normal humans, the men would have stood from **18 to 24 feet tall**. I doubt that they were elephants,

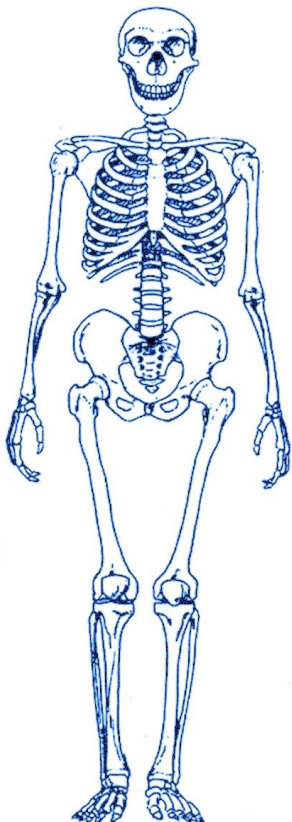
as that would be a very small elephant skull. And the fact that they were under sedimentary rock almost certainly places them in the Flood of Noah.



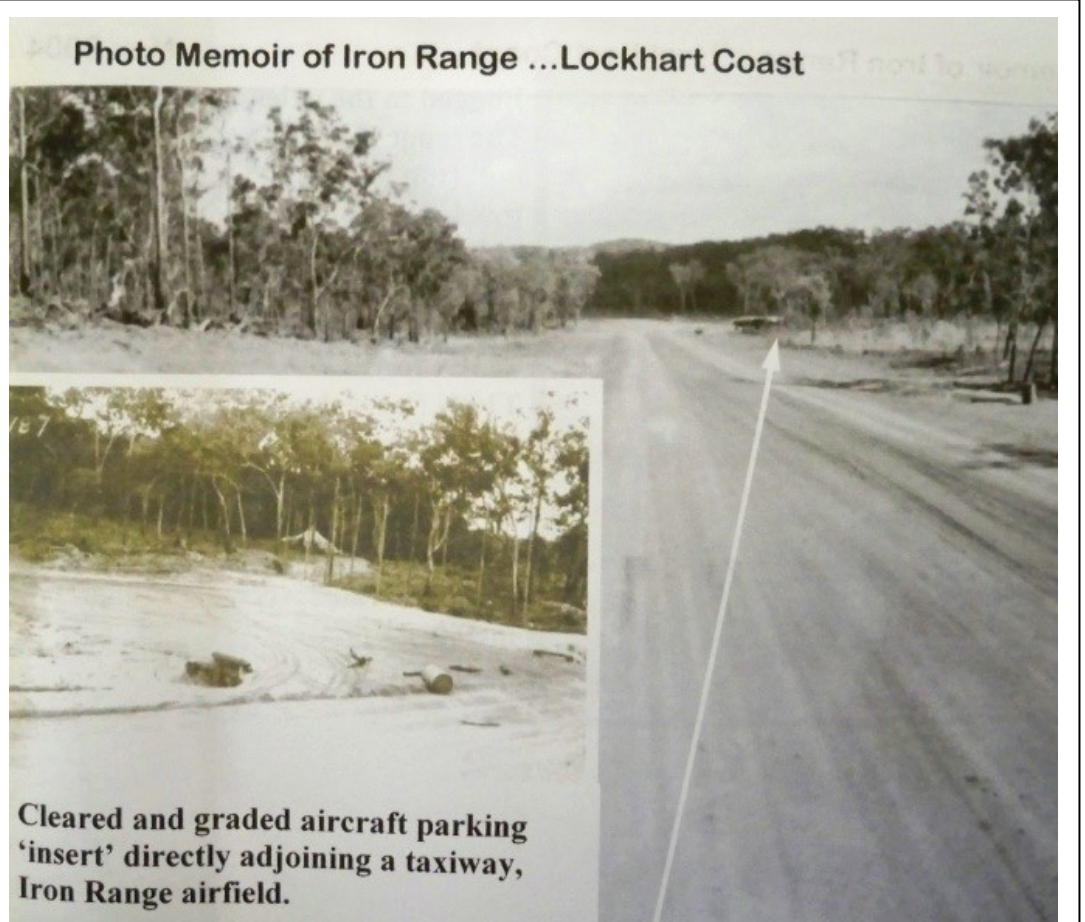
Laying metal strips on the Iron Range 1942

My late uncle, Bryce Allen was a Captain in the Corps of Engineers in WW II. He didn't tell of any giants being found, but since they were often strafed by Japanese planes, time was of the essence. If anything were found, it might have been destroyed just to get the job done and get out. Captain Allen and his crew were in charge of putting in landing strips for American planes.

These scenes are similar to what the Islands looked like where the giant skeletons were found.



Skeletons 24 feet tall found on the Islands



This view of an airfield on one of the islands in the Iron Range is a good idea of the island Sanderson was describing. In this picture, there appear to be cliffs in the inset photo as well as in the distance which might have been made of sedimentary rock. The bank next to the airstrip is high enough to have contained a large deep grave. (I am not saying this was the actual island of the giant



Church on the Iron Range 1942

CHAPTER FOUR

GIANTS AFTER THE FLOOD



Goliath, the most famous giant of all, was killed by the youth, David, son of Jesse (Gustave Dore)

DAVID AND GOLIATH ARE THE PROBLEM

Not everyone knows about the pre-Flood giants, but almost everyone knows about one of the most famous stories of **Israel** in the Bible; the story of David slaying the giant, Goliath. This is a big problem for natural history museums. If they displayed skeletons of men as large as Goliath, then people would tend to believe the Bible, and they might think, 'If that is true, maybe the rest is true, such as the "dos and don'ts" and that men are sinners and need a Savior.' And there is the problem.

The Greater Ancestor's Museum reported on Sept. 4, 2011 that a pottery shard has been found with Goliath's name scratched on it. It was found buried over 6 feet (2 meters) deep at a dig in Tell es-safi in **Southern Isreal**; in the Bible called *Gath of the Philistines." I Samuel 17:4 tells the story of Goliath and his four giant brothers. Goliath was **10 feet tall** or taller. * *Gath is in ancient Philistia in southern Palestine around the 12th century BC.*

GOLIATH AND BROTHERS

1Sa 17:4 And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Philistines, named **Goliath**, of Gath, whose height was **six cubits and a span**.

2Sa 21:20 And there was yet a battle in Gath, where was a man of great stature, that had on every hand **six fingers, and on every foot six toes**, four and twenty in number; and he also was born to the giant.

2Sa 21:22 These **four** were born to the giant in Gath, and fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

1Ch 20:4 And it came to pass after this, that there arose war at Gezer with the Philistines; at which time Sibbechai the Hushathite slew **Sippai**, that was of the children of the giant: and they were subdued.

1Ch 20:5 And there was war again with the Philistines; and Elhanan the son of Jair slew **Lahmi** the brother of Goliath the Gittite, whose spear staff was **like a weaver's beam**.

1Ch 20:6 And yet again there was war at Gath, where was a man of **great stature**, whose fingers and toes were four and twenty, six on each hand, and six on each foot: and he also was the son of the giant.

1Ch 20:7 But when he defied Israel, Jonathan the son of Shimea David's brother slew him.

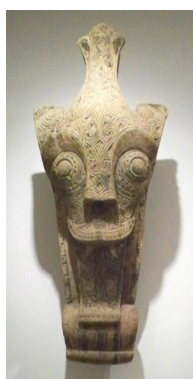
1Ch 20:8 These were born unto the **giant in Gath**; and they fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants. (Emphasis mine)

AFRICA AFRICAN GIANTS

The **African tribesmen** knew about the giants. In September 2000, a man named James W. List of *The Rock Ministries International*, who held some entirely not crazy, was discussing his work in closed clams in the **Kalahari** a thousand desert, but was at some time, like... during ever heard the local African folks mention he stated mater-of-factly, they had told him

In 1936, *Larson Kohl, a German paleontologist found footprints and bones of giant men **who were 30 feet tall**. In **Transvaal, South** (an end note (9) lists: *Revue du Musee de*

African art is always interesting but like this then... so are the accounts of giant men, had faces that were not like ordinary men.



African wood mask, Texas Tech Museum, Lubbock, Texas

seemingly odd religious beliefs, but was appar-Africa with me. He told me that they found miles from the ocean, way out in what is now Noah's Flood perhaps, an ocean... "Have you there ever being giants there?" I asked. "Yes, about giant men who used to live in that area."

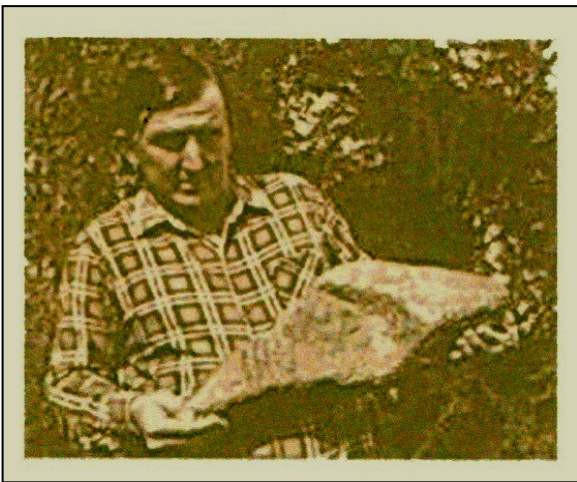
tologist and anthropologist, is said to have on the shores of Lake Elyasi in **Central Africa**, and in Hava, more giants were found* *Beyrouth see also Dr. Louis Burkhalter*)

well done figure, some of it is really bizarre but who as Josephus, the Roman historian said,

LIBYA GIANT IN AFRICA

Plutarch tells that Sertorius opened the grave of the famous **Libyan giant**, Antaeus, the son of Terra in **Africa**. Plutarch says the body measured **(60 cubits) 90 feet in length!** Then Strabo refers to Gabinius the Roman Historian who says this sepulcher was opened at Lynx (in ***Mauritania**) of Antaeus and the skeleton measured just **60 feet long**. It was covered back over with earth after it was exposed. *NOTE:* Assuming these are factual reports, except for their Greek sounding names, their sheer size makes them sound like they lived before the Flood and perhaps belong in the previous chapter. Even if the bones were those of an animal, where did the story of a giant named Terra who had a giant son named Antaeus come from? (**Mauratania is a country in northwestern Africa, on the Atlantic Ocean.*)

AUSTRALIA BATHURST, NSW



Near **Bathurst, New South Wales**, huge stone tools, hand **axes**, chisels, pounders, clubs and adzes and knives were found in the old river gravels of that area. They weighed from **8 to 25 pounds** each and were scattered over a large area. It was estimated that the men would have to be over **10 feet tall** to be able to use them. Admittedly the 'tool' shown in the photograph here looks more like a natural rock than a man-made tool, however, men have been known to use natural stones as tools.

AMERICA WHOLE RACES OF AMERICANS 7 TO 9 FEET TALL

As a kid growing up in the 1950s, it was well accepted that everything in Texas was bigger, better and taller than anywhere else. Larry Hartsel was proof of this, and so was Choice Smith. Living of the farm, we all rode the bus together from the Mt. Blanco Community. Moreover, Larry's Dad, Blanton, was taller yet, offering more proof. Even our Grandpa Taylor was way over six feet. But if Larry's son Brandon (who was yet in the future) had been there, no one would have convinced us boys that the rumor was not true. Brandon reached a height of over seven feet just out of high school.

Today, the NBA can boast of several men this tall. We are all familiar with the Watusi who are known for their men who reach seven feet in height. These, however, are the exception. But in the dusty records kept by early European settlers in America, there were numerous accountings of graves of men towering **7 to 9 feet tall**. And according to early reports by Native Americans, there were whole races of the tall men. Amazingly, enough some of **their mummies have been found!** We know that **some had long red hair**. Others had long black hair, down to their waist. Who were they? Perhaps the Watusi were here before the American Indian as we know them. The fact that the American school student is completely ignorant of these fascinating records is an indictment on the bias of American atheistic archeology. The "academic" prejudice of so called scholars to insist that we believe in the evolution of modern man from a little ape to people only six feet tall, has been so entrenched that any contradictory evidence has been ignored or suppressed. Our National Museum, the Smithsonian, has the worst reputation of any for doing this. **For atheists to admit to very tall and ancient races of people is to give credence to the Biblical record of ancient giants.**

AMERICAN GIANTS KNOWN ABOUT 400 BC

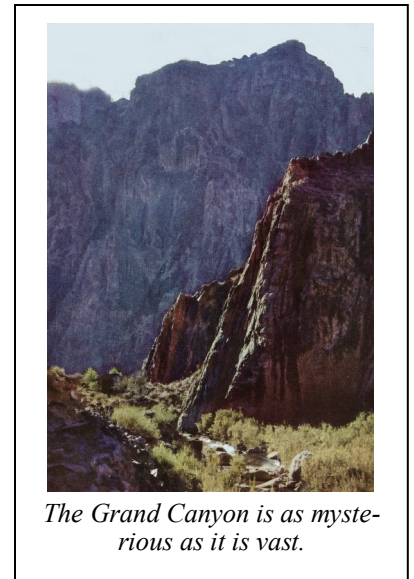
About 400 BC according to Theopompus, a prisoner named Silenus told King Midas of Phrygia, about a huge land mass which could only have been **North and South America**. Silenus reported that large animals were found there as well as men **twice as tall as normal**. (Charroux, 1969, pg.101)

ALASKA ALEUTIAN ISLAND GIANTS

In 1936, Dr. Ales Hrdlicka, of the Smithsonian Institute reported the discovery, on the **Aleutian Islands**, of a **very large skull** comparable to the largest known White man's skull, which belonged to the renowned Russian author, Turgenive. Not many years later during WWII on the **Aleutian Island of Shemya**, more giant men's remains were found.

ARIZONA'S GRAND CANYON GIANTS

The **Grand Canyon** is the most outstanding thing about **Arizona**; not just for its awesome size or for the strong argument it makes for the Flood of Noah, but it is also the source of strange stories, the most recent of which claim that there are **turkeys 6 feet tall** there and a herd of **living eohippus**. But stranger still is the story that there was a large cave found high up in the walls of the canyon which had huge rooms but the entrance to which had been sealed off. This was done around 1920-1936. Another version, probably referring to the same story, says that the **Mormons** discovered a giant cathedral-like cave entrance carved into the sandstone and inside they found metal artifacts and other remains of gigantic men. The story also says that the **Mormons** dynamited the entrance shut to keep others from finding it.



The Grand Canyon is as mysterious as it is vast.

ARIZONA, GRAND CANYON CAVE

Is this a Noah's Flood burial or afterwards? Sometime in the 1800s a man named Samuel Hubbard found over 50 complete skeletons of giants **10 feet to 14 feet tall** in a cave in **Grand Canyon in Arizona**. Their subsequent *disappearance* is typical of the remains of giant humans. He found two others, and photographed one of them; they were **15 and 18 feet tall**. They were both petrified by lime and were in a sandstone rock. Because this is a cave in the Grand Canyon, I'm inclined to think it is a post-Flood burial. Petrification by limestone can occur quickly. The leg of a man who died in the 1950s was found turned to limestone in 50 years; therefore a giant man might have been petrified in a few hundred years or less. However, being buried in sandstone usually means flood burial.

ARIZONA GRAND CANYON SANDSTONE GIANT TRACKS

Samuel Hubbard, who found over 50 giant men **10 to 14 feet tall** and two **even larger** in sandstone, in **Arizona's Grand Canyon**, further claimed to have found a sandstone layer in the canyon with numerous human tracks in it including some of giant prints measuring **17 to 20 inches long**. Other animal tracks were found in the same layer including those of mammoth and tiny horse. The tracks were said to have been in a layer that was covered by another layer of sandstone. But because there are mammoth and tiny horse prints there it makes me tend to think they are post-Flood. It could be either. There are occasionally sand stone layers formed after the Great Flood.

ARIZONA GIANT COFFIN

In 1891 while digging in **Crittenden, Arizona**, men uncovered a granite coffin that would have held a man **10 or 12 feet tall**. No bones were reported, but the incision on the side of the coffin of a foot with **6 toes** agrees with the Biblical description of giants.

ARIZONA GIANT INDIANS

Coronado encountered several tribes of **giant Indians** at the **Mexico Arizona** border.

ARKANSA'S GIANT TUSCALOOSA

When Spanish explorer, De Soto came into **Arkansas** and **Mississippi**, he encountered a huge chieftain named Tuscaloosa, who had a giant son. Tuscaloosa was surrounded by a 100 men all wearing colorful feathered plums on their heads. They estimated Tuscaloosa to be about **8 ft. tall**.

CATALINA ISLANDS, CALIFORNIA GIANT

In the deep sands of the **Catalina Islands** off the coast of **California**, several dwarf mammoths have been excavated. Some were apparently roasted in ancient fire-pits and allegedly by giant human-like creatures with double rows of teeth. In the 1800s, giants with two rows of teeth, red hair and **skulls 3 to 6 times larger** than modern man were found on the Catalina Islands. This dwarf mammoth from Santa Rosa was buried like the others.



Dwarf mammoth 5-6 feet tall from Santa Rosa Island

LOMPOC, CALIFORNIA GIANT WITH TWO ROWS OF TEETH

Near **Lompoc, California** in 1883, a group of soldiers dug up the skeleton of a man who in life was **12 feet tall**. Surrounding the skeleton were giant weapons. But even more interesting was the fact that he had two rows of teeth! Some contention by local Indians arose over the remains and they were not made available for the public to see. It is a sad fact that the skeletons of giant men are almost never displayed publicly.

SANTA ROSA ISLAND CALIFORNIA GIANT

Off the coast of California on **Santa Rosa Island**, a giant's remains were found. It had **double rows of teeth**. These islands tend to be deep layers of sand. This probably means that this was a post-Flood giant.

GULF OF CALIFORNIA GIANT INDIANS

During Coronado's expedition in the 1500s, Don Rodrigo Maldonado brought in a giant Indian so tall that the average Spanish soldier came up only to his chest. He would have been about **7 feet tall**. They were told that the Indians on the coast were even taller. These tribes were the Seri and lived on the island of **Tiburon** and the **Sonora Coast**. They were probably **8 feet tall** or taller. Later, Captain Melchior Diaz encountered the Cocopa Indians, part of the Yuman tribe who he said were "**exceedingly tall** and strong men". He described them as mostly naked and living in dug out cabins with straw roofs. One man, they said, was able to carry logs that were too heavy for six Spanish soldiers to lift. More giant tribes were encountered on the **Colorado River**; in one place a **thousand giant men** met them on the shore along with their women and children.

Alarcon, one of the Spanish leaders, described the **Colorado River giants**: Large, well-formed, some with pierced noses with pendants hanging from them, some wear shells, and all sizes wore a multi-colored sash around the waist, it being tied in the middle, a round bundle of feathers hung like a "tail." Their bodies were branded with fire (apparently permanently marking them). Their hair was worn with bangs in front and down to the waist in back. The women were naked except for large bunches of feathers tied in front and behind.

GIANT MEN KNOWN TO THE CHEYENE

July 19, 2010, I had closed my museum for the day when an elderly man with shoulder-length hair and a younger woman appeared at the door. They appreciated my letting them in. But the privilege was mine. The man was Mr. Eugene Black Bear Sr. who was 80 years old and "one of the last pure blood **Cheyenne**", he said, and had recently, about 1995 made a movie titled "**The Last of the Dog Men**" based on a true story of a few Indians that escaped the Sand Creek massacre in 1864; this man was descended from them. His great grandmother was one of the Cheyenne women who killed General Custer, who "didn't listen" when they told him to stop killing women and children so they drilled holes in his ears with an awl so he could "hear better" in the next world. The conversation was fascinating. I asked Mr. Black Bear if he had ever heard of the giants - giant men. "Oh yes", he had, "**they had two faces**, one in front and one behind." "How big were they?" I asked. "**Ten feet.**" He said. The Cheyenne were in the Western states like **Wyoming, Colorado, South Dakota** and elsewhere.



*Mr. Eugene Blackbear Jr., one of the last pure-bred Cheyenne.
'The giants had two faces; one in front, one in back.'*

TWO-FACED GIANTS!?

As for the two faces; most would discount that immediately. However.... remember **Janus the two-faced god**? I remember seeing this exact art on a frieze on the west side of a building in Hollywood, California near Grauman's



The two-faced god Janus of the ancient world (Dr. Smith's Classical Dictionary)

Chinese theater. The fact that it was on a prominent building is reminiscent of the placement of this figure on ancient **Roman city gates**. Was there ever any being with two faces? Don't forget the phenomenon of **Siamese twins**. Calves, cats and snakes can be born Siamese twins, where both heads develop but only one body. Is it really unthinkable that there were several of these two-faced giants who were indeed Siamese twins, where one body developed and only one head, but with two faces? These giants were known to have six toes, six fingers and two rows of teeth. **Some say that Janus was Noah.**



*It can happen.
Two-headed calf, Bennie's Western Wear Artesia, New, Mexico.*

DEATH VALLEY GIANTS

A fellow named Dan related that he read of a race of giants living near **Death Valley** and that two men wandering the desert mountainsides found a series of caves. Inside were things such as large chairs, tables etc. oversized beyond modern human size. Death Valley is in the **Mojave Desert east of Los Angeles, California, USA**. It is the lowest and driest place in the Western Hemisphere. In **Death Valley, California** in 1947, it was reported in a local newspaper that amateur archeologists had discovered a skeleton **9 feet tall**. The archeologists went on to claim that they found what appeared to be the bones of tigers and **dinosaurs** in with the giant human remains. And I ask, "Where is all this stuff!"

FLORIDA GIANT INDIANS

The Spanish explorer, Hernando De Soto landed in **Tampa Bay, Florida** in 1539 with 600 soldiers, horses and weapons, and launched an expedition to the interior. He noted that the a tribe of the Timacuan had giant chieftains who on average, were **a foot taller than the Spaniards**. Cabeza de Vaca encountered giant Indians in **Florida** who attacked the Narvaez party at the **Apalachen** (sic) (was this the river or Mt. range?) Cabeza de Vaca said that these giants had bows powerful enough to shoot completely through a red oak about three inches thick so that their armor was of no avail. The bows were about 3 inches thick and about six feet long. They went about naked.

GIANTS VISIT GEORGIA CHEROKEE

James Wafford, a Western Cherokee born 1806 in **Georgia** said that his Grandmother, born in the mid 1700s, said that the “old people” told of a group of men **twice as tall as them**, coming to visit the Cherokee from the West, with slanting eyes who the Cherokee called the “Tsunil’ kalu” the slant-eyed people.

ILLINOIS SMITHSONIAN DIGS

The Smithsonian has probably excavated some 120,000 graves all across America. In the early reports, the skeletons of giant men were reported. It was later on that they apparently adopted the policy of keeping the discovery of giant men covered up. One excavation of the **Dunleith, Illinois** mound about 1890-1891 titled “Smithsonian Escavation (sic) No. 5” (sic) yielded a skeleton **8 feet tall**. Another in **Pike County** a man over **7 feet long** was found.

LAKE COUNTY ILLINOIS

A Mr. Samuel Miller, sometime in the 1800s, assisted in excavating from a mound in **Lake County, Illinois**, a man over **8 feet tall** with a large skull and several more **7 feet tall**. (*Historical Encyclopedia of Illinois and History of Lake County edited by Newton Bateman, LL.D. and Paul Selby, A.M. (1902)*)

BREWERSVILLE, INDIANA MOUND

Near **Brewersville, Indiana**, in 1879, from a stone burial mound, the remains of a skeleton **9 feet 8 inches long** was excavated. A mica necklace was around its neck. (*Reported in the Indianapolis News, Nov. 10, 1975.*)

WALKERTON, INDIANA MOUND

Eight giants ranging from **8 to 9 feet tall** were excavated by amateurs from a mound at **Walkerton, Indiana** in 1925; all of them in **copper armor**. Where did they go!!?

KANSAS, USA GIANTS

1877, in a mound, Near **Kansas City, Kansas**, a W.H.R. Lykins found skull bones “of **great size** and thickness.”

KANSAS, USA GIANTS

Near the border of **Kansas and Oklahoma**, there is a layer of sandstone containing a human footprint **48 inches long**. Not far away is what looks like a giant bison hoof print equally huge. Did a giant man make the track or is it carved? Two of my fossil excavation team members, Henry Johnson and Don Yaeger decided to investigate. There was a date inscribed near the track about 1836. Was it the sculptor or the first discoverer? If it is carved, one has to explain who had the time, the knowhow and the tools to do it! At that time, **Kansas and Oklahoma** were still traversed by Indian tribes and life was dangerous for white men. And about the only white men there were United States Calvary. It seems unlikely that an enlisted man would have time to have chiseled something so large as these tracks. Nonetheless, speaking as an artist and sculptor, they appear to have been sculpted. See Ch13.

KENTUCKY, USA GIANT MEN

In 1965 in **East central Kentucky**, along Holly Creek, a skeleton **8 ft. 9 in.** was found under a ledge of rock.

MINNESOTA GIANTS AND TALL PEOPLE

In **Warren, Minnesota**, 1883, ten skeletons of both males and females were excavated from a mound. It was said that they were of “**gigantic**” size. The find was reported in *The St. Paul Pioneer Press*, May 23, 1883.

In **Minnesota (unknown locality, possibly Clearwater)** in 1888, seven skeletons **7 to 8 feet tall** were reported on in the *St. Paul Pioneer Press*, June 29, 1888. Another account but probably of the same find, says that in **Clearwater, Minnesota**, skeletons of seven giants were excavated in “mounds” and that they had **receding foreheads** and **complete double dentition!**

In **Lake Koronis, Minnesota**, on the Beckley farm, the skeleton of a **huge man** was uncovered. At **Moose Island** and also at **Pine City, Minnesota**, more bones of **giant men** were discovered. (*Reported in the St. Paul Globe, Aug. 12. 1896*) These are all too small to have been mastodons, however, a word of caution; in some cases, bones of mastodons have been misidentified as giant men bones. But, since many mastodons as well as mammoths have been found since white men settled in these states, it is likely that the people knew the difference, especially since many of them are in mounds or in places obviously made by man.

CLEAR WATER MINNESOTA

June 29, 1888, the St. Paul paper carried a story about Charles Pinkerton of **Corrinna, Minnesota**, who on June 28, 1888 was digging a cellar (or a well) on a sort of knoll for his house when he hit the well-preserved skeletons of people **7 feet tall**, and some giants of **8 feet tall**. Buried with their "heads down" the teeth and jaws were "sound" he said, but not like the teeth of people of his day. He estimated them to be at least 200 years old (about mid 1600s) because there was a stump of a tree two feet wide on top of the mound.

ALLEGHENY RIVER MINNESOTA

Stories of the Delaware and Sioux Indians tell of a race of cowardly giants along the **Allegheny River** who were driven out of their strong, walled cities by the Iroquois Confederacy. Fleeing to **Minnesota**, they were killed off by the Sioux.

MISSISSIPPI RED HAired GIANTS WITH HORNS

Mississippi was home to the Choctaw Indians who said they were invaded by a giant race of red and blonde haired men with white skin who had sharp clubs and axes and had armor of thick skin. The Choctaw called them "Nahullo" the giants with horns. As one writer pointed out, they sounded like Norsemen (Vikings?) with horned helmets. (*Online in NEX-US magazine*) *Horned men also found in NY*)

A PRE-HISTORIC RACE.

Seven Gigantic Bodies Exhumed While Digging a Well Near Clear-water, Minn.

Brilliant Close of the Musical Festival Which Has Been in Session at Fargo, Dak.

A War of Extermination Commenced Against the Grasshoppers at Fergus Falls.

A RACE OF GIANTS.

Discovery Near Clear Water of the Remains of Seven Persons, Each From Seven to Eight Feet High, Buried Two Hundred Years Ago.

CLEAR WATER, Special, June 28.—Charles Pinkerton of the town of Corrinna, twelve miles from here, in digging for a cellar, came across the remains of seven persons in a good state of preservation. They were found in a kind of mound, and were buried

numbers of "Bath oratorio the brief the choir The dec consider that the The and the acc"

MORA. Brunsw a large times A large mided by right up then in the brush and deve hunters and unt out door

Eau C sensation the friends announce Strong, a college, Hall hou Nove

From the Saint Paul Paper June, 29, 1888
(Saint Paul Public Library)

MISSISSIPPI RIVER GIANTS

In about 1518, Alonzo Alvarez De Pineda discovered **giants** on the **Mississippi River**.

MISSOURI GIANT 25 FEET TALL

A mound in **Kansas City, Missouri** held the remains of a man and tracks **25 to 30 feet tall**! Unfortunately most of these hundreds of mounds were dug into in the 1800s and much of the bones destroyed or carted off to basements of major institutions never to be seen again. (*Mark Pinkham Number 69 - Atlantis Rising pg 67*)

A CHOCTAW STORY OF GIANTS

Some stories challenge our modern biases; this is one; after crossing the **Mississippi River**, the Choctaw Indians encountered a race of **white giants** who came from the east, and used the **mammoth** as beasts of burdens. The **mammoths** were herded and broke down the forests. Though they were peaceful farmers they had been cannibals; having been a powerful people, they were now dwindling and disappeared when the Choctaw came.

I apologize for any evolutionist who is having a coronary over this, but...are you calling the Choctaw liars?? (*The language of the Choctaw, Chickasaw and Creek is Muskogean*)

MONTANA GIANT MAN AND WOMAN

Montana is known for its vast layers of dinosaurs. I have excavated several sites there. But just as interesting and infinitely rarer is the discovery in 1903 of a man **9 feet tall** next to a woman almost as tall. The excavation was done by Professor S. Farr.

LOVELOCK, NEVADA GIANTS WITH LONG RED HAIR



Winnemucca cave (Lovelock, Nevada) where 69 giant mummies with long red hair were taken out by the Smithsonian in 1911.

For years I had heard of the long red haired giants of **Lovelock, Nevada**. The photos available were difficult to get an accurate idea of their dimension. But a soldier in the Army, Mr. Pete Mansoor, in 2010 was able to look at some of the giants skulls and get good photographs. Most of the giant mummified bodies were apparently taken to the Smithsonian or to the Nevada Historical Society. Several people have told me over the years that the Smithsonian was supposed to have excavated **69 giant mummified humans** with long red hair in 1911. The scientists were apparently not denying that the remains were large men, but they explained that the red hair was due to the fact that they were buried in bat guano which had turned black hair, red. I asked Cheyenne, Eugene Black Bear (80 years old at the time) about the story and he said the men were **cannibals** and **bad men**. The normal Indians (the **Piute**)

told the giants to stop their bad ways but they wouldn't, so the Piute killed them.

Henry Johnson talked to the folks at Lovelock and he was told that the Piute caught the giants in the cave and started a big fire in it and suffocated them.

Mr. Black Bear said that these men were also **10 feet tall**. Other reports say they are **7 feet tall**. Perhaps there were both. And then again, other reports say that the Nevada Historical Society no longer considers them giants. So, take it for what it's worth. The lady at the Humboldt Museum in Winnemucca, Nevada told Ian Juby (8-2005) that one skull they had was 12 inches tall.

Grand Canyon giants researcher, Bob Gibson, says that the daughter of the Indian chief, Winnemucca, wrote down all these stories. At the time of the giants, apparently much of Nevada was a giant lake (Lahontan Sea) with a huge population of Indians. These giants were said to be very violent. This seems to be a pattern in stories of giant men.



Skulls of Lovelock Nevada giants, Photo by Pete Mansoor



Skulls of Lovelock Nevada giants, Photo by Pete Mansoor

The Piute Indians of that area in **Nevada** whose average height wasn't much more than 5 feet tall, told of their conflicts with the race of red-haired giant men, who were driven from Nevada by the alliance of several Indian tribes. The **giant red headed men** were called the "Si-Te-Cahs". Speculation is that there is a tie-in to the seven giant 10 foot tall mummies found in the **Kossuth, Iowa** stone monument who also had red hair. At one time, the Kossuth County chapter of the State Historical Society **had three robes made entirely of very long strands of red hair**. According to John Williams report, DNA samples were taken from the red hair and the mummies to see if there was a relationship. (*John Williams, clonejered@hotmail.com to Henry Johnson Mon. Dec. 7, 2001.*)

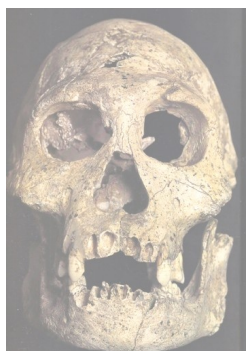
GIANT DMANISI SKULLS A CONNECTION?

I'm not impressed with National Geographic's continued attempts to 'have people evolve from apes' as typified in the August 2002 article about new fossils found at **Dmanisi**, a site between the **Black** and **Caspian Seas**. The skulls have been given an age of 1-7 million years. As usual, the reconstruction looks like a cross between an African and an ape; but never a Caucasian. The photos show the usual placement of the lower jaws pulled out to match the upper teeth. This is done to make them look more ape-like. In fact, most humans have an overbite. The cheekbones are very much like the Nevada giants as well as the eye sockets. I did a quick re-draw of the skull, and by adding a proper nose and full human lips, made the skull look like a normal African. I also gave him the outline of a beard.

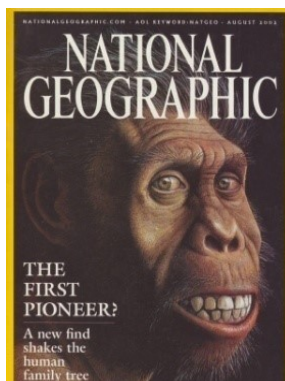
Evolutionists show "half-evolved" men as beardless. I didn't add any hair, but that's another thing about evolutionists, they like to show "evolving" men as having short ape hair that only grows a few centimeters. I've known Black men and women who had hair down to their waists and longer. The Dmanisi brain size is said to be less than modern. But brain size is no measure of one's intelligence much less their humanity. It is upsetting to me that evolutionists portray the Negro as being less evolved than the Caucasian. In fact, the descendents of Ham, are no older,



Lovelock skull,



Dmanisi skull



Natl. Geo 8-'02 cover by Mauricio Anton.

Evolutionists like to show half-evolved men as beardless



Dmanisi skull,



Sketch by Joe Taylor

nor more primitive than those of Shem or Japheth. We all descended from Noah. Oh....and they found one lower jaw at Dmanisi that was “gargantuan” in their words, **that is, a giant.**

NEVADA HUMBOLDT LAKE GIANT

Near **Lovelock, Nevada** in the **Humboldt lake bed** there, two huge skeletons were excavated. One measuring **10 feet tall** appeared to have been wrapped in a gum-covered fabric similar to the Egyptian method. A second skeleton was **8½ feet tall**. (*Reported in the Review-Miner, June 19, 1931.*)

NEVADA FRIEDMAN RANCH TALL MAN

Near **Lovelock, Nevada**, in 1939, a **tall man** was found on the Friedman ranch. (*Review-Miner, Sept. 29, 1939*)

YOSEMITE VALLEY, NEVADA TALL WOMAN AND BABY,

In the **Yosemite Valley, Nevada** in 1885, the remains of a woman **6 feet 8 inches tall** was found. A Mr. Bob Gibson reported that she was holding a child that was almost as tall as a modern man. Miners found the mummified bodies in a cave hidden behind a rock wall. Yosemite Valley is a glacial valley in the Yosemite National Park in the Western Sierra, Nevada. A woman 7 feet tall is tall! Her brothers were probably 8 or 9 feet tall. Those California Gold Rush miners of the mid 1800s dug up a lot of very interesting human remains and artifacts. Many of their stories were collected in the book “*Forbidden Archeology*.” I do not agree with their belief in long ages.

VIRGINIA CITY, NEVADA

On July 24, 2000, a man named Charles Hankley of Temecula, CA stated in an interview that in the early 1970s he was vacationing in **Virginia City, Nevada**. He went to a small private museum where he saw two skeletons about **9 feet tall** in a glass covered pit. The owner found them in a cave nearby. About ten years later he stopped in again, but the owner said someone from the government had taken the skeletons and would not return them.

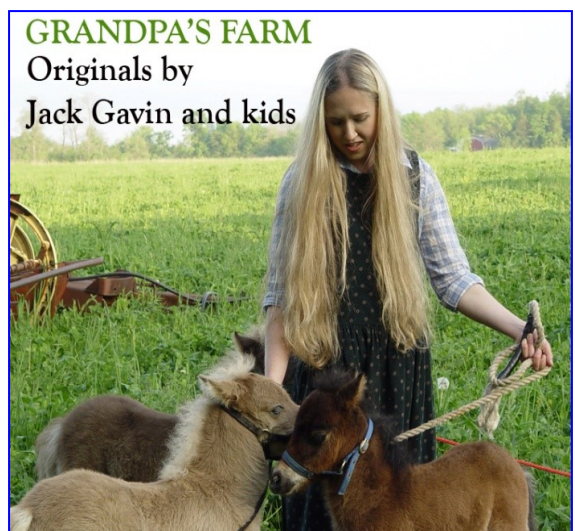
NEW YORK, USA GIANTS

Near **Rodman and Rutland, New York State**, in the 1800s, giant skeletons **7 to 8 feet tall** were found. We don't often think of fossils or giant men when we hear about **New York State** but they were there, so were mastodons. It is not a well-known fact, but some of the first dinosaur bones were found in the New York, New Jersey area.

CATTARAUGUS COUNTY CONEWANGO VALLEY, NEW YORK

In the 1800s, many graves of tall people and some giants were unearthed from mounds and other places such as a site in **Chautauqua County near Cassadaga Creek** turning up a skeleton **7 ft. 5 in.** From a very old mound near **Cassadaga Lake** came several more large skeletons, including one nearly **9 ft. tall**. In 1851, under a stump near the town of **Carrollton**, “**Fort Limestone**” a mass of large human bones was found; one probably stood **8 ft. tall**. Near the town of **Penn Yan** which is still farm country a conical burial mound by **Keuka Lake** a local doctor excavated several skeletons **7 ft. tall**. In **Orleans County**, one and a half miles west of **Shelby Center**, in what was described as an earth fort, skeletons **7 and 8 ft. tall** were unearthed. Another giant was found in the town of **Aurora**, when a Charles P. Pierson was digging a cellar. In 1849 in **Alleghany County**, railroad construction, disturbed a circular mound uncovering very large human bones.

Strange skulls were dug up in a mound on Tonawanda



GRANDPA'S FARM

Originals by
Jack Gavin and kids

CD cover of the Gavin farm near Penn Yan, NY

Island near Buffalo, being described as having “portentous, protruding lower jaws and canine forehead.” I’m wondering if these were dogs or the ‘dog-faced’ men.

NIAGARA FALLS GIANTS

In 1873, The Daily Telegraph of Toronto Canada reported that 200 human skeletons **9 feet tall** were discovered forty miles west of **Niagara Falls**, in northeastern North America, in **New York, USA and Ontario Canada**.

ASHLAND COUNTY, OHIO MOUND

In **Ashland County, Ohio** from an earthen mound, a Mr. George W. Hill M.D. excavated a skeleton of “unusual size.” (*Probably in the 1880s*)

BRUSH CREEK TOWNSHIP, OHIO

A mound some 64 by 35 feet and 8 ft. high was excavated in **Brush Creek Township Ohio**, J.F. Everhart officiating. In a sort of clay coffin was the skeleton of a woman **8 feet tall** with a child **3 1/2 feet tall**. In the same mound was a male **9 feet tall** with a female **8 feet tall**. In a third grave was another male **9 feet 4 inches with a female 8 feet tall**. In others were 7 skeletons, the smallest was **7 feet tall** with others **10 feet in height**. A stone tablet was found with engravings indicating they might have been sun worshipers. The tablet was sent to Cincinnati, Ohio. I ask...where is it now??? (*Scientific American Aug. 14, 1880 pg. 106, also in the Kansas City Review of Science*)



The ‘Round Mound’ at Fairmount Church near Newark, Ohio is similar to other mounds containing giant skeletons. (Photo Joe Taylor)

Near **Toledo, Ohio**, in 1895, from a mound, twenty skeletons were discovered who had jaws and teeth “**twice as large** as present day people.” This site too, had “odd” or “curiously wrought” hieroglyphics on large bowls placed beside each skeleton. The bodies were all seated and facing east. They would have been **12 feet tall**.

GIANT MAN IN COPPER ARMOR OHIO MOUND 1891



Ancient giant earth work circle with straight lines, City park in Newark, Ohio with golf course added by white people.

A **massive man** was excavated from a large burial mound measuring 500 feet by 200 feet by 28 feet high in 1891 wearing **copper armor** on his head, jaws, arms, chest and stomach, with wooden antlers encased in copper. His mouth was filled with immense pearls. Around his neck was a necklace of bear teeth inlaid with pearls. Beside the giant man lay the skeleton of a woman. They were at a depth of 14 feet. (*Nature 45:157, Dec. 17, 1891*) Where did they go?!

OHIO MOUND BUILDER GIANTS KILLED MASTODONS?

Some of the most prominent aerial sights in Ohio are the **giant earth works**; the giant mounds in shapes from animal to geometric. They are giant earth sculptures. The town of **Newark, Ohio** is called the “Mound City” because there

were so many earth mounds there. These were all built before our European ancestors came.

One mound is the main part of the town park. It covers several acres and is comprised mostly of a giant circle of dirt with two straight mounds at the eastern side that are about 500 feet long. This is the town that is also famous for the **Burning Tree Mastodon**, found on the Burning Tree Golf Course.

In 1992, I was privileged to live with it for five months while I restored and molded it. This amazing animal is the most studied mastodon ever and while not the largest, was huge, standing some 9 and a half feet at the shoulders. It is the animal whose stomach contents were still in-tact and whose intestines were preserved. These contained **LIVING mammal intestinal bacteria**; 84 different kinds!

It had also been butchered and skinned. But did men 6 feet tall do that? The hide would weigh over a ton. In **another mound in Ohio** that was excavated in the 1800s, women who were **8 feet tall** were found buried with men **9 feet tall** and single men **10 feet tall**! Picture, if you will, a dozen or so of these giants with perhaps some of them up to 15 feet tall, and you have the people capable of skinning and utilizing a 2000 lb. hide.

THE BURNING TREE MASTODON SKINNED BY GIANTS?

At the **Newark, Ohio** Golf Course and at my Mt. Blanco Fossil Museum in Crosbyton, Texas one of the main attractions has been our casts of the world's most famous mastodon, the Burning Tree Mastodon from Newark, Ohio. Newark is called the "Mound City" because there were hundreds of mounds there when the white settlers moved in. **It was skinned and butchered.** This 26 year-old bull lost a fight with another bull. He apparently waded out into a nearby peat bog to eat and drink without moving or using a broken jaw, broken ribs, broken neck bone and broken lumbar vertebra. The combination was fatal. His stomach that was full of swamp grass and lily flowers was found in-tact. But most astonishing was his intestines! They were recovered and taken to a lab. When warmed up, there were over 80 kinds of mammal intestinal bacteria that came out of dormancy and began to multiply. These and other very interesting things make for a whole other story.

But the fact that it was skinned was passed over without asking the question, "WHO would or could have skinned this huge beast?" If it were men the size of today, what could they have possibly wanted with a hide that may have weighed 2,000 pounds!? How would they have moved it? There were cut marks on the ribs. The toes were mostly all gone and the bones of the long tail were missing. This is a typical skinning pattern.

NOW, move to **another part of Ohio**. In the late 1800s

scientists dug into one of the many dirt mounds in Ohio. In one large mound in **Brush Creek Township, Ohio**, the skeletons of women, **8 feet tall** were found buried next to men **9 feet tall**. More than that, single male skeletons that were **10 feet tall** were excavated. Just consider that perhaps, as the Pawnee said, there were men **15 feet tall** in Ohio as well, and picture a dozen of these giants coming onto the scene of the dying mastodon. Now, you have the men large enough to utilize a skin that thick and that large. Is that what happened?



Mounted cast of Burning Tree Mastodon, Joe Taylor

The Hopewell Indians, who were the same size as the Europeans, said they didn't build the mounds nor did they know who did. Maybe it was the giants.

ZANESVILLE GIANT

Near *Zanesville, Ohio in 1880, another skeleton of "enormous dimensions" was excavated from an earthen mound in a clay coffin, with a sandstone slab (presumably as a lid) inscribed with hieroglyphics. The excavation was done by one Dr. J.F. Everhart. (*Reported in the American Antiquarian, v3 1880, pg 61*) * Zanesville is near Newark, Ohio. A mastodon was excavated at Zanesville and at Johnstown not far from Newark.

MARION COUNTY OHIO

Many **giant skeletons** were found In **Marion County, Ohio** when people in the 1800s dug foundations by hand.

PAW PAW CREEK OHIO

3 skeletons **8 ft. long** were found In **Paw Paw Creek, Ohio** in the 1800s by men digging a bridge foundation.

HOPI, IRIQUOIS, AND THE CHEROKEE KNEW OF GIANTS

In researching the subject of giants, it is obvious that many if not all of the **Native American tribes** knew about them. The Hopi of **Arizona**, the Iroquois of the **Ohio Valley** and the Cherokee of the **Southern United States** are some. It is also obvious that this knowledge has not been taught to American school children. Furthermore, there are a lot of things that the Indians told the White man when he got here that were either ignored by academia or has been purged from our higher educational systems! For instance; they told of living mastodons and giant sloth; the 'Great Wind' that may be what filled a river in West Texas in one storm and may have killed off the Anasazi; that they saw the Rocky Mountains rise; that some of them like the Comanche were the descendants of the Israelites of the tribe of Simeon who came here only 2500 years ago, and so on. A lot of the blame can be laid on the religious-like devotion for Darwin's doctrines held by college professors, since the 1800s.

OKLAHOMA GIANT FOOTPRINT (?) IN SANDSTONE



Giant "human" footprint carved in sandstone near Oklahoma Kansas border, Don Yaeger, Henry Johnson, Lon Patterson Sept. 1997

Three close friends, Don Yaeger, Henry Johnson, and Lon Patterson, went to this supposed human track on the border of **Oklahoma and Kansas**. It is about 12 inches deep and 48 inches long in sandstone that evolutionists probably would say is 100 million years old. If it was made by a man, he would have been about 20 feet tall. But is it a real track? Did the Indians carve it? They are not known for working in stone. A date of the 1830s is carved near it. Did a US cavalryman carve it? If he did, he had a lot of spare time on his hands. There is also a giant footprint of a "buffalo" or the toes of another 'man print' close by or did

the carver start a left print only to realize he started a second right print? Again, a lot of time was needed, and why would anyone do it? The "buffalo" would have stood 16 feet tall. The human track looks like a carving.



Giant "human and ox " footprint carved in sandstone near Oklahoma Kansas border.

GASTERVILLE, PENNSYLVANIA TALL SKELETON,

Near **Gasterville, Pennsylvania** in a large mound and inside a vault a skeleton was found that was **7 feet 2 inches tall**. There were inscriptions carved on the vault. Due to the size of the mound and the vault it makes you wonder if the individual was not an *important woman* since the height of just over 7 feet is not nearly as tall as many of the other skeletons, all presumably male. (*Reported American Antiquarian*, v7, 1885, 52f)

An **8 ft. skeleton** was found in a mound in **Ellisburg, Pennsylvania**, near **Wellsville, NY**, in 1886.

MEN WITH HORNS IN PENNSYLVANIA!?

In 1886, from a mound in **Sayre, Bradford County, Pennsylvania**, near **Elmira NY**, dozens of oddly-skulled skeletons of men **7 feet tall**, with some having **horns** protruding from their skulls, two inches above their eyebrows, were excavated by a Pennsylvania state historian and others who turned them over to the American Investigating Museum in Philadelphia. The bones were later reported 'lost'. I cannot verify the source of the horned skull here.



Horned gopher

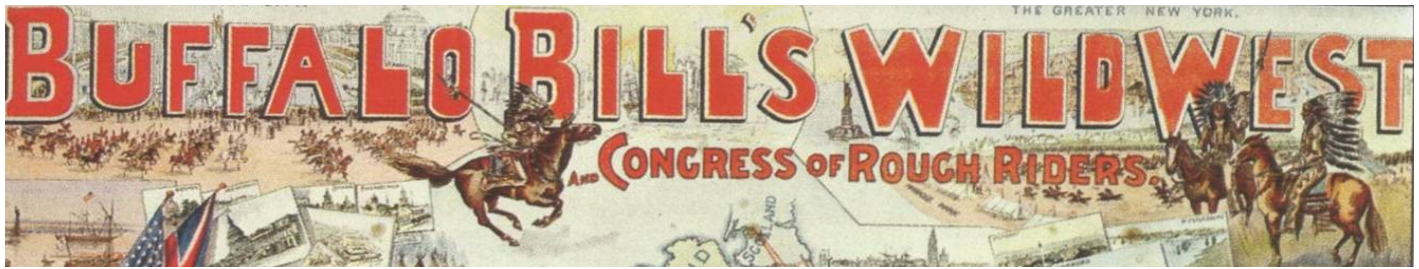


Horned human?

"Impossible, you say!" Did you know some **horses** have horns? Mr. Chubb's horse, used for pulling a wagon in New York City in the 1930s had horns. Some fossil **rodents** had horns and some **cows** are known to have horns on their noses. At least one of the **gods** (Kronis) of the ancient world is portrayed with horns.

SOUTH CAROLINA MARL BEDS

A professor from the 1800s who lectured at the College of Charleston, South Carolina, named Francis Simmons Holms, wrote a book titled *The Phosphate Beds of South Carolina*, in which he lists bones found in the **Ashley South Carolina** phosphate beds. The list includes those of dinosaurs, modern animals, whales, mammals and humans as well as possible **giant humans**. Methodist Bishop, J. Keener, in 1900, also published on the phosphate beds listing the bones of dinosaurs with sea creatures, land mammals and humans. Mt. Blanco Publishing CO published a book by John Watson about Holms work in 2001 titled *Man Dinosaurs and Mammals Together*. Even without giant men, this site upsets the theory that man and dinosaur and mammoths did not live at the same time.



Poster for Buffalo Bill's Old West Show

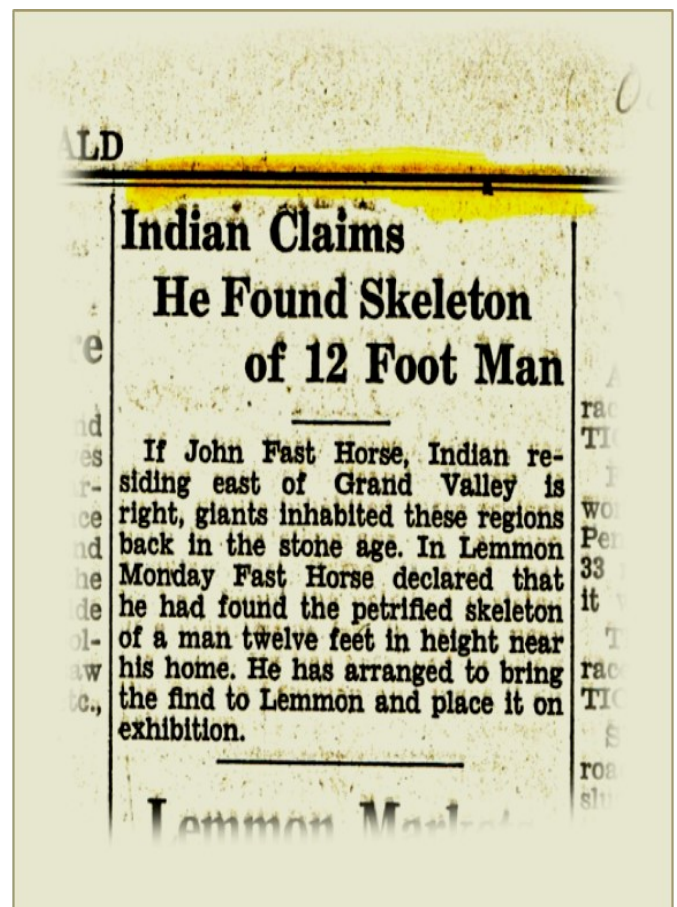
PAWNEE AND THE SOUTH DAKOTA GIANTS

The Pawnee were some of the Western United States tribes of **South Dakota** and elsewhere. Wild Bill Cody, one of the more colorful Old West cowboys, after his days of fighting Indians, started touring with them, re-enacting "Cowboys and Indians" battles as we kids in the fifties used to say. One very interesting story he told stands out; the Pawnee told him that there used to be men **15 feet tall** who could run down a buffalo and pull its head off! Is this really possible?? Well, if you consider that a man 15 feet tall is not just three times taller than ordinary men, but is exponentially stronger, it begins to seem so. A female buffalo stands about 4 and one half feet tall and weighs about 500 lbs. Their necks are huge in proportion to their bodies. So, even if the giants were greatly stronger, the act of pulling the head off of even a small female, or possible baby buffalo would really be an incredible feat. (*Colonel William F. Cody, Buffalo Bill's Life Story—An Autobiography, Farrar & Rinehart, Inc., New York, 1920*)

SOUTH DAKOTA GIANTS 12 FEET TALL

Native American people have a different perspective on many things that are puzzling to White people. White paleontologists have been digging up the bones of dinosaurs and other animals all over the **Western states** every year since the 1870s. Renowned fossil collector, Charles Sternberg, the champion of turn of the century sophisticated white upper class Easterners, was considered to be crazy by the Indians, who left him alone to his crazy work of digging up bones of dead animals.

Any time I am asked to excavate dinosaurs in the Western states where there is Indian land, I always check to see if the property is owned by one of the tribes. If so, a whole different protocol has to be observed. Knowing this, while on a dinosaur dig in **South Dakota** in 2009, it was not surprising to me to learn that some Lakota tribesmen had excavated three giant **12 foot tall** skeletons and they didn't want to show them to anyone. "Why?" I asked. The Lakota woman explained, "Because they were **not** Indians." I wish I could say I knew why, but I suspect that they were buried with metal swords or armor or other artifacts not used by the Indian people of that area. Another **12 foot tall** man was excavated by an Indian named John Fast Horse who lived east of Grand Valley, SD in 1931. What happened to the remains?



From *The Lemmon Leader And Grand Valley Herald* Oct. 29, 1931



*Russ Mc Glen dig 2009 Lemmon, SD
The graves of giant dinosaurs is what you
expect to unearth in the South Dakota Bad
Lands, not giant humans*

Somewhere in the **northern states** is a graveyard of the giant **Mandan** Indians. An article in the Scientific American 1883 gave the quote of an old Indian man when asked what his people knew of these ancient graveyards of giants. He responded, "Me know nothing about them. **They were here before the Red man.**"

TALL PEOPLE OF TENNESEE

Skeletons of giants and men (under **8 feet**) were recorded by John Haywood in his, *The Natural And Aboriginal History of Tennessee*.

In **Williams County Tennessee** in 1821, there were stone graves found containing **large bones**.

In **White County, Tennessee**, skeletons averaging **7 feet tall** were found in what was described as an "ancient fortification."

FARWELL, TEXAS GIANT NEAR CLOVIS MAN SITE

The story of a giant man **12 feet tall** was told to me by Leon Watson from Farwell, Texas, who said the huge man's bones were excavated on the far western edge of Texas at **Farwell, Texas**. It may have been written about in the local paper, but no report was available. No one knows how big the people were who killed all the mammoths and giant bison over at the Clovis, New Mexico archeological site, nearby, but it just might be that they were giants.

How tall is a 12 foot tall man to us? This painting I did of the mascot for the Lubbock, Texas Coronado High school football team, called the Plainsman was 12 feet tall. The young man was 6 feet tall.



*Student mascot standing by 12 ft. tall Plainsman,
pep rally 1986 Coronado High, Lubbock, Texas
(Painting by Joe Taylor)*



*This site close to Gail, Texas is similar to the location where the
giant's grave was found near Post, Texas.*

POST, TEXAS GIANT BURIED WITH MAN 3 FEET TALL

In 2000, I was contacted by a cowboy named James Ratliff who wanted to tell me his story. In 1955, he was Junior in high school and lived near Double Mountain, not far from **Post, Texas**. That year he found the grave of a giant man. He and a professor from Texas Tech in Lubbock, Texas, who was an American Indian, excavated the giant. The professor estimated the man to be some **12 feet tall**. This in itself is interesting enough, but he went on to

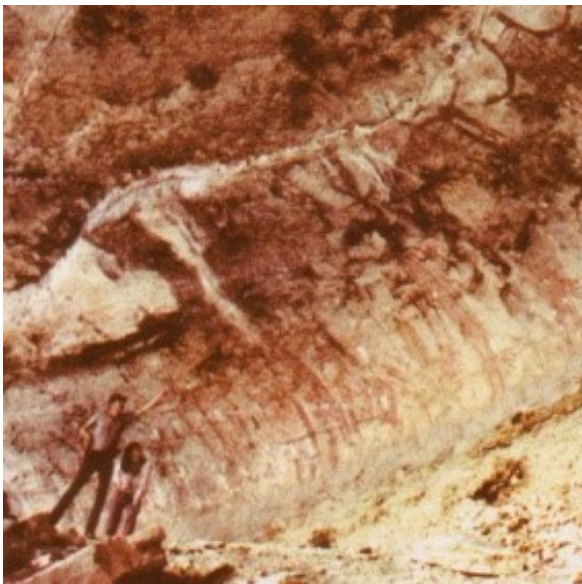
say that a man, not a child, **3 feet tall** was buried with him. On September 2, 2000, my assistant Don Ensign and I went to interview the man, and were taken to the grave site. We got stuck in a fast creek, limiting our time at the site which was located on the flat top of a high hill overlooking the Triassic badlands of West Texas. Not much could be seen in the reddish sandy soil but some fist-sized rocks. Brush and weeds covered the surrounding area.

TEXAS, PANTHER CAVE, GIANT WOMAN

In **central Texas**, there is a cave known as Panther Cave. Sometime in the 1940s, Glen Rose country-style lawyer Bull Adams excavated a woman there **7 feet tall**. Her bones were displayed from time to time. The last I knew of them was in speaking to his widow who still had them but didn't want to bother letting anyone see them. The only photograph I've seen of the giant woman showed the bones laid out on a car hood. They were a dark red-brown.

Another interesting thing about Panther Cave is the figures painted on the cave wall. The figures are very similar to those drawn or painted on the huge cliff wall at Black Dragon wash near Blanding, Utah. The figures are about 10 feet tall of men in robes with square shoulders. At both sites, a normal man would have to have scaffolding or a ladder at least 6 feet tall to paint them. Or — they *could have been* easily painted by giant men **10 or 12 feet tall**.

In a quick sketch Deborah Huglin showed me what a pictograph looked like found at **Laughlin, Utah** allegedly painted by the Paiute Indians and seemed to show a normal man being chased by men **10 feet tall**. Lovelock Cave in Nevada is where the Smithsonian excavated over 60 mummies **7 to 10 feet tall**.

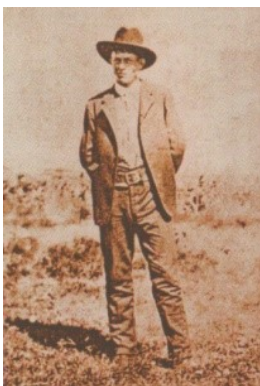
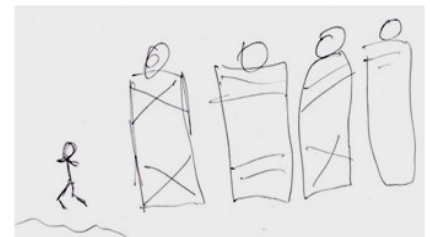


Panther Cave, Central, Texas Giant man paintings,



Black Dragon Wash, Utah

*Sketch of pictograph by
Deb Huglin 1-11-02
(deb_huglin@stupid.com)*



Frank Hammer

FRANK HAMMER SABINE RIVER, TEXAS

Anyone who knows the history of the Great Depression in the 1930s knows about Bonnie and Clyde, the infamous couple who robbed and shot their way through Texas banks. Clyde Barrows and Bonnie Parker ended their much publicized crime spree in one of their stolen cars riddled by hundreds of bullets on a Texas back road. That ending was orchestrated by Mr. Frank Hammer, a **Texas lawman**, forever cementing his fame. But when Hammer was a young man, he too was shot up by another bad guy. While he was recuperating at a Texas hospital from his gun wounds, he went for walks along the **Sabine River**. A pile of gravel looked like a good place to sit down. Out of boredom he began throwing the small rocks into the river, finally ending up with a hole a few feet deep. At this depth he began to find the bones of an ancient **giant man**.

an ancient giant man. He told that this giant “thigh bone” came all the way from the ground up to his waist. Frank was over six feet tall. The man would have been about **12 feet tall**. He continued to dig and found the man’s skull, which he estimated to be at least **twice the size** of his. To his regret, later on, he had thrown the bones into the river as well, not realizing at the time their significance.

SAN ANTONIO TEXAS GIANT

San Antonio, Texas is best known for the Alamo, but there were **giant men** there too and they buried their dead in mounds similar to those back east.

TEXAS AGGIES SMALL-HEADED GIANTS

In the 30 years that I have been working with fossils, the numbers of people who have told me stories are endless. I believe that most of them did so because they felt like I wouldn’t make fun of them for telling me the stories they were reluctant to tell others. I’m a good listener and always try to respect people and take them at face value, of course, listening to someone’s story isn’t taken as agreement, but people want to be respected. I know of many instances where some excited ordinary person told some college professor about what they had found, only to be discounted and dismissed out of hand causing the person to keep their stories to themselves after that.

In 1995, an insurance salesman who had heard of my fossils came into the studio here in Crosbyton, Texas. He was a hunter he said, and began telling me that while hunting down near **Waco, Texas** on a private ranch, they came up on a team of archeologists from A&M University, located at Bryan, College Station. The inquisitive hunters were told that they were excavating **giant human skeletons!** Furthermore, they had small heads. Yes, I know, most would begin to shake *their* heads in disbelief. But that’s not the end of the story. The next time they were hunting, I guess a week or two later, at most, they went to the giant site again. This time the site was cordoned off and they were not allowed in. My recollection was that the skeletons were about **10 feet tall**.

UTAH BIG FOOT GIANTS

This wall drawing from **Dry Forks Canyon, Utah** shows two giant men, and one has disproportionately large feet. Is it lack of talent in the artist or....*possibly* a fairly accurate depiction of a “Patagon” a big foot, similar to what Pigafetta, the Spanish conqueror, saw when they landed on the beach of Patagonia? He wrote extensively about the giant men there, but he named the land, **Patagonia**, or Big Foot, because the big men there had **BIG** feet. Note also in the drawing that the man appears to be about twice or three times as tall as the smaller figure and has **six fingers on each hand**. The long spines coming out of both sides of his helmet look something like Middle Eastern figures. And are those metal swords behind his shoulders? They also look like the figures at Panther Cave, in central Texas. Are those swords behind the giant?



Wall art from Dry Forks Canyon, Utah, USA - notice his 6 fingers.



Black Dragon Wash 1997 photo by Joe Taylor

DID GIANTS DRAW A PTERODACTYL?

In 1997 when I went to **Black Dragon Wash** near **Blanding, Utah** with Dennis Swift and Carl Baugh, to trace over, on clear Mylar, the alleged drawing of a pterodactyl, I noticed some human figures nearby; the tops of the drawings were about 10 feet above the ground. Did a giant man reach that high and draw them? A Chinese man named Chang Wow Gow (1845-1893) was 8 feet tall; he could write his name on a wall at the height of over 10 feet. (*Rupert Gould Unexplained Facts: Enigmas and Curiosities*"

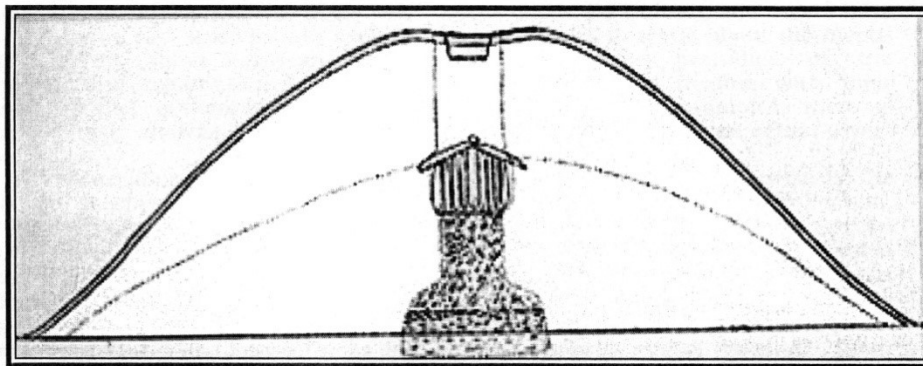
WISCONSIN, USA GIANTS AND TALL PEOPLE

In **Wisconsin** mounds in 1876 (locality unknown) a medical doctor, J.N. De Hart found vertebrae "larger than those of the present type." Another report, but probably of the same find, says that a giant skull was also found.

At **Le Crescent, Wisconsin**, (presumably about 1888) giant bones were found in mounds there.

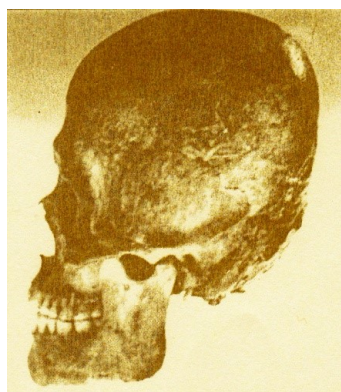
At five miles north of **Dresbach, Wisconsin**, the bones of people over **8 feet tall** were found. (*In 1888?*) Another account but probably the same find said there were seven giant skeletons **7 to 8 feet tall**.

KANAWHA COUNTY, WEST VIRGINIA



Drawing of mound 175 X 35 Kanawha County, West Virginia 1894

A skeleton measuring **7 feet 6 inches tall** was found in 1884, in a massive stone structure similar to one inside a mound in **Kanawha, County, West Virginia**. The Kanawha Mound contained a skeleton **7 feet tall** that was in a partially upright position leaning against a hard clay wall. The bones were badly decayed except for the left wrist that was preserved by two heavy copper bracelets. The mound measured 35 feet high, 175 feet at base and an interior mound was 15 feet shorter than the outer. It contained a vault made of timber measuring 12 X 13 feet. (*Reported in the American Antiquarian, v6, 1884, 133f. Cyrus Thomas, Report on Mound Explorations of the Bureau of Ethnology, 12th Annual Report, Smithsonian, Bureau of Ethnology, 1890-91*) **(*Ancient American - Issue #40 pg 33*)



*Adena skull from the Ohio State
Archeological Museum,
Columbus, Ohio*

CANADA

GIANT MUMMIES 15 FEET TALL

In about 2003, someone from **Canada** contacted me about three **15 ft. tall** mummies. The e-mails were in French, and from what I could make out, there were three giant mummies 15 feet tall in a lab somewhere in Canada. Efforts to find out what the person wanted failed as did any further information.

NIAGARA FALLS GIANTS

In 1873, The Daily Telegraph of Toronto **Canada** reported that 200 human skeletons **9 feet tall** were discovered forty miles west of Niagara Falls, the most famous river in northeastern North America. The graves must have been on the border of New York, in the USA and also Ontario Canada.

SAINT LAWRENCE VALLEY GIANTS

It is estimated that about 2000 BC a strange people invaded the **St. Lawrence Valley, Canada**. They were over **7 feet tall**, had large heads and two rows of teeth. Anglo American settlers in the upper Ohio were told of giants by the Indians. These early settlers said they dug up remains of giant people with massive skulls and extra teeth, from **Lake Erie** to the **Ohio River**. Historians, Prufer and Dragoo, insisted that the (large-headed) Adena people came from eastern Lake Ontario, via upper **New York** to **West Virginia** and the Ohio River. Historians have considered the possibility of a link to the brutal Irish giants, the war-like Fomorians, who invaded in ships from Africa demanding children at Halloween time! These Irish giants also had double rows of teeth. Since red hair is common in Ireland, it makes me wonder if the Nevada and other red-haired giants told about by several Indian tribes were not some of these Fomorian giants from Ireland.

CHINA

CHINESE GIANTS: MAN OR APE?

Gigantopithecus blacki, found in **China*** and named after the discoverer, a man named Black, is a serious problem for evolutionists. One, if it is an *ape*, as paleontologists think, what about the popular story of Lucy the tiny little ape, oh, uh, I mean 'hominid'? *Gigantopithecus* is too big to fit into the monkey-to-man line up. Could it be what left those human-like footprints in the Paluxy River in Texas? No, that would put apes *and or man* back to 80 million years ago, way too soon for evolution to work its 'magic'. Four jaw fragments and thousands of teeth were found in **China** of this specimen. *Giant human remains have been reported in **China**. ("A scientifically assured fact," says Dr. Louis Burkhalter)

CHINESE ? GIANT BURIAL STONE

I could not be certain whether this story was reported in the China News or was about a find in China but the report said that in about the 1920s a huge stone 15 feet by 19 feet and about 4 feet thick was uncovered to expose the bones of a man some **14 feet tall**.

EUROPE

VERY TALL GIANTS FROM MANY PARTS

In a scientific lecture given by a Professor Sillman, recorded in the Steam Press of 1875* we read these exciting accounts of giants in parts of Europe and elsewhere;

10 FEET “**Gropius** saw a girl who was 10 feet high.

10 FEET “The giant Galabra, brought from **Arabia** to Rome, under Claudius Caesar, was 10 feet high.”

10 FEET “In 1850, near **Rouen, [France]**, was found a skeleton whose skull held a bushel of corn, and which was 10 feet high.”

18 FEET “The giant exhibited at **Rouen, [France]**, in 1830, measured nearly 18 feet.”

25 FEET “In 1823, near a castle in **Dauphiny, [France]** a tomb was found 30 feet long, 10 feet wide, and 8 feet high, on which was cut in gray stone these words: “**Kintolochus Rex.**” The skeleton was found entire, 25 feet long, 10 feet across the shoulders, and 5 feet from the breastbone to the back.”

28 FEET “The giant **Ferragus**, slain by Orlando, nephew of **Charlemange**, was 28 feet high.”

30 FEET “In 1814, near **St. Germain, Germany** was found the tomb of the giant Isorant, who was not less than 30 feet.”

(Research provided by J.R. Shaffer of Fayetteville, GA)

HOW, one wonders, did the Europeans know any of this and then accept Englishman Charles Darwin’s stupid monkey-to-man, little-to-big story!!?

BELGIUM GIANT

In early Belgium, a **giant** used to control a ferry across a river. If someone did something to displease him he cut off their right arm! This went on until some mighty man, (I was told Alexander the Great but can’t confirm it) killed the giant and cut off **his** right arm. That is why Belgium’s flag has two right arms on it! This was told to me by two college professors, one American; one Egyptian.

BOHEMIAN 110 FEET TALL!

Henry Howorth says that in the year 758, the bones of a man **110 feet long** were found in **Bohemia!** The arms of two men joined together could barely reach around the skull. His lower leg bone was **26 feet long!!** These were kept on display in a castle until 1764. Can it be believed? **Tibias 26 feet long;** that’s about right for a man **110 feet tall!** No dinosaur – as far as I know – has ever been found with any leg bone over 10 feet long. The longest mammoth femur was found in Texas; it was 6 feet long, one foot longer than England’s largest ever mammoth. That mammoth’s tibia would have been about 4 ½ feet long. The record Lone Star mastodon from La Grange Texas, could be “reached around” by one man and the forearm of another. This sounds like a skull proportionate to a 110 ft. tall man.

BOSNIA GIANT

In **Tuzla, Bosnia** in 1933, the complete skeleton of a man almost **twice the size of normal men** was excavated by local workmen digging the foundations for a house. Incredibly, the workmen uncovered a marble slab, which covered him, **15 feet long, 19 feet wide** and **4 feet 6 inches** thick!! It probably weighed in excess of 60,000 pounds!! The story didn’t say how tall the giant was. The graves of other normal-sized Romans were found around the giant. One has to ask, ‘Who moved that stone?’ and ‘Who was the man who was so honored?’ Roman coins and weapons were found, dating back to the Roman occupation of the **Balkan Peninsular.** (*The China Mail* June 19, 1933 p.4 (Reuters))

CELTIC GIANTS OF EUROPE

A well-known symbol of Celtic culture is seen on the Gundestrop cauldron which is a large silver vessel discovered in **Denmark.** One of the figures on the large pot is a man **twice the size** of the others who is dunking a man into a pot. Giants...human sacrifice...? There were many ancient Celts that were very tall or giants.

There was also the ‘one-eyed’ Searbhan, Knight of Arthurian legend. King Arthur was a giant. Long after Arthur died, a skelgrave was supposed to have been. A killed the giant Harpin de la Montagne to have saved a lion from being killed by a then became his companion and is said to



Gundestrop Cauldron

the giant Ysbaddaden, and the Green of British fame, as described in folk tales, eton **12 feet tall** was excavated where his Welsh tradition says the knight, Yvain, around 600 AD. Yvain also was reputed dragon (a modern dinosaur). The lion have helped Yvain kill the giant Harpin.

ENGLISH GIANT IN ARMOR

In **Cumberland, England**, in 1601, a giant man was dug up at **St. Bees** and recorded in an old book titled *History and Antiquities Of Allerdale*. The account was titled “The True Report of Hugh Hodson, of Thorneway”. It states: “The said gyant was buried four yards deep in the ground, which is now a corn field. He was four yards and a half long, and was in complete armour: his sword and battle-axe lying next to him....his teeth were six inches long, and two inches broad...” (*Machel MSS. Vol. vi.*) This man would have been almost **14 feet tall**. Just a mastodon? I doubt that anyone buried a mastodon in full armor with a **sword 6 feet long**, and battle-axe with a head 3 feet long. (*Histories and Antiquities of ALLERDALE WARD ... in the County of Cumberland*)



Illustration by Tom Stallman © 2001

ENGLISH GIANT 50 FEET TALL?

In 1171 a river bank in **England** caved in exposing a man apparently **50 feet tall!** Was it a mammoth; It would be a record! (*Simon Majolus, “Dierium Canicularium”, Colloq. II., p. 36*)

The teeth of a **supposed giant** was found in **King Richard’s** reign; another was “digged up” in **Queen Elizabeth’s**. Mastodon teeth can easily be mistaken for human’s and no other information is available on either.

A Mr. Taylor tells of huge teeth and jaws found at the **Hoe in Plymouth (southwestern England)** were attributed to the giant **Gog Magog** who fought his last fight there against **Corneus the hero of Cornwall**. Huge teeth and jaws of mastodons are very similar to human. But, as I’ve said before, they took them to be a giant because their own history said there was one there. And maybe they were human. The man would have to be about **15 feet tall**.

BRAN THE BLESSED

Bran the Blessed was said to be **too big for any of the ships in his command**, nor was there a house large enough for him. When he invaded Ireland, he is said to have ‘waded through the sea’ alongside his fleet. He was associated with the ancient Celtic cult of the head. His name was Bendigeidfran, “Bran the Blessed”. Bran means raven. He lived in early day **Britain**.

Another Irish giant named **Marhault** was killed by Tristan during the days of King Arthur.

FRENCH GIANTS

The 1890 *La Nature: revue des sciences et de leurs applications aux arts.... Vol.18*, carried a paper by a prominent scientist, Mr. M.G. de Lapouge in which a description is given of human bones he took from the prehistoric cemetery of Castelnau, (Herauld) near Montpellier, **France**. ((*Google Books Online: The Fossil Giants of Castelnau, See also S8ints.com*) Among many other crania (top part of the skull) he was astonished at the bones of a youth about 18 years old that would have stood about **6 ½ feet tall**. A much larger skeleton from this Bronze Age graveyard was from a man of 3 ½ meters or about **11 ½ feet tall**. Another professor, M. Keiner, agreed that the bones in question were of men twice the size of modern but apparently, due to the already dominating pressure of the Darwinian story of ‘small apes evolving into 6 ft tall man’, he argued that they must have been due to some abnormality. Remember the story of Jack and the Beanstalk? Just a children’s story...? Of course, but ever wonder why all the stories about giants in old European literature?? This cartoon from *The Graphic* (pg 4) Jan 7, 1888 shows the size difference between a man 6 feet tall and one 10.



Bones of giants of Castelnau, France



Jack and the Beanstalk, French cartoon 1888 by Lockhart Bogle

FRENCH GIANT 17 FEET TALL

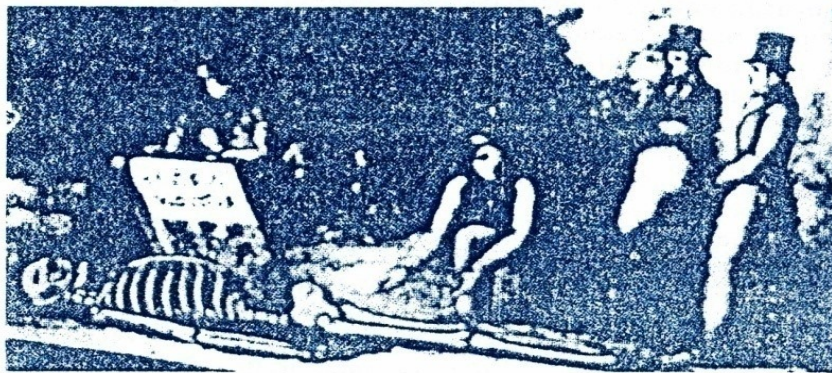
In 1509 at ***Rouen, France**, it is said that ditch diggers found a stone tomb containing a skeleton, buried in full armor, whose skull held a bushel of corn and whose shin bone (tibia, lower leg) was 4 feet long, having belonged to a man **17 or 18 feet tall**. There was an engraved copper plate on the tomb that read, “In this tomb lies the noble and puissant lord, the Chevalier Nicon (or Ricon) de Vallemont, and his bones.” (**Rouen is in northwestern France*)(*puissant is French for ‘strong’*)

HOMER’S GREEK GIANTS

The great historian Homer wrote about the giants called the Cyclopes as well as other giant people he called “the wild tribes of giants”. He also mentions that the Lestrygonians were giants. The adventures of Odysseus are more than just entertaining tales from **Greece**. (For more, see *Creation Research Science Quarterly*, 11:2, p 100; *Encyclopedia Britannica*, 11th ed., 11:926, 12:190)

ITALIAN GIANT

Seeing this old illustration in a paperback book when I was living in Greenwich Village, New York City in 1967 had a profound effect on me. The book was about giants and it is the book that really got my interest going in giants. Being raised in a Christian home, I knew all about David and Goliath and I believed there were giant men, but in all my twelve years of lower school and one year of college, not once did any teacher ever mention anything



A miner fell through a hole in a mine in Italy and found this 11' 6" skeleton. He
Giant man from Italian cave. Life on Planet Earth by Albert Olema

about giants or that there was evidence of them being dug up in many places. Finally, here was proof. Unfortunately I loaned the book out and never got it back. But this **11 foot 6 in.** Italian giant stuck in my mind and a few years ago a page from another book with the same old illustration in it was sent to me. The story says that a miner, in **Italy** during the 1800s, fell through a hole in the mine into an ancient grave. The mine was probably in a mountain. So either the man was buried there before being covered by Noachian Flood sediments or he was buried there by his friends some time after.

ITALIAN GIANT 18 ROMAN FEET TALL

In **Calabria, Italy** it was reported in *The Journal Litteraire* of the Abbe' Nazari, that the skeleton of a man who measured **18 Roman feet** was disintombed. His teeth weighed over an ounce each.



ITALIAN GIANTESSA

About 2002, a woman school teacher came into my museum. She told me she was from **Rome, Italy**, I believe. When asked if she ever heard of giant skeletons being found in Italy, she replied casually, "Oh yes, she said, they found a woman 8 feet tall last year." She didn't say if it was in solid material or in a cave.

(This photo, with story in Italian titled "Misteri d' Italia" may be about the Rome female giant. There appear to be two skulls seen here. (<http://www.follow-the-sun-it/Atlantic/gigantessa.jpg>)

ROME ITALY

Many giants have been reported in Rome. One in the mid 11th century was found near **Rome** by a peasant while digging in the earth. In the tomb was a giant who was "**as tall as the city walls**" (unknown height) and bore an inscription that said it was of Pallas, son of Evander, killed by Turnus. Some would say it was an elephant.

MOUNT SIGEUM GIANT 33 FEET TALL?

Philostratus, in his work, "Heroics", says that not fifty years before Aryades, a giant's body was found on **Mount Sigeum**, whom Apollo claimed to have killed, that was 22 cubits (**33 feet**) long. There may have been some debate as to whether this was a human or dinosaur as he states that, "There were no signs of dragons there, and none of the bones differed from those of a man."

COS

In fact in another entry Philostratus tells of a vine dresser on the **Island of Cos** who, when digging for a vineyard, found the bones of a body 12 cubits (**18 feet**) long with a “dragon’s” head. Protesilaus recommend, “...they should cover it up; that it was probably one of the giants cast down from heaven.”

Was it a dinosaur skeleton; perhaps, but the man found it because the ground sounded “hollow”, thus indicating a grave. It’s hard to imagine the ground being hollow around a dinosaur skeleton....unless you know about one that was found by an old mining friend of mine, Marion Trone in Southern Colorado. His crew dug into the body of a Sauropod which had turned to high grade uranium that had been buried in liquid mud that hardened so quickly as to have formed a stone case around it. He said you could see the skin impressions in the stone. But it was not ‘hollow’. If that is what this man found, it suggests that dinosaurs were buried rapidly not over long periods of time. 18 feet is small for a dinosaur.

CULATRARI

In 1550, it is said that workmen repairing a tomb at **Cultrari near Entella**, found a tomb containing a skeleton 22 cubits high, (**33 feet tall**) which they set up in sport, and threw stones at until it was destroyed. Idiots!

IRISH BOG GIANT

The minister F. Buckland active in the Creation vs evolution debates of Dawrin’s day, 1800s, tells of an **Irish laborer** who discovered a giant skeleton in an **Irish bog** which he estimated to be of a man about **17 feet high**.

IRISH GIANT OR PLASTER FAKE?



*12 ft. tall “petrified man”
From Ireland 1876*

This giant photo and can be found in numerous web sites. A giant coffin containing a giant man ended up in Britain’s London and North Western Railway Company’s Broad Street goods depot. This was December 1895. So that a photograph by the Strand Magazine could be taken, the giant’s coffin was opened and stood on end. The *Strand* said that the huge figure, **12 feet tall**, had six toes on the right foot and was petrified, weighing 2 tons and took a dozen men and a crane to lift it up. The figure was supposed to have been dug up when a Mr. Dwyer was prospecting for iron ore in **County Antrim, in Northern Ireland** some time before 1876. After being displayed in Dublin, Ireland and in Liverpool, England, in 1876 it was sent to be displayed in London where it somehow ended up in unclaimed goods and in 1895 was finally opened and photographed. A dispute over ownership followed and it disappeared from public view. Some say it was a plaster carving. Was it? If it *was* solid plaster, a man’s figure 12 feet tall would take about 700, even 1000 lbs. of plaster, maybe even 2,000 lbs. But I seriously doubt that it could weigh some 4,000 lbs. as described. Mr. Dwyer sold an interest in it to a Mr. Kershaw, shipped it to him, and apparently didn’t know for nearly 20 years that it was never claimed. “Did Dwyer know it was fake and glad to be rid of it? Was it real, and he’d made enough money with it to let it go? I don’t know.

It was not a skeleton, and was not said to be a mummy but rather was ‘turned to stone’. If it were stone, then the weight of 4,000 lbs is more accurate. If it was a carving, it was masterfully done. What about the cloth wrapped around the figure’s mid-section...is it petrified cloth? It’s possible. Hats and sacks of flour have been known to be turned to stone. There is also a phenomenon of bodies turning to a soap-like material after not many years due to certain chemicals in the ground and their being in wood coffins. Mr. Dwyer may have put a cloth around the man to show it to mix company. Ireland is known for giants. *See pg. 186

INDIA KERALA

In a village in the hills of **Karalman** in **Kerala's Palakkad District, India**, a new archeological site has been examined and giant footprints **29 inches in length**, have been found in the area of a rock shelter or cave, belonging to an individual **17 feet tall** and weighing over 800 lbs (400 kilograms). Smaller footprints of 26 inches were also found. It is not clear if the Indian leader of the project, Mr. S. R. Krishnaswamy attributes them to the legendary Bigfoot or a giant human. Tools found at the site would say they were made by humans. *(Assumed to have been reported in the Times of India by Jehovah G, Palakkad (Kerala, circa January 2006))*



Similar to Kerala area
(Photo James Taylor)

MIDDLE EAST& ASIA

THESE FIGURES REPRESENT THE HEIGHT COMPARED TO MODERN MAN OF SKELETONS UNEARTHED AND DOCUMENTED IN HISTORICAL RECORDS

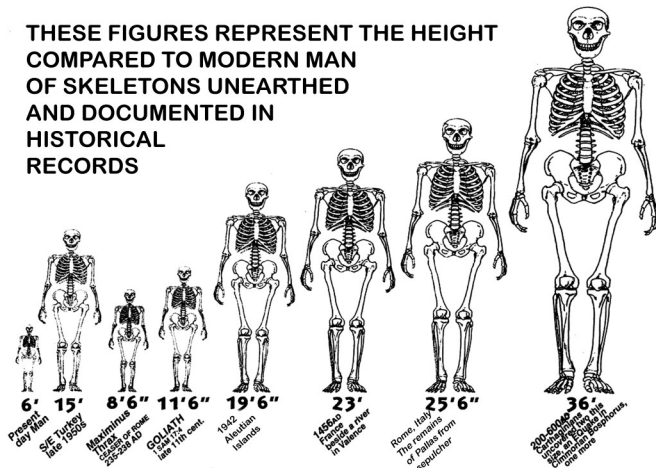


Chart of men from 6 feet to 36 feet tall (By Henry Johnson)

CARTHAGE GIANT 36 FEET TALL?!

According to Numbers 13: 28-33, the giants that Joshua and Caleb and the other spies saw in the land of **Canaan** caused them to report that: "**We were in our own sight as grasshoppers**, and so we were in their sight." Were there really men that tall? There is a story in an ancient book that says two skeletons were uncovered by the **Carthaginians** between 200 and 600 AD that were **36 feet long**.

This chart shows the size comparison between normal man at left and man 36 feet tall at right.

JOSHUA ENCOUNTERED HUGE MEN

The whole Old Testament passage about giant men Joshua encountered in Numbers:

28 Nevertheless the people be strong that dwell in the land, and the cities are walled, and very great: and moreover we saw the children of Anak there.

29 The Amalekites dwell in the land of the south: and the Hittites, and the Jebusites, and the Amorites, dwell in the mountains: and the Canaanites dwell by the sea, and by the coast of Jordan.

30 And Caleb stilled the people before Moses, and said, Let us go up at once, and possess it; for we are well able to overcome it.

31 But the men that went up with him said, We be not able to go up against the people; for they are stronger than we.

32 And they brought up an evil report of the land which they had searched unto the children of Israel, saying, The land, through which we have gone to search it, is a land that eateth up the inhabitants thereof; and all the people that we saw in it are men of a great stature.

33 And there we saw the giants, the sons of Anak, which come of the giants: and we were in our own sight as grasshoppers, and so we were in their sight.



47 ft. sculpture Tex Randall,
Canyon, Texas

CIMMERIAN BOSPHORUS MAN 36 FEET TALL

Theopompus of Sinope in his work on earthquakes says an earthquake in the **Cimmerian *Bosporus** in **Turkey**, caused a hill to burst open (probably a burial mound). Some bones when put together formed a human skeleton **36 feet long (24 cubits)**. The Barbarians, he says, threw them into the Maeotis River. Another account says the locals were afraid and covered it back up. One would think that these would have eventually been excavated, but, perhaps not. Never the less, for the sake of illustration, how tall would a man have to be to make an ordinary man like Joshua and Caleb “**seem like grasshoppers**”? The chart shows the size comparison between the two, and this illustration of a giant 47 ft. cowboy from 1959 in Canyon, Texas gives some idea of the scale of a man **36 feet tall**. *Bosporus is in Turkey, and is the strait between the Black Sea and the Sea of Marmara, separating Asia from Europe.*

*** (Sculpture of Tex Randall aka Big Tex 47 feet tall in Canyon, Texas built by Harry Wheeler 1959)*

‘AIN DARA TEMPLE OF GIANTS?

On the floor of a temple recently excavated in **Syria**, there are carvings of three huge footprints **36 inches long**. This temple is quite similar to Solomon’s temple in size and possible layout. But it was smashed to pieces. Dozens of large very fine carvings of lions, sphinxes and winged lions with female faces once line the temple inside and out. They are made of very hard black basalt. Someone from the past with something like a huge or powerful hammer has broken off the heads of all the statues. The huge carved footprints look like they were meant for a man with feet a yard long to stand in and then step forward into the temple. Was it built by giants? (See Biblical Archeology Review May/June 2000 pg. 20)



Carving of giant footprints at entrance of temple at ‘Ain Dar
Photo by permission; Erwin Voogt, <http://www.erwinvoogt.com>

EUPHRATES VALLEY, HOMS, URAN ZOHRA GIANTS

One of the most famous giant man photographs that has circled the globe is of – yours truly. Henry Johnson took a photo of me standing in front of the sculpture of a giant man femur that is attached to a drawing of a skeleton I blew up to fit the leg bone. The man would have been about **12 feet tall** I have answered countless e-mails and phone calls about it. They all want to know, “Is it real? Where is the bone and where can I get more information?” I tell them all the same; it is a sculpture I did in 1997 for professor, Jack Wagner of Camp Sunrise in Fairmount, Georgia, who sent me a newsletter called *It's About Time* that carried a letter from a man who says he was a road construction engineer in **Southeast Turkey** in the **Euphrates Valley**, in **Homs**, and in **Uran-Zohra**, in the 1930s and 60s, and that they bulldozed roads through burials with tombs about 4 meters long. The leg bones were 120 centimeters, **47 inches, long**. I was able to track down the man's wife who published the newsletter but he had recently died (2007) and his files were unavailable. I have been challenged on the 47 1/2 in. femur sculpture. A **tomb 4 meters long** would hold a body 10 to 12 ft tall. If he was referring to the whole leg, they would fit a 6 ft tall man; it would not have sounded “unbelievable”

the whole leg, they would fit a 6 ft tall man; it would not have sounded “unbelievable”

Where did the bones go? Most of them are unintentionally destroyed by their discoverers. They have no preservatives with them and if anything survives in-tact, it is probably thrown into the back of a truck and further damaged or destroyed. Jaws, skulls or whole bones or objects could quickly find their way into private collections, or museum basements never to be seen again. And the other factor is the deliberate hiding of the evidence of giant men by government agents or major museums. The newsletter, *It's About Time*, that this article was taken from, was published by Bible scholar and researcher, the Late Eugene Faulstick of Spencer, Iowa.

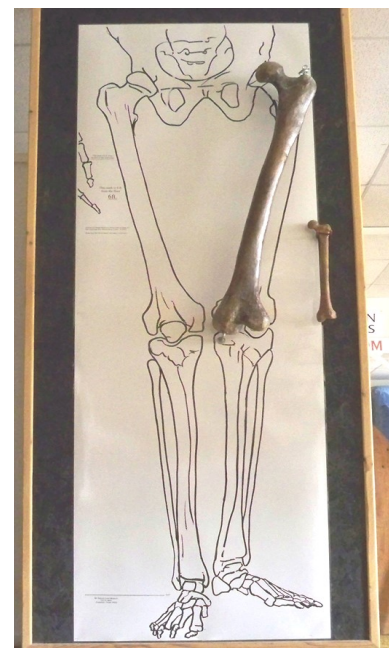


47 inch Human Femur

In the late 1950s, during road construction in south-east Turkey in the Euphrates Valley, many tombs containing the remains of Giants were uncovered. At two sites the leg bones were measured to be about 120 cms "47.24 inches". Joe Taylor, Director of the Mt. BLANCO FOSSIL MUSEUM in Crosbyton, Texas, was commissioned to sculpt this anatomically correct, and to scale, human femur. This "Giant" stood some 14-16 feet tall, and had 20-22 inch long feet. His or Her finger tips, with arms to their sides, would be about 6 feet above the ground. The Biblical record, in Deuteronomy 3:11 states that the Iron Bed of Og, King of Bashan was 9 cubits by 4 cubits or approximately 14 feet long by 6 feet wide!

GENESIS 6:4
There were Nephilim (Giants) in the earth in those days; and also after that when the sons of God (Angels?) came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown.

More info & Replicas available at mtblanco1@aol.com or www.mtblanco.com
Mt. Blanco Fossil Museum • P.O. Box 559, Crosbyton, TX 79322 • 1-800-367-7454



Joe Taylor and giant femur sculpture 2004 (poster by Henry Johnson)

Giant femur sculpture 2004



LETTERS FROM THE MONTH ADAR

Dear Sirs, Please send a copy of your Creation to Date Timeline to the address below. Enclosed is \$2.50 plus \$20.00 contribution toward what I consider more than merely an interesting work-- this goes to lend further credibility to the Bible record, making it all the less possible for people to plead ignorance or to insist on considering also the Koran or the Book of Mormon. (The above three, I understand, are the only three representative writings that expressly SAY they are the word of God). Keep up the good work. PS, Pinehurst, N.C.

Dear PS, I'm happy that you are aware that chronology is the one thing that makes the Bible different from other holy books. God entered history in a special way; a way in which man can comprehend, not in millions and billions of years. The earth is only two million DAYS old! The author of the Bible shows that God is the author of history by foretelling the event AND the date of its happening. For those prophecies that did not foretell a date, design is so obvious that one could not argue that there was not a designer of history. When the book of Mormon or the Koran speak of history, it is not testable. This shows that these books are not like the Bible, and therefore were not directly inspired like the Bible. No other holy book gives credence to its god like the Bible, which shows that Christ was the reason for chronology. What a witness to a Creator who even controls the time of salvation! (John 7:6). EWF

Dear Christian Friends, I was born and lived in the Middle East from 1938 to 1968. I was Ain-Terr and Euphrates water works engineer and was very interested in archaeology and history and had some very interesting findings, some of which may sound unbelievable. I have brought with me a few silex arrow heads, etc., from the very battlefield where King Nebuchadnezzar and Pharo-Necho's armies fought. And what about the giants mentioned in Genesis? In south-east Turkey in the Euphrates Valley and in Homs and at Uran-Zohra, tombs of about four meters long once existed, but now roads and other construction work has destroyed the spots. At two places, when unearthed because of construction work,

the leg bones were measured about 120 cms. It sounds unbelievable. I have lived with my family at Ain-Tell for more than 14 years at the very spot where King Nebuchadnezzar had his headquarters after the battle of Charckmish, where I dug the graves of king's officers and found their skeletons like sponge, and when you touch them they become like white ash, with spears and silex and obsidian tools and ammunition laying by. I had a room full of such and more artifacts but left them all when the communist regime was established in Syria that forced me to escape to the U.S.A. Here, too, I worked as a water treatment and waste water engineer and contributed to this country with two inventions in waste treatment. I am now retired in Santa Maria. Yours truly, HK, Santa Maria, CA

Dear HK, I found your letter so interesting that I published some of it for our readers. I hope they enjoy it as much as I did. EWF

Dear Christian Friends: Your "It's About Time" boggles my mind! To go back to 4001 years B.C. for the creation of the universe is amazing on this date 1987 when very few among evangelicals will accept it, as you know! But I do! I hope, too, God willing, to support your ministry every month as God helps me. Have you read Charles H. Hapgood's book on "Earth's Shifting Crust"? This book has caused a lot of thought in me. What about "Continental Drift"? Yes or No? Hope you tell us if these are biblically credible. CM, Elmwood, Conn.

Dear CM, You really hit the nail on the head when you said, "Very few among evangelicals will accept it, as you know!" The church has been putting chronology down for so many years that it has become a sacrilegious study! These same people might argue intently for a perfect Bible, yet, without even thinking about it, insist that whole chapters are not to be studied! What a sales job Satan has done on the unsuspecting church! It is not hard to see his reasons, since chronology makes the Bible "provable" and shows Christ was the whole purpose of chronology. I don't get into subjects like "continental drift" since it cannot be precisely dated. Other creationists are much more qualified in these areas. EWF

Editor's Note: I just want to say a special thanks to those who see the importance of this ministry in your gifts and especially your prayers. God can do anything, but unless we ask Him as a community of believers, we may not get what we need to help us in our ministry.

THE RIVER ORONTES GIANT 45 FEET TALL

The Greek writer, Philostratus (A.D. 218) in his work, "Heroics", says that the **River Orantes** (in **Iran**) "broke", revealing the giant Aryades who was 30 cubits (**45 feet**) tall. He was said to be either an Indian or an Ethiopian. The Ethiopians and Indians are almost black. If the 45 feet is correct and this was supposed, by people like Henry Howorth, to be just an elephant, even if stretched out prone, it is improbable that it could have been over 40 feet, and that is with tusks that were at least 10 feet long. And had the tusks been there to measure, it is doubtful that it would have been taken for a giant man. Author of *The First Fossil Hunters*, Adrienne Mayor, speculates that it was just an elephant skeleton. But she has little more than doubt to go on as she tells that Pausanias examined them and he had previously examined an elephant skull and tusks in Italy, therefore he should have known the difference.

Then there is another account by this same second-century A.D. geographer Pausanias (author of *Guide to Greece*) who tells that an earthen jar 11 cubits high (**16 feet**) was found in the **River Orontes**. Inside was a man the same height. The 'deity' at Claros told the Syrians that it was Orantes who was an Indian by birth. Is this two stories of the same event; possibly. Aryades could easily be pronounced Orantes. The River Orantes flows through **Lebanon, Syria, and Turkey** where other giants lived. He also recorded the finding of the supposed bones of the giant, **Ajax**, a champion in the Trojan war. Homer, in his *Illiad*, says that **Ajax's** grave was at Rhoe-teum where the Greek ships landed to attack Troy. Emperor Hadrian built a tomb for the bones of Ajax at Troy.

GIANT TOOLS OF SOUTH MOROCCO

Former French delegate to the Prehistoric Society, Dr. Louis Burkhalter in 1950, published a statement in the *Revue du Musee de Beyrouth*, titled "A Report On Gigantic Implements Found In **South Morocco**" saying; "I want to make it clear that the existence of gigantic men in the Acheulian age, must be considered a scientifically proven fact." (The Acheulian age is supposed by evolutionists to have been 75,000 to 100,000 years ago.) Burkhalter said that 'gigantic' stone tools were unearthed at Sasnych [**Syria**] five miles from Safitah from the alluvial ground of **Nohr Abrach**. Some of the bi-faced implements weighed 2.5 kg to 3.5 kg. A Captain R. Lafanechere found similar objects in **South Morocco**, some weighing 4.150 kg and one specimen of over 8 kg! These sound like flint tools made from chert that formed in the limestone during Noah's Flood 4,500 years ago.

GIANTS OF EASTERN TURKEY

A man named Bill Fry told me, July 8, 2002 that he had talked to an eye-witness who had seen giant human skulls and jaws from Eastern Turkey. Judging from this photograph taken by Ron Wyatt of a giant man's lower jaw that is 6 ½ inches wide, about **twice the size** of a normal person, the man this belonged to was very old at the time of death. He is missing back molars on both sides and the sockets appear to have filled in with bone, indicating age.



Jaw 6 ½ in., Southeast Turkey (Ron Wyatt)

'SONS OF THE EARTH' BURIAL GROUND NAULACKUS, COS, PHYRGIA, THESSALY, VESUVIUS

Philostratus of Lemnos in about 218 A.D. goes on to say that a giant was found at Naulachus, and at Cos, that were the bones of the giant sons of 'the Earth', one named Meropes, and in Phrygia, (west central Turkey) the son of Hyllus who was the son of Heracles and in Thessaly (north central Greece) was buried Alodes. The Greek delivering the account said that they were 9 fathoms or 54 feet long! (a fathom is 1.83 m or 6 ft).

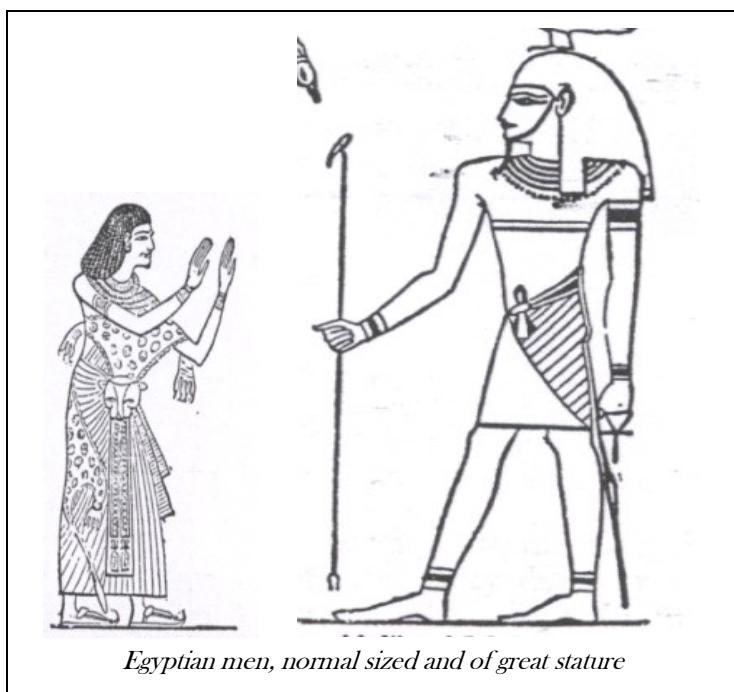
A great number of giants were said to be buried in Southern Italy at Vesuvius (southern Italy) as well. NOTE, it should be kept in mind that some of the supposed human skeletons have turned out to be elephants. However, where do these stories of giant men being buried in the area come from if there is no basis of truth in them? Without the history of these giants, wouldn't the local people just think they were animals?

AJAX

Philostratus goes on with an account told to him of a storm that opened part of the grave of **Ajax** the son of Telamon at **Salamina**. At an island called **Lade** among the Milesians, that Asterius the son of Anax the **son of Earth** was buried there who was 10 cubits (**15 feet**) long. In the **upper Lydia** (northwestern **Turkey**) at the city called 'The Gates of Temenis' the sepulcher of a giant was opened by a storm, said by the locals to be Geryon the son of Khrysaor...however, the historians of Lydian antiquities affirmed that the giant was the body of Hyllus, **son of Earth**.

Now, the other side of the story is, that Roman Emperor Hadrian after paying his respects to the bones said to be of the giant **Ajax**, reburied them in a fine tomb at Troy. Pausinias says **Ajax** was buried at Rhoeteum. So, some confusion exists. Were they elephant bones?

Ok, it is impossible now to know what bones they found, but if historians are to be believed, those at **Lydia** and the other cities were well aware that giant men by these names had indeed lived in that area in the past, therefore it is doubtful that these were all mammoth skeletons as Howorth or Mayor might say. Plus, the term '**son of Earth**' sounds like the giant sons born to human women fathered by fallen angels, who were not from earth, but their sons were. **Ajax** was a historical figure according to important men such as Pausanias and Philostratus.



Egyptian men, normal sized and of great stature

EGYPTIAN OF GREAT STATURE

There were other tall men mentioned in scripture; Depending on whether one uses the regular cubit of about 18 inches or the royal cubit of about 22, the **Egyptian soldier** slain by the Israelite soldier, Benai-ah, would have been from **7 and one half feet tall** to over 9.

1Ch 11:23 And he slew an **Egyptian**, a man of great stature, five cubits high; and in the Egyptian's hand was a spear like a weaver's beam; and he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's hand, and slew him with his own spear.

PALESTINIAN GIANT NEANDERTHALS

With nothing more than a note in my files, I can only say that *apparently* it was reported in "*The Puzzle of Ancient Man*" that some of the **Neanderthal skulls** in **Palestine** were of **giants**. How's that for a puzzle? What it says is that evidently Neanderthals weren't as ancient as evolutionists say and that these may have been men who still lived for hundreds of years, which in itself, contributes to the heavy brow and flattened head typical of Neanderthals. Chittick has asked, "Larger brains or giants?"

SAUDI ARABIAN GIANTS 36 FEET TALL?

Reed Wilson reported that in an article in the April 22, 2004 issue of "The New Nation" that a human (skeleton it is presumed) was found in the southeastern area of **Saudi Arabia** that was **36 feet** tall. More research is needed.



Janus the "Two-faced" god

GIANT CELTS IN TURKEY?

Giant Celts? The Jan-Feb 2002 issue of Archeology reported on a gruesome dig of human sacrificial victims in Anatolia of ancient **Galatians at Gordion**. One item of interest was an image of a two-faced figure. It is a rather crude stone sculpture that shows two heads coming from one neck. Gordion was the eight century B.C. capital of Phrygia where King Midas ruled and is located 60 miles Southeast of Ankara in **Central Turkey**. Were there really people with two faces? Eugene Black Bear Jr., a



Eugene Blackbear Jr.

Cheyenne Indian said there used to be giants **10 feet tall with two faces**; "One in front, one in back." In Mexico, there is a girl *or girls*, who have (has) two heads. They have different personalities and driver's licenses.

UR

A note on a piece of scrap paper in my files says simply, "1920 Leonard Woolley standard of **Ur** shows giants." Ur was an ancient city of Mesopotamia, in the southeastern part of present-day Iraq. It was a major city-state of the Sumerian civilization.

ANCIENT MIDDLE EASTERN ART OF GIANTS?

Looking at the art of ancient **Egypt, Greece, Asia** and other lands where sculpted Art has survived, it makes you wonder if the figures being depicted who are called Pharaohs, kings and rulers, or even gods, are in fact some of the fallen angels or giant men. The **Pharaoh**, depicted on the slate palette of Narmer, wearing the red crown is shown as being notably taller than most of the other figures. In a bas relief of **King of Agade**, his size, compared to the other figures is over **8 feet tall**. The 'god of the weather' of **Ras Shamra** is three times the height of the other human figures in the carving. One of the gods of Assur is either standing between two children or he was about **9 feet tall**. Archeology tells us that it was common for ancient kings to have themselves depicted as larger than life, unless...of course, they were in fact, larger.



Narmer palette Pharaoh in the red crown of Lower Egypt



Bas relief of the King of Agade



The 'god of the weather'



One of the gods of Assur

LONG-HEADED GIANTS OF MALTA



Walls of gigantic stone at Malta

Mr. Alfred Xuereb of **Malta-European Union** sent me some very interesting news stories about the long-headed giants of Malta. He added that he wanted to tell me what is hidden from the public. This is an excerpt from his letter, just as received: *(He addresses me as "Dr."; I am not a Dr.)*

"Dear Dr. Taylor, on March 1974, when the Public Works Dept. were doing to built the new Malta International Airport, a large bull dozer was cleaning up soil for the Runway of this airport. And found a round huge rock of about, approx: 7 to 10 tons weight! and when the bull dozer pulled it to remove it, under this huge rock discovered an underground natural cave - like a big well! And resting on its floor there were several huge skeletons, that even their curly

hair was still attached on their skulls! On that period, Malta was still under the British colony, and then, these mysterious **very huge skeletons** took them all to the British Museum of Natural History in London, U.K., for scientific studies, and are still in there in hidden place , and not for public, and the authorities want to keep us blind!"

This same "disappearance" into major museum basements, is a common occurrence with giant skeletons. Other stories have described the skulls of some of these giants as resembling those long-headed ones in **Peru, Iraq** and **Egypt**. The general consensus of the Malta articles was that they were a different people, more advanced technologically and believed to have preceded the modern types. Some attributed them to aliens.

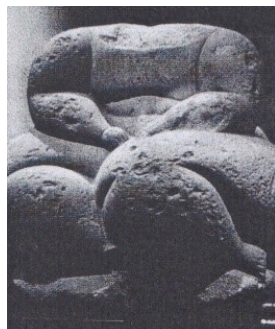


Long-headed skulls of Malta

Two stone images of very fat nude women are shown that resemble similar images found in caves of other European countries associated with the 'cave men' who depicted bison and mammoths. Perhaps these fat women were giants or possibly the "Mother" goddess that some of the ancients credit with being the female creator of the human race. The stories have real similarities to the account of Adam and Eve, but I am inclined to think they might be giant women who were fathered by fallen angels or a human woman who married a fallen angel, in either case; they were worshiped as a goddess.



Fat woman on legs of Malta



Very fat "goddess" of Malta

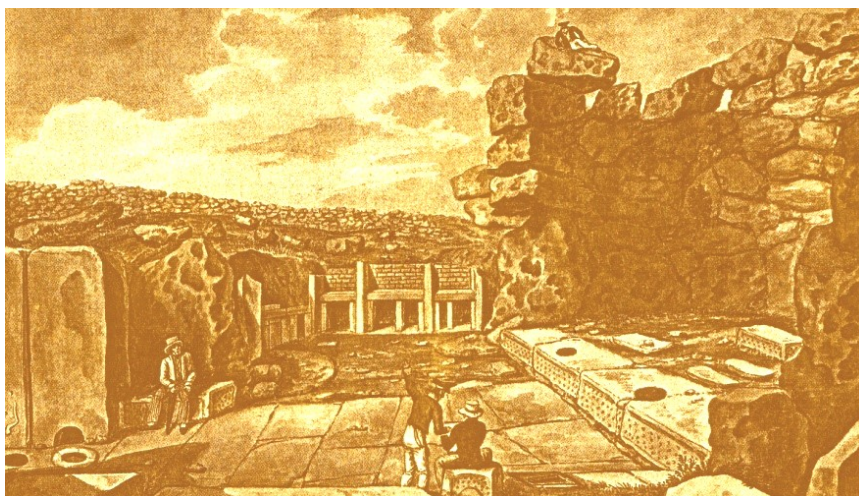
There are several stone walls of great antiquity on this **Mediterranean island of Malta** made of an orange corraline limestone usually attributed to the giant men who were buried there. However, other legends say that a giant female named **Sunsuna** built the 20 ft. tall walls while carrying her baby in a sling. The complex is called Ggantija after the giantess. Some of the stones of the giant wall weigh 40,000 pounds and were hauled from several miles away!

At Gozo, thick flat layers of sedimentary rock can be seen jutting out into the ocean. The Blue Grotto shows the rock cliff about 100 feet high where the rock has caved away

leaving a huge overhang and creating a giant cave large enough for a sizable boat to shelter under. If the rock is limestone, I would have to say that it was formed in Noah's Flood and the wall builders and the giants were there in the last 4,500 years. Ironically, on this island of giants, are found the remains of a tiny fossil elephant **3 feet tall!**



Map of Malta, near Italy



1800s watercolor of Ggiantia by Charles F. Brocktorff

GIANT OF CRETE 46 CUBITS TALL

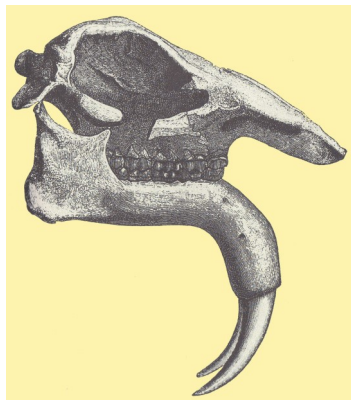
The Greek historian, Pliny, about 77 A.D. said that there was an earthquake in **Crete** that opened up a mountain and revealed a skeleton standing upright that was 46 cubits – that's **89 feet** – tall. It was believed that it was the skeleton of Orion or Otus. In Greek mythology, Orion was a giant and a hunter who allegedly killed numerous wild beasts and boasted that he would kill all of them. He was the son of the sea god Poseidon, who was killed by the goddess Artemis and 'transformed into a constellation.' Poseidon, Orion and Artemis were probably all real beings; Poseidon was probably one of the pre-Flood fallen angels. Orion and Artemis were possibly the son and daughter of Poseidon by human mothers. Many large fossil elephants and rhinoceroses are buried in the sand in that region and it is speculated that "Orion" the giant, was merely a fossil elephant. However, there were temples at the time that displayed elephant tusks *as tusks* and a vertebra of an elephant from 58 B.C. that was 18 inches thick. With so many fossil skeletons of Mammoths and mastodons all over that area, isn't it unlikely that they would misidentify one as that of a human? * **Some say that Poseidon was Nimrod.**

LEMNOS IN ATTICA

Philostratus, in his work, "Heroics", says that he saw the giant bones at **Lemnos by Menecrates of Steria in Attica (Greece)**. Again, this could be a mammoth or dinosaur were it not for the fact that they poured two Cretan amphorae full of wine into the skull and it was not filled. An amphora might hold as much as 4 or 5 gallons. I know of no dinosaur skull, including Triceratops, whose brain case can hold even one gallon; the same goes for elephants, but a human skull of a man probably **20 feet tall** or more would have a cranium that size. The brain case to the largest mastodon on record, *that I personally restored*, would hold a half- gallon.

THESSALONICA IN MACEDONIA

In 1691, the Catholic Priest, Jerome de Moncheaux reported that a skeleton **96 feet long** was found in a wall at Challiot, near **Thessalonica in Macedonia**. In a letter from another Catholic priest, Jerome de Rhetel from the *Levant, it was stated that the **skull could contain 210 pounds of corn**. A pound of corn would be roughly the size of a quart. That's a big skull. Again, if the measurement is even half that, it could not be an elephant or dinosaur. It could only be a human cranium. In 1692, an account was written and signed by several witnesses and published in the "Mercury" of 1692. The famous paleontologist, Cuvier, writing in 1806, added that there was an account of similar bones at **Demotica near Adrianople**. Herodotus wrote about **giants** of the **Sumerians and Scythians**.



Deinotherium giganteum
Skull of fossil elephant
That stood 15 feet tall

MESSENE IN GRECE

Phlegon in his work on *Greek Wonders* in the eight volume of the Thesaurus of Gronovius says that (a few years before the earthquake (in **Crete** it is presumed) Apollonius found a broken stone jar containing a human skull three times the size of normal men. The name “Ideas” was inscribed on it so the Messenians put the bones in another jar, as ‘these were the bones of the hero Idas’, named by Homer as having been killed by Phoebus. He would have been **18 feet tall**. Adrienne Mayor, in *The First Fossil Hunters*, writes this off as the practice of people of the seventh and eight centuries before Christ, of burying large animal bones thinking they were giant heroes of the past. It would have to be a small elephant skull to be only three times that of a normal human. If, as Mayor says, large fossil bones are turning up all over the place, how is it that they misidentified so many of them? Looking at a common fossil elephant of Greece, *Deinotherium*, it’s hard to believe they thought it was a man.

TRAPANI CICILY

In 1342 peasants digging the foundations for a house at **Traphani in Cicily**, broke into a cavern in which they found a seated figure of gigantic size, apparently a mummy, as 300 people rushed to see that it was not living. He was sitting in a chair, holding a staff exceeding a ship’s mast. The figure crumbled but the skull held several bushels of corn. He was calculated to be **200 cubits high!** That’s **300 feet!** Now, I have real trouble believing that this is correct, but even if they were off by half, the man is 150 feet tall; even if he was a fourth that size, he was 75 feet, even at one-eight; he was over **30 feet tall!** ***Kircher** visited the cavern in 1637 and affirmed that it was but **30 feet high**. A seated man **70 feet tall** would be about 30 feet high in a *chair*. *(*Kircher, Mundus Subterraneus*, ii. 53,54.)

MAZARENO CICILY

Fazelus reports that in 1516 a body was found in a field called **Gibilo near Mazareno in Sicily**, which was 20 cubits high (**30 feet**) whose head was the size of a hogs-head or about 20 to 24 inches wide. Fazelus also says that at **Me-llilli**, between **Leontium** and **Syracuse**, there were a great number of sepulchers and gigantic skeletons, and many more in an immense cavern near **Hicara**.

DALMATIAN GIANT RIBS 24 FEET

Phlegon also tells of a cave called **Diana** where many bodies were found in **Dalmatia** with **ribs exceeding 16 cubits (24 feet)** in length! Ok, what to make of this? I can think of no whale that has ribs more than 10 feet long. I’ve seen the cast of one Sauropod dinosaur rib in **Lin Ottinger’s store in Moab, Utah** that was 10 feet long, so unless the ancients were off by twice, it is still very unlikely that they were whales or dinosaurs. A human’s ribs are about ¼ his height, so a man with ribs 24 feet long, would be a man **96 feet tall!!** (Dalmatia is a region in Croatia near the Dinaric Alps) Remember, this is the story we have.

GIANT WOMEN

There were indeed giant women. Several women **8 feet tall** were buried next to giant men 9 feet tall in a mound in **Ohio**. A woman **8 feet tall** was excavated in **Italy** in about 2001. There have no doubt been other giant women skeletons found, but the excavators were not familiar enough with the differences between males and females to know. The brow ridge is not as pronounced in women. Their bones are generally thinner and of course their pelvis is much wider than males. But are there any depictions of giant **women**? **Perhaps so**; if one takes the Spanish Explorer **Pigefetta’s** description of some of the **Patagonian** women they encountered, it looks like he is describing “Cave man” art attributed to the Neanderthal or other “cave men”. Several “Paleo Venuses” have been found, often carved from mammoth ivory.



“Paleo Venus”, left
side restored

Stone sculptures of fat women have been found at the giant monuments at Malta near Italy. The most striking feature of these unmistakable females is their enormous breasts. Pigafetta in the 1500s said the giant women of Patagonia had breasts that were like “arms” hanging down to their waists, and which they threw up over their shoulders when they walked. The cave art generally shows these women as being very fat. Were they giants? Perhaps their huge size, as well as their shapes, was the reason they were depicted?

SOUTH AMERICA AMAZONS, GIANT WOMEN

The stories about giant women warriors called Amazons have always seemed like the stuff of myths. But, when one considers that Spanish explorer, Pigafetta, said that they explored islands where there were just giant men, it stands to reason that there may have been enough women left behind somewhere in the **Amazon jungle** who became warrior-like and created the legends. It is also possible that, just as when many male giants became homosexuals, the giant women may have done the same thing and took on the occupations of men.

Friar Gaspar de Carvajal related the trip led by Francisco de Orellano in February of 1541 through the **Amazon**; some of the Natives they encountered told of a great overlord by the name of Icu' and the grand mistresses known as the “Coniupuyar'a” who were the feared female warriors known as the Amazons.

GIANTS IN GOLDEN AIRSHIP

An **Amazonian** Prince of the Akakor tribe said that giants came in a **golden airship**; they were white with black beards and had six fingers and six toes. They were said to have flung lightning and melted stone and built large stone cities which were destroyed by a massive flood. It sounds like a story passed down from before the Flood about the fallen angels and giants. (*Genesis 6 GIANTS Master Builders of Prehistoric and Ancient Civilizations Pg. 61*)

BOLIVIA

In **Bolivia**, at “El Fuerte” known as “The Place of the Giants” was made of giant red sandstone blocks with large rooms and high seats. Speaking of **Bolivia**; in the Jan. 24, 1880 Scientific American a linguistics expert, Dr. Rudolf Falb, said that the Indians of **Peru and Bolivia** exhibit the most astounding affinities with the Semitic languages, especially with the Arabic. He said, “The Semitic roots are universally Aryan.” The common stems of all the variants are found in their purest condition in Quichua and Aymara.

GIANTS OF BOGOTA COLUMBIA



*Large burial stone from Incan tomb,
Ica, Peru, depicting a dinosaur type animal*

In March 3, 2006 a man from **Bogota, Columbia**, Mr. Santiago Martinez, related to me: “I found the gigantic head of Pacal Votan depicted over many acres of ground two hours drive outside the city of Bogota where I live. This person is usually called the Astronaut of Pacal whose tomb was found inside the Temple of the Inscriptions in Mexico, under a stone weighing 13 tons (**26,000 lbs**) proves that he was not human. He has a very strange bone that runs connecting the nose and the skull in a very peculiar way. Also he has two small horns that can be seen. The giant head I found in **Columbia** has the same characteristics. But the incredible thing is that Pacal was able to interbreed with a woman from the Earth and had a son.” He also said, “In one of the broken giant sarcophagi I was able to discover a huge weapon that ends in a dragon’s head.” I assume that he is referring to a carving on the stone coffin. The dragon’s head was no doubt of a dinosaur. Many stones found in the graves of Incans depict men fighting dinosaurs.

GIANT MEN OF ECUADOR

Santiago Martinez also reported the following (3-6-2006): “Between 1555-1539, the Dominican priest Pedro Cieza de Leon who visited the ancient port of **Santa Helena** in today’s **Ecuador** told an old legend about giants that once arrived to that site. They came in boats and common man would barely reach their knees. I’ve seen different vases of pottery depicting the giants, some with over 1500 years! As a matter of fact, I even published one of these vases in my book called *La Conexion Atlante* which you can probably see in internet. After I published that book, a man called Carl Donna, a Swiss Anthropologist who has recently visited Santa Helena passed through Columbia.” Donna showed him a series of fossil human bones collected from **Santa Helena**. If I understood his measurement it would have been 1.70 meter in length or about 68 inches! The man must have stood **18 feet tall** or taller.

In exploring the Andes, the Spanish frequently heard stories of **giant fair-skinned** Viracochas, ancestors of the Incans. Garcilasso de la Vega heard the legends of giants arriving on the shores of **Ecuador**, “...so enormously tall that ordinary men reached no higher than their knees.” Bones of these giants were reportedly discovered in 1560 near **Manta, Peru**, and in 1928 were measured to be **8 to 11 feet tall**. A 1929 report in Nayarit, Mexico, by Captains D.W. Page and F.W. Devalda said the giants they discovered in Ecuador averaged over **10 feet in height**.

MEXICAN GIANT MAN FOUND BY STUDENTS

In 2005, while displaying the skull of our world’s largest 4-tusked Mastodon in the Hilton Hotel in San Antonio, Texas, a woman from **Mexico** told me, in broken English, about a pterodactyl that tried to grab the little sister of a friend of hers...got your interest?? She also told me about some college students who discovered the bones of a giant man they excavated and for a while displayed the bones on a table at the college. It measured **9 feet tall**. Word got out and officials from the Mexican government came and took it. I have no doubt that both stories were true.

CORTEZ AND GIANTS

Cortez in the 1500s heard stories of **giants** in **Mexico**. As late as the 16th century, Fray Diego Duran was told of giants roaming the countryside until the coming of the Aztecs who drove the giants over cliffs and killed them.

200 MEXICAN GIANTS 8 FEET TALL

There is supposed to be a story in the New York Times of May 4, 1908 about a man named Charles Clapp that said while in **Mexico**, “He found a cave containing some 200 skeletons of men each above **eight feet** in height.” He said the head of one measured 18 inches from front to back. That would fit a man at least **8 feet tall**.

MEXICAN GIANT MEN CAVES LEAD TO THE U.S.?

I get lots of phone calls, so many that it is a wonder that I’ve ever gotten any work done! But that’s how one finds out things. One such call lasted for over an hour. The fellow, whom I never met, told me in rapid fire about giant cities in **Mexico**. As furiously as he talked I tried to take notes. He had been able to penetrate an area controlled by the drug cartel, and discovered cities that were made for men of giant proportions. They looked like they had been inhabited recently he said. His description of giant granite sarcophagi, or caskets, that some of the giants were buried in was jaw-dropping. They were **12 feet long** and 5 feet wide and made of green granite of which the polished surface was so smooth that it looked like water. If memory serves me correctly, this man went on to tell me that it was believed that these giants had created tunnels that went underground from Mexico to the US! Furthermore, he said, some people were convinced that they were still using them! Ok, some of you are reeling in disbelief by now. But, I tell it as I was told.

GIANT MAN’S SKULL USED AS DOOR PROP?

In 2000, an older gentleman related that a friend of his was visiting in **Mexico** and he had a photograph of his friend standing in the doorway of a house in Mexico that was propped open by a giant human **skull 24 inches tall**!

Unfortunately this might have been a mastodon skull and may have been the skull referenced in *The Giant of the Sierras* which is covered in the chapter 11, "Giant Fakes and Mistakes." However, while that would be a very tall man, it would be a very small mastodon, and baby mastodon skulls are fragile and very rare.

HOW BIG WERE THE PATAGONIAN GIANTS ?

Reading Pigafetta's account in the 1520s, of meeting **Patagonian** giants **10 to 12 feet tall** is exciting. He describes them clearly. But then other explorers for the next 200 years wrote that they saw no giants; then some said they were all 6 feet and others said they saw giants on horses. Finally in 1764, Commodore Byron established, for all, that indeed there were giant Patagonians and it finally became realized that apparently the giants lived inland and were not always to be seen on the shores of the Magellan Strait. This is true of many things; just because some guy with a PhD hasn't seen something doesn't mean it doesn't exist.

PATAGONIAN GIANTS IN CAVES

At a fossil showroom in Tucson Arizona about 1998, in visiting with a woman, she mentioned that her boyfriend had just returned from **Patagonia** where he encountered some locals who told him they had found the skeletons of men **12 feet tall** in a cave and they were afraid of them. One of the Spanish conquistador reported seeing the skulls of men that were so large that one could thrust a Spanish sword through the eye socket of one of these giant skulls and it would bury up to its hilt before it hit the back of the skull! That's a man at least **15 feet tall!** (*Patagonia is in southern **Argentina** and southeastern **Chile** between the Andes and the South Atlantic Ocean*)

PATAGONS BIG FOOT GIANTS

Somewhere in **Patagonia**, along the **South American coast** at about **34 & 1/3 degrees**, in 1519, Caballero Antonio Pigafetta sailed with Magellan and encountered **giant men** and women cannibals. The Spanish explorers listed many interesting facts about the people and their customs, the animals, plants and so on, but the giants were the most interesting. One giant man had a voice like a bull. They were afraid of the small Spaniards and could outrun them covering more ground with one step than they could in a bound. Their feet were so large that the Spaniards called them "Patagons" or Big Feet, hence Patagonians.

At **49 degrees** they met a giant man on the beach who was so tall that the tallest Spaniards (6 ft.?) **came only to his waist**. He was naked, singing, dancing and leaping while putting sand and dust on his head. When invited to meet the Spanish captain, he became afraid, raising his finger on high apparently believing they came from Heaven.



Big foot man from Utah cliff art Dry Forks Canyon

The giant was well-built, had a large face painted red with yellow paint around his eyes with two hearts painted on his cheeks and painted red all over. What little hair he had was painted white. He wore a well-sewed cape and shoes of the llama-like guanaco. The women, whose faces were also painted, were tall, but not as tall as their men, and followed them carrying all their goods, being naked except for a small skin over their mid private section. The Spaniards were astonished at the women's breasts which were as long as an arm. * * One sees women like this in the "cave man" art of Spain and France. Perhaps giant women were being depicted.

The giants were brown in color and clipped their hair short in a tonsure like Catholic monks. When hunting, the men hung their stone-tipped arrows from a cotton cord around their heads and wrapped their male membrums because of the intense cold. They lived in tents of skins which they carried wherever they went, eating raw meat and some sort of sweet root. Two of the giant men came on board their ship and ate a large basket of biscuits and rats without skinning them, washing it all down with a half-bucket of water. Some of the giants sang.

A trip in 1501-1502, Concalo Coehlo at 23 degrees south, discovered **giant people of Curaco**.

At the funerals, a dozen or so men called "devils" were painted and made a great noise with mirth, dancing around the dead. One man said he had seen devils with **two horns on their heads** and hair down to their feet, who could throw fire from their mouths and anuses.

Lest we assume that these people were all descendants of the fallen angels and therefore not able to be born again, consider one giant man whom the Spaniards said was gracious and amiable and though he had a terribly strong voice, like to sing and jump; each jump making a depression of a palm's depth. After some time, they baptized him as 'John'. He learned to pronounce the name of Jesus, say the Pater Noster, the Ave Maria and his name clearly. The captain gave him a shirt, cloth tunic and a pair of seaman's breeches, a cap, a comb, some bells and other things and he was apparently very happy. This giant man would have been **10 or 12 feet tall**. You wonder how he utilized the seaman's breeches! (**This same account in Ian Cameron's book on Magellan, gives the men's height at about 7 and a half feet tall. There may have been some confusion as some measurements may have been given in cubits, which is the length of a man's arm from elbow to tips of fingers, about 18 inches.*)

WHITE AMAZOIAN GIANTS

De Orellano traded for food and meat of all kinds along the river and on the **Lower Napo** they were invited to meet four giant white men with hair down to their waists, adorned with gold and beautifully dressed. The men were six or eight inches taller than the tallest Spaniard, making them probably close to **7 feet**.

QUITO PERU GIANT

In the area of **Santa Elana Point, Diocese of Quito**, giant bones were found, some limb bones measuring 4 spans in length, or about 40 inches. If these were femurs the men would have been **10 or 12 feet tall**. Giant bones were found the provinces of **Trujillo and Tucuman**. In the **Province of Tarija** the body of a whole giant man was found washing out of a creek bank. His skull was so large that a **Spaniard thrust his sword into the eye socket** burying it up to the full length. A Spanish sword might have been 2 and one half feet long. That was a man nearly **20 feet tall**! Another story may be about the same skull. That account says that; In the province of **Santa Cruz de la Sierra** an ossuary (giant stone bone box) was found full of giant bones. The Governor, Lorenzo Suarez de Figueroa, thrust his sword into one of the giant skulls burying the whole sword! The Indians along the coast by Puerto Viejo, also told the Spaniards that giants had come from the south in large rafts, but since they had not brought women with them, they died out. This may have been from the Straits of Magellan. (These accounts were by Bernabe Cobo, 1582 - 1657 in his history of the Inca Empire.) This Catholic priest said that the giants preceded the smaller Peruvians and that the Incans came in and conquered them.

PERUVIAN GIANTS

A huge man's mummified head is displayed with a golden headdress almost 4 feet high in a museum in **Peru**. A normal Incan man, as we know them, would be about half the size of this Incan King. The man was upwards to **10 feet tall**.

Some extraordinary people built fantastic ruins in **Peru**. In a private museum in Peru, the head dress, clothes and other artifacts of two very large mummified men **9 or 10 feet tall** are on display. Many tribes related to the early Spanish explorers that a race of giants was there before them.

CUSCO GIANTS

Did giants build the fabulous granite structures of Peru? One need only go to **Cusco, Peru** to see what they call the "serpent", a huge granite block wall that at a distance of a mile looks like a giant serpent crawling along. The elevation is 14,000 feet. I could barely breathe! But, here, the ancient Peruvians, the Incans it is supposed, constructed this wall which simply defies explanation. I stood at the base of one beautifully finished block of solid granite that towered over **20 feet high**, some **12 feet wide** and at least **10 feet thick** and it was fitted on at least two sides as well as on the bottom to other huge blocks. And the one under it is even larger! It would take the most powerful machinery in the modern world to even move this block, much less the one under it. But here were thousands of them! Plus, they came from a mile away, down a valley and up a hill! Cusco was just one of many such incredible places. Who built them? Whether they were built or even started by giants, and especially if one wants to disbelieve there were giants, it ought to be obvious that **man is not evolving when you consider the phenomena of the Incan empire**.



Henry Johnson at Sacsahuaman at one of the giant stone walls in Cusco, Peru

TIAHUANACO PERU

Some of the statutes at **Tiahuanaco, Peru** had **six toes** and six fingers, one of the characteristics of the giants. Did the giants build Tiahuanaco?

PHILIPINO ONE-EYED GIANTS

In 2002, on Sunday February the 24th, Perseus Echeminada published information on the “**one-eyed**” giants found in the limestone caves of **Bohol, Bukidon and in Agusan**. Tribal stories told that giants once lived in **Central and Northern Mindanao** in the **southern Pilipino Islands**. One, named Agyo, fought the Spanish explorers. This would have been in the 1500s. Apparently, archeologist Rey Santiago, after intensive study of a one-eyed skull they found in Bohol, declared it to be ancient. But, while the fact that it was a giant man must have been more than most archeologists can accept, he speculated that it was not a true Cyclops, but that the limestone in the cave had caused the one eye socket. Well... I didn't see it, but come on, what about all the other one-eyed skulls? Besides, limestone preserves bone really well. Furthermore the tribal folklore insists that there was not one, but two ancient races of giants. The **Kapre** were considered the evil ones, and the one-eyed ones, the heroes. This is just the opposite of the giant Cyclops who allegedly built the Tower of Babel.

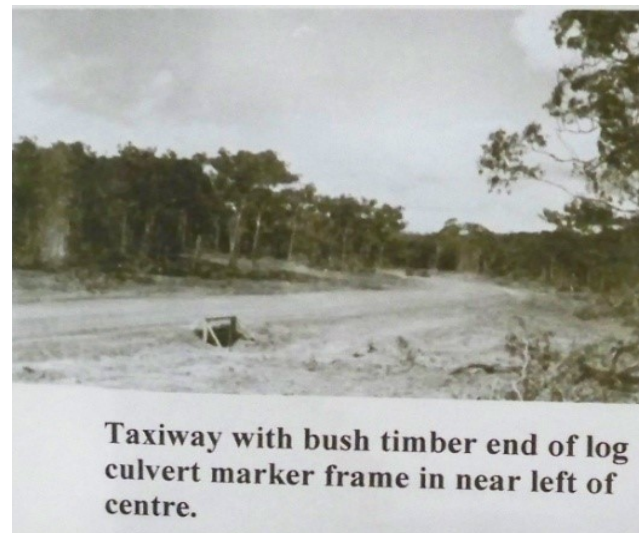
WWII PACIFIC ISLAND GIANTS

John Siminoff sent me this story: He related that his dad read an article in an old periodical called Fate magazine in which a reader of the magazine wrote about giant human skeletons being found while excavating for an airstrip in WWII. The article stated that the skeletons were **18 to 24 feet** tall! Then the MIT (sic) came in and wouldn't let anyone else in. His dad couldn't recall which **Pacific Island** this was on. He was also mystified as to why no one back in the States had heard of the find.

My late uncle, Bryce Allen, was in the Corps of Engineers in WW II. He didn't tell of any giants being found, but since they were often strafed by Japanese planes, time was of the essence. If anything were found, it might have been destroyed just to get the job done and get out. Captain Allen and his crew were putting in landing strips for American planes. These scenes are what the Islands where the giant skeletons were found might have looked like.



Airstrip on an island in the Iron Range



My uncle, Bryce Allen, was in the Army Corps of Engineers in WWII. This is one of the islands where they built military installations

TARAWA POLYNESIAN ISLAND GIANTS

Giant footprints in volcanic ash hardened into stone has generated a book about them, titled, * *The Footprints of Tarawa*. According to the author, I.G.Turbott, there are several places on this string of Polynesian islands (The

Kiribatis) where giant footprints along with normal sized ones are to be seen. Many are, or at least *were* in 1949, very clear. Most, he says, have **6 toes**, just as the Bible described the giants. One print is reported to show one left print with **12 toes**; sounds unbelievable, but that is his report. One print was said to be **36 inches long** which would have belonged to a man upwards of **12 feet** or more; others were **53 inches** (1.37 meters) long!

**(Footprints Of Tarawa is extracted from The Journal Of the Polynesian Society, Vol 58, No. 4 Dec. 1949, Wellington, New Zealand) The WWII "Battle of Tarawa" of 1943 was waged here.)*

SOUTH PACIFIC GIANT GRAVEYARD

Jonathan Gray visited a small **South Pacific island** and was taken to a graveyard of giant tombs made of huge heavy stones that came from several miles away. His guide told that during WWII, soldiers putting in some lookouts in the high peaks uncovered tibias (lower leg bones) 3 feet long, fitting a man about **12 feet tall**. Gray goes on to tell of a road crew who uncovered bones of a man **12 feet tall** and caves full of giant men's bones. There must be some connection to all of these islands. These giants apparently preceded the Micronesians and Polynesians. (*Jonathan Gray e-posting 2-10-2005 info@archeologvanswers.com*)

RUSSIAN

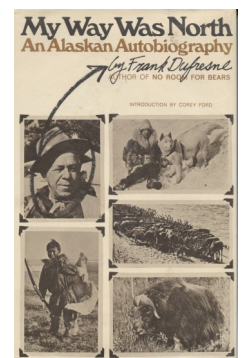
RUSSIAN GIANTS: PRE-FLOOD OR POST-FLOOD?

My friend, Teno Groppi, related this story about the giant **Russian** men: Peter and Renee Schissel were missionaries to Eastern Europe. But before she was a Christian, Renee was an anthropologist and was allowed to see things that are kept from the general public. Out of numerous examples of these anomalies, one stood out. Renee said that she had held dozens of human skulls in her hands that were twice the size of modern ones. This would make them **12 feet tall** and weigh 1,000 lbs! Renee had been witnessed to by a Christian and was encouraged to read the Bible. When she came to the passage in Genesis 6:4 she read the words, "**And there were giants in those days...**" She said a chill went down her spine, because she knew she had handled evidence that this verse was true. This gave her the confidence that she could trust the Bible and doubt the skeptics. She became a Christian shortly after that. Were they the giants who lived before the Flood or afterwards? With no information of where they came from, it is difficult to know.

NOTE: In further communication with Renee some years later her recounting it was a bit different. What she did confirm was that she had helped a Dr. Grover Krantz who had found a jawbone in **China** of what he was calling Gigantopithecus. She said it was **twice** the size of her's, and she was sure it was human, not giant ape. Knowing this convinced her that the Bible was true when she read about giants in Gen. 6:4.

GIANT CASKET ON RUSSIAN DIOMEDE ISLAND

Explorer, Frank Dufresne in his 1966 book, *My Way Was North* tells that while collecting specimens on the **Russian Island of Diomedes**, in order to escape the ice breaker, the Red October, he scrambled into a cave and into a giant's coffin. He said, "It was a grave, an ancient tomb containing a **very large** and moss-grown human skull, together with fragments of rodent-gnawed bones. I squeezed under a shelving rock, slid the lid back to block off the opening, and decided to spend the night with the giant chieftain in the bed where he had been sleeping, for all I knew, since the year of the mammoth."



GEORGIA IN THE CAUCUS MOUNTAINS

In 2008 near **Borjomi, Georgia in the Caucas Mountains**, the bones of a man thought to be **8 or 9 feet tall** were unearthed in association with what appeared to be perhaps a tomb of large finished stones. In looking at the photos, it looked to me like the person was more like **7 feet tall**. Still, it looks like Caucasian men aren't getting bigger in the Caucasus Mountains.

CHAPTER FIVE

MODERN GIANTS AFFIRM ANCIENT GIANTS

MODERN GIANT IN FRENCH ARMY 1490s

Francis 1 of **France** (1494-1547) enlisted a **giant** from Bordeaux as one of his guards, who was tall enough for his normal soldiers to walk between his legs! (*De Gigantibus* by John Cassanio)

GIANTS LIVING ON THE SOLOMON ISLANDS IN WWII?

Don Johnson of Irvine, California told me that one of his high school instructors, who was a Marine in WW II, said that the military encountered **giant men still living** on the **Solomon Islands** in the 1940s.

MODERN GIANT IN PENNSYLVANIA 1973

In the village of **Buffalo Mills, Pennsylvania**, on August 19, 1973, it was reported that a man at least **9 feet tall** walked down the main street, dressed in what was described as “strange clothing, which appeared to be made of some sort of shimmering material.” It is said that he gazed at the startled townspeople in a “dark, penetrating way” and then, casually loped off out of sight. Ha, your speculation is as good as mine! Was it a hoax, a giant man from a time in the past, a modern giant who had eluded public knowledge? We should never think we “know” everyone around us. Here is another instance; my friend Drew Gowan was a young man who lived in Florida in the 1960s. He said that one day a man with hair down to his knees just walked through town. No one knew him, where he came from or where he went.

THREE FRENCH SISTERS

Three sisters are the subject of this well-known photograph from about 1900. The tallest sister, at **almost 8 feet**, is the youngest; the smallest, at about 4 feet, is the older. I know of at least two accounts of giant men, 12 feet tall, being buried with a man three feet tall. Perhaps they were like these famous sisters. We become too closed in our thinking sometimes. Many people have argued with me that a person this tall wouldn't be able to stand up and bear their own weight; not true.

GIANT KOREANS IN THE KOREAN WAR

This is another story related to me in a passing conversation; some of the US soldiers reported seeing men in the mountains of **Korea** who were **8 feet tall**. Were they soldiers? I don't recall that they knew.

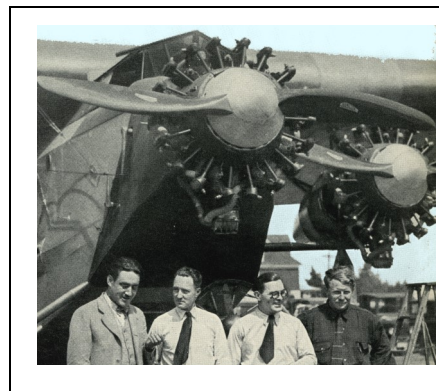
DID BYRD SEE GIANTS IN THE ABYSS ?

The story about Admiral Byrd in 1947 and 1956, going into the underworld is strange. But, if you are going to research giants, you should be aware of the story. The story goes that Byrd sailed past the **North Pole** for some distance when he began to sail down into the underworld, or inside the earth. Stay with me now. He saw beaches with trees 800 to 900 feet tall. Palm trees, I believe. There were huge apples also.



Three French sisters about 1900

On the beaches were giant men **14 feet tall** who told them they were consigned to the **Abyss**. If memory serves, they were the fallen angels. (The Abyss is probably where Jesus sent those 2000 demons, named Legion that He cast out of the demoniac of Gadara.) They pleaded with Him not to send them to the Abyss, but rather to send them into a herd of pigs. He did, and the pigs immediately plunged headlong off a cliff and into the ocean. Were the demons then consigned to the abyss? There is another report by one Olaf Jansen who told Willis G. Emerson (in the 1800s) that the residents of the inner earth are giants. I've been told that there is a U-Tube video called operation high jump that discovered a warm area in the **Antarctic**. It was green. There is also some story through Google about the "hollow earth" that is 1400 miles square. I'm just telling you, reader, so you can follow up yourself.



AMERICA'S MOST FAMOUS GIANT

Despite the fact that some modern giants have physical difficulties, their height and size, compared to the rest of us, is great and certainly shows that reports of ancient giants need not be dismissed simply because they are so tall.

Robert Pershing Wadlow of **Alton, Illinois** pictured here with his father who was of normal stature, had by the age of 22 reached the height of **8 feet, 11 inches** and weighed 439 lbs. He died July 15, 1940. Typical of almost all modern giants, Wadlow was afflicted with acromegaly, a condition causing gigantism due to renewed activity of the pituitary gland, hormone overproduction.



Robert Wadlow 8 ft 8 in with

UKRAINIAN & CHINESE GIANTS

In 2010 there were four very large people, most handicapped by health problems; a large **Ukrainian** man, a large **Chinese** man and a **Chinese** woman as well as a man from **Russia**, all about **8 feet tall**.

For many of them their gigantism is due to health problems, while most of the ancient giant skeletons found were apparently healthy and many of them soldiers, who were often buried in full metal armor with large metal swords or axes. There are men of today who are up to 7 ½ feet tall who are athletic and not physically handicapped. One such man, a Tibetan monk, was photographed by *National Geographic* in the April 2002 edition. But it is rare that any reach 8 feet that are not handicapped, today.

UKRAINE

In 2007, Leonid Stadnik age 36, from Podoliansky, **Ukraine**, measured **8 feet 5 inches**. His feet are 17 inches long. Of normal growth until age 12, a benign brain tumor is the apparent cause of his height.

CHINA

In 2010, this **Chinese** man, Bao Xishun, stood **7 feet 9 inches**, dwarfing his contemporaries. Typical of these modern giants, health and mobility are a challenge.



President Viktor Yushchenko and Leonid Stadnik of the Ukraine



Bao Xishun of China 2010

JOHANN PETURSSON OF ICELAND

Born in 1913; died in 1984, Johann Petursson, of **Dalvik, Iceland** attained a height of **7 feet 7 inches**. Known as the “Viking Giant”, his height gave him a career as a performer, appearing as a giant cave man in the 1950 film “Prehistoric Women”. Like many modern giants he suffered from back and joint problems. A man named Ray Taylor (not related) told me that, while it is not found on the web, Johann’s father was almost **14 feet tall**, a true giant! Johann’s grandson, in Florida, is **10 feet tall**, also a true giant. The elder Petursson is buried in the Valley of the Giants.-



Ad, Johann Petursson as giant

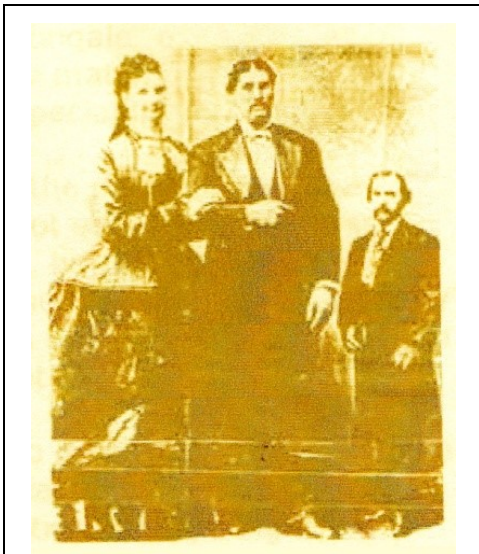
GIANT AFRICAN GIRL

About 2001 a rumor said that a **13 year old girl** walked out of the jungle in **Africa** who was already **10 feet tall**.

GIANT TEXAS GIRL

In 1995 a friend came with his family to a creation fair in **Glen Rose, Texas** to see my triceratops display with his 10 year old daughter and her **10 year old girl friend**. The friend was all of **6 feet tall**! Moreover, she was very pretty and looked like she was at least 18. I’m sorry not to know how tall she was at age 18.

CAPTAIN BATES AND WIFE AMERICAN GIANTS



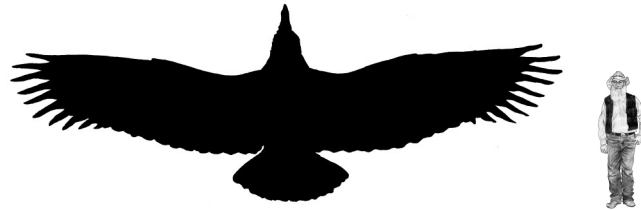
*Bates and wife Anna with 6 ft 3 in.
tall minister who married them
Aug. 6, 1846*

One of America’s most famous giant couples was Captain Martin Van Buren Bates and his wife the former Anna Swan. He was **7 feet 11 inches tall** weighing 525 pounds; his wife was one inch taller at **8 feet**! Known as the “Kentucky Giant” Bates was born in 1845 to normal parents. From his home in **Letcher County Kentucky**, he served with distinction as a fierce fighter in the Confederate forces during the Civil War from 1861 to 1863. Returning home after the war, he learned that eight local Union men had slowly tortured to death with bayonets one of his six brothers. He and his men caught all of them and hanged them in front of their families threatening the rest with the same fate for killing a Bates. Due to the incident, he moved from his home and began touring with the Barnum circus where he met his wife Anna; touring Europe with great success. Bates moved to Seville, Ohio where he had a custom house built with 14 foot tall ceilings, over-sized furniture and in the Baptist church he had a special bench made for his family. A custom made oversized carriage was built and pulled by two Clydesdale workhorses. During the War he rode a huge Percheron work horse and was outfitted with an oversized saber and two huge special made 71 caliber pistols. He died in 1919 at age 81 and is buried in Seville, Ohio next to his family.

‘COCOIA’ GIANT BIRD OR MYTH?

Living in West Texas, I hear a lot of stories from the local **Mexicans**. The Cocoi is one of those things that Mexicans are careful about discussing. They might be looked down on if they give it too much credence. Others look at it from a spiritual perspective, or in other words, they believe that it might be a demon or the Devil trying to get at them. Well, I won’t deny that the Devil and his demons do tempt people and it is possible for someone to think they see something that is not real. But the sightings of giant black birds with eagles heads that stand as tall as a man and have the wingspan of a small airplane go back a long way.

In a museum in **Peru**, there is a model of just such a giant bird. In the late 1976 a ten year old boy was in his **Illinois** back yard when a giant bird swooped down and caught him and was trying to fly off with him when his Mother wrestled her son out of its grip! A few days later a Native American Indian was canoeing on a **Midwestern** stream with his camera handy when he spotted, and filmed, two giant black birds perched high up in a tall tree. The photographer estimated their wing spread to be about **18 to 20 feet**. He filmed them flying off and told the story of these giant birds being able to carry off baby buffalo and children. Then, about 1999 a pilot in **Alaska** said he saw one flying beneath his small airplane and that its wing spread was as wide as the wings on his plane.



BIG LONG-HORNED TEXAS STEER



Brett Perryman riding Samson the long horned steer, led by Bill Perryman of Andrews, Texas

People in **Texas** have a sense of humor. The Perrymans in Andrews, Texas found time to tame a very large long-horned steer named Samson and if that was not enough, broke him to ride! He's a hit for their ministry, Crossbar Cowboy Church Longhorn Ministry. The lady in the saddle on the **900 lb. ride** is Brett Perryman with husband Bill leading Samson. Bill rides him out to check on the other cattle. He's not as big as some of the *fossil* cattle but if Texas was still as wet and green as it was during the Ice Age 4,000 years ago, he probably would be! And, just so you non-cow people understand, he probably *would not* be a steer either.

GIANT MODERN COWS

Speaking of giant cows, here is a steer that topped out at **4,500 lbs!** This modern giant of **Kuna, Idaho**, was probably as big as some of the Aurocs, fossil cattle depicted on caves in France and Spain. He's impressive, but it required special conditions for this huge animal to become so. The fossil bovines did it on their own. Named Satan, this black giant is dangerous though he is tamed. The owner is standing at a safe distance in case he turns his giant set of horns quickly to lick his **13 foot long** back and accidentally delivers a deadly blow to him. His son Monte told me he was buried in their front yard. "Satan" died in 1987 at age 17. He slipped on ice, twisting his huge ankle and got down, causing his other feet to weaken and he couldn't get up.



Giant modern steer named Satan owned by Jack Mericle of Kuna, Idaho



Truman Taylor and hogs like the one who became a giant 1920s.

GIANT RUNT PIG OF 1920s

One of my favorite stories is about this giant **900 lb. pig** raised by our Pa when he was a kid in the 1920s at Mt. Blanco, **Texas**. Grandpa, like all the farmers back then, raised hogs. They got feed as well as all that good stuff that Grandma threw out from the kitchen. It collected in a 5 gallon bucket and once a day was taken down to the barn to “slop” the hogs. They loved it. One sow had a big litter of piglets and as often happened, one didn’t get much milk and when market time came he was held back because he was the runt and not big enough. Well, *now* the runt started getting all he wanted to eat. By the next market time, he was **TOO BIG** to take to market. It was then decided to see just how big he would get. After two years of pork barrel eating, the poor slob was so fat that he was blind. The fat, which was 6 inches thick on his back, had grown over his eyes! Hog-killin’ time came and the runt ended his career as a record-holder. He weighed **900 lbs**, rendered out 30 gallons of lard and when strung up on the windmill measured **12 feet from hoof to hoof!** Those fossil hogs of South Dakota attained heights of 6 feet with heads 4 feet long, and with no help from the slop bucket.

GIANT GECKO OF 1800s

In 1979, an old stuffed lizard was “re-discovered” in the **Marseilles** Natural History Museum. The odd specimen was a giant species of gecko about **2 feet** long making it twice the size of the largest known living gecko. It was named *Hoplodactylus delcourti*.



Largest known living

GIANT NEW ZEALAND TURTLE 1883

This is really fantastic and ironically, it would seem to argue against the point of my book, except that it is the exception, not the rule. The *New Zealand Times* of December 12, 1883 reported that a sea Captain had seen something like a sea turtle that was **60 feet long and 40 feet wide** in **New Zealand** waters.

Sea Captains were used to seeing things in the water and were good judges of their size. Furthermore, since several turtles have been known to reach the age of 200 years, it makes one wonder if maybe this one had been alive much, much longer. Had there not been the world wide weather change at the time of the Flood, one could expect that these large animals would be absolutely monstrous since they have had 4,500 years to grow, whereas those same animals before the Flood only had 1600 years. The lack of really huge giants gives credence to the fact that this present world is not as conducive to growth because the world has gradually gotten colder.

GIANT TURTLE OF SICILY 1887

This is another really fantastic account: The Captain of the Royal Yacht, *Osborne*, reported an unknown sea creature off the coast of Sicily of which the visible part was **50 feet long!** It was sighted on May 2, 1877. This was published in the *London Times*, June 14, 1877, and in *Land and Water*, September 8, 1877. Again, sea Captains could be in serious trouble for filing un-professional, false or ludicrous reports. Monsters still exist.

GIANT FROG OF MOJAVE DESERT

Bryce Gaudian received an e-mail (Sep.2000) from a man incarcerated in a Florida prison. He wrote to Bryce after reading a copy of my book *Fossil Facts & Fantasies* (Mt. Blanco Publishing CO 1999). The e-mail was a bit hard to understand, but in brief the man told that he was working in the oil fields in the **Mojave Desert**. Inspecting a basement (oil field related I suppose) that had filled with 7-8 feet of water when he noticed in the hard clay wall, an

area that appeared transparent. Digging in a few inches, he was surprised to find a giant frog **24 inches long!** It came to life and jumped into the water where the man retrieved it to show his dad, an “ole Arkie bull frogger”, who confirmed it to be a frog. It reminded him, he said, of claims by coal miners who occasionally bust open a chunk of coal to find live toads inside. The man figured the giant frog was hundreds of years old. It may have been even older. There were closed clams in the same place, suggesting they too had been buried suddenly. The transparent area may have been a secretion by the frog to encase itself. The presence of water nearby may have enlivened it.

GIANT PERUVIAN SNAKE

Luis Lluma and five other witnesses in a village deep in the **Amazon** jungle said a giant black snake slithered by them. 300 others felt the effect of it moving. It knocked down tress and left a ditch where it slithered into the river Napo. It was **130 feet long** and **15 feet wide**. They were understandably terrified. Ok, here’s a point finally for the evolutionists that snakes are getting bigger. Of course since Luis has no degree, his and the other non-degreed non-important must be ignored. There was on the web about 2009 a very convincing photo of a snake in an Amazon River appearing to be **100 feet long**. Photoshop makes it hard to trust anything on the web.

Rattlesnakes in **Florida**, today, get up to **15 feet long** and **9 feet** in **Texas**, but 500 years ago the Spanish explorers reported rattle snakes in South Texas that were **25 feet long** and able to bring down an ox.

GIANT GIBBONS

In 1997, photographs of strange mummies from **China** were sent to fellow fossil dealer Jim Pennix of Dallas, Texas. It looked to be the mummy of a giant gibbon about **7 feet tall**, seated with hands on top of its feet. Only six sets of ribs could be seen, with a huge lower spinal vertebrae and very large neck vertebrae and jaws closed on a skull that is human-like except for the face and lower jaws that look like a dog. Ah ha...one of the ancient writers swore that on one island he saw men with “**dog faces**”. There was also a famous side show attraction of a boy named, “Joe Joe The Dog-faced Boy.” A young girl in the 1800s had a condition that caused her face to be elongated like a dog.



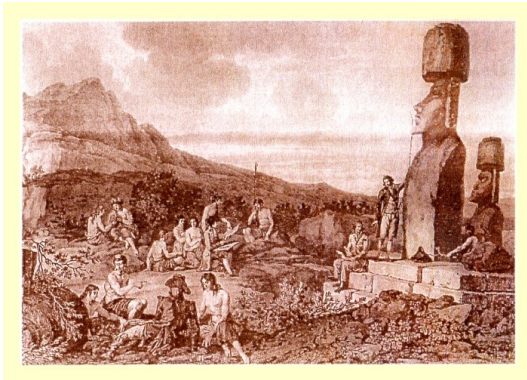
Giant mummy from China 1996 © Jim Pennix

BIG FOOT IS A GIANT

I’m not bothered by what people say about anyone who believes there is such a thing as “Big Foot”, the Yeti of India, the Abominable Snowman of Washington, Sasquatch for the Indians, and so on, therefore I share this story, verbatim, from a good fellow fossil friend, Mr. Bob Helfinstine. In May, 2006, he wrote, “When my civil engineer brother was working in the California Mountains years ago they had trouble with the Yeti. During the night the Yeti would take the 55 gallon drums of diesel fuel that was used for the bulldozers and throw the full drums into the canyon many feet below. They left temporary footprints in the dirt, but I never heard that any of the workers tried to make a copy of them.” Many eye witnesses of Big Foot say they are **8 to 9 feet tall**.

CHAPTER SIX

GIANT BUILDINGS AND OBJECTS



Early depiction of the Easter Island statues by Europeans. (Bibliothèque nationale)

EASTER ISLAND GIANT SCULPTURES

One of the most interesting places and the most intriguing is **Easter Island in the South Pacific** with its numerous gigantic sculptures of men with short arms, bald heads, long noses and thin lips who look Caucasian. They are depicted from their waist up and carved from local volcanic rock. The carvings are very heavy and many are **20 feet tall** some weighing as much as **180,000 lbs.!** It is still not certain how the gigantic statues were moved or – for certain, by whom.

GIGANTIC CAVE IN ISRAEL

Traveling in **Israel** in 2009, the days were filled with one fascinating thing after another. But for this book, I was particularly interested in seeing one site that was not on our itinerary, “The Cave of The Giants” it is called. Our tour guide told us that the ceiling of the cave was **80 feet high**. And apparently it had been carved out by hand. Were there really men who needed such a room? There are many man-made caves in Israel and they are all carved into thick layers of limestone. I suppose that it could have been a quarry for building blocks. The huge cave under the city of **Jerusalem** was quarried for building stones for the Jewish Temple we were told. But there **were** giants and just as today we build houses with ceilings often twice our height, it is conceivable that men over 30 feet tall did the same thing to keep the cave cool.



Cave of giants, Israel © Rick Hamm

THE GIANT ARCH OF CTESIPHON

There is a giant building on the plains of Babylonia near **Baghdad** that must have been **100 feet high** at the top and appears to be made of mud bricks or stone and is shaped like a modern domed Quonset building. It looks like a hanger for a blimp! The top is 10 feet thick. Called the White Palace, it was built in 629 BC for King Chosroes. Did they construct an enormous wooden frame like we build to lay the brick on to make an arched doorway? Perhaps they constructed a massive solid form of soft clay bricks and then removed it when the building was done. It is an architectural wonder.



Arch of Ctesiphon, Babylonia

MASSIVE PERUVIAN STONES

Of all the fascinating things to see in **Peru**, one of the most amazing is the stones at **Cusco** that form a giant snake at least a city block long which some call “**The Temple of the Sun**” Some of these stones are over **20 feet tall, 15 feet wide** and **10 feet thick**. They’re made of gray granite and the largest ones appear to be sitting on an even larger block! Not only that, they came from a quarry a mile away, down a valley and **UP** a hill at 11,200 feet elevation! There are thousands of these giant stones. Moreover, they are not just square or rectangular which would be hard enough, but they are cut at various angles and in one stone, there may be as many as 16 surfaces that fit perfectly to other stones. They are so accurately fitted that a piece of paper could not be put between them. There are also massive cut stones at **Machu Picchu** and **Sacsahuaman**.

We know that some of the Peruvian kings were giants, but I know of none over **10 feet tall**. Even if they had many men that size, it doesn’t seem possible that even they would be able to move them. Perhaps they had some means we have not re-discovered. There are reports that ancient men utilized drumming to move large stones. Some writers maintain that fallen angels taught men the technology to do some of these things. Or perhaps men who were the sons of fallen angels were extremely powerful giant men, and *they* moved them.



Henry Johnson in front of enormous stones moved from a quarry a mile away, down a valley and up the hill, at 11,200 feet. Unbelievably heavy stones of Sacsahuaman, Cusco, Peru! (Copyright 2007 Mt. Blanco Publishing, CO)



Thousands of massive stones make up this wall, from a quarry a mile away, down a valley and up a hill at 11,200 feet! Could normal men have moved these stones? (Photo by Henry Johnson, copyright Mt. Blanco Pub. CO)



Huge perfectly fitted hard granite stones at Machu Picchu, Peru, high in the Andes. The stones have been moved by an earthquake

GIANT STONES OF BOLIVIA

Puma Punku* in the **Bolivian Andes** is about a mile from Tiahuanaco. Here are not only more massive stones, some said to weigh **400,000 lbs**, but they are held together by “I-shaped” copper-nickel alloy bars requiring smelting temperatures of 3,500 degrees, a process not known to modern man until the 1930s. One stone is estimated to weigh **800,000 lbs** and came from a quarry ten miles away. The Kalasasaya pyramid at **Lake Titicaca** is said to have stones estimated to weigh **240,000 lbs**. Fred David states that the modern Peruvians say that a race of giants built these megalithic structures before them. On the other hand, if the small Peruvians built them, you have to throw out ideas of primitive men evolving. * (*UFO Christianity Connection* pg. 39-42, *Fred R. David* 2010)

UNBELIEVABLY HUGE STONE BLOCKS OF BA'ALBEK, LEBANON

At (Ba'albek) *Baalbek in **Lebanon's** Becca Valley, there are stones that apparently were part of a wall or platform, that simply challenge the imagination. What ordinary men could have quarried and finished these massive, *massive* stones that are nearly perfectly shaped? In this old photograph, at the far left, below a white bar there is the figure of a man in a fez the same height. It helps to see how thick the upper stones are. Called the **Trilithon**, the three large stones are estimated to weigh from about **1 and ½ to 2 million pounds** each, with the largest and most precisely cut stone block estimated to weigh **1,500 tons!** That's *three million pounds!* They measure **64 feet by 14 feet by 12 feet!** The lower course, just under them, which goes around the huge complex, must be several feet wider as they slope out to an even wider base and are estimated to weigh **600,000 lbs.** each! From the looks of them, I'm not sure they aren't actually *heavier*. The craftsmanship is amazing, as there appears to be little, if any, cracking in the stones due to ground shifting, suggesting highly skilled building techniques. Lebanon is where the cedars of Lebanon come from; they too were giants.

Are the Trilithons pre-Flood? Some think that these stones were cut before Noah's Flood. But because they are of limestone, it is my contention that they are post-Flood as the atmospheric changes and fountains of the great deep opening up caused the limestone to form worldwide and so rapidly that that animals giving birth were frozen in place with fast forming mud.

It is not hard, seeing these incredible worked stones, to believe that giants of like incredible power made them, for reasons unknown. It isn't unreasonable to ask if the men who created and moved these stones may not have been like the men of Joshua's party who said, *"We were as grasshoppers in their sight."* Some histories claim that the Romans cut these stones and moved them into place. I seriously doubt it. For certain, Rome built its largest of all temples here on top of them, but I am not convinced they were responsible for these huge stones.

Oh, by the way, there is one other stone block; the *largest of all the stones*, called "The Pregnant Woman", or "*Hajar al-hubla*", never made it to the site and is still at the quarry nearby. Estimates vary from 750 tons to 1500 tons, **that's 3 million pounds!**

**Author Andrew Collins, in New Dawn Magazine, cites historian Sanchoniatho of about 1200 BC who makes a connection of Baalbek and lists the names of Cronos also called Saturn the son of Ouranus also called Uranus or Coelus or Coele-Syria for whom Syria is named (who may have been the giants or the fallen angels) He shows that the names of many ancient places in Lebanon are derived from these giants and "gods." Mr. Collins adds too, that these "Titans", (also called "tsitans or satans") helped the Cyclops, who were also giants, build the Tower of Babel for Nimrod in the first few hundred years after the Flood. Some say Nimrod was Cronos.*

The history of the **Middle East** is filled with these mysterious characters. Universities have now convinced several generations that the "Greek Myths" are just that. But unfortunately, University professors opinion on anything of a spiritual nature cannot be given serious consideration as they are also the ones to promote abstract art, atheism, Marxism and evolutionism. (*More info at Ooparts & Ancient High Technology, also Natl. Geo. April 1958*)



Massive stone wall at Baalbek, Lebanon with blocks weighing over one and a half million pounds each. White bar is 5 feet



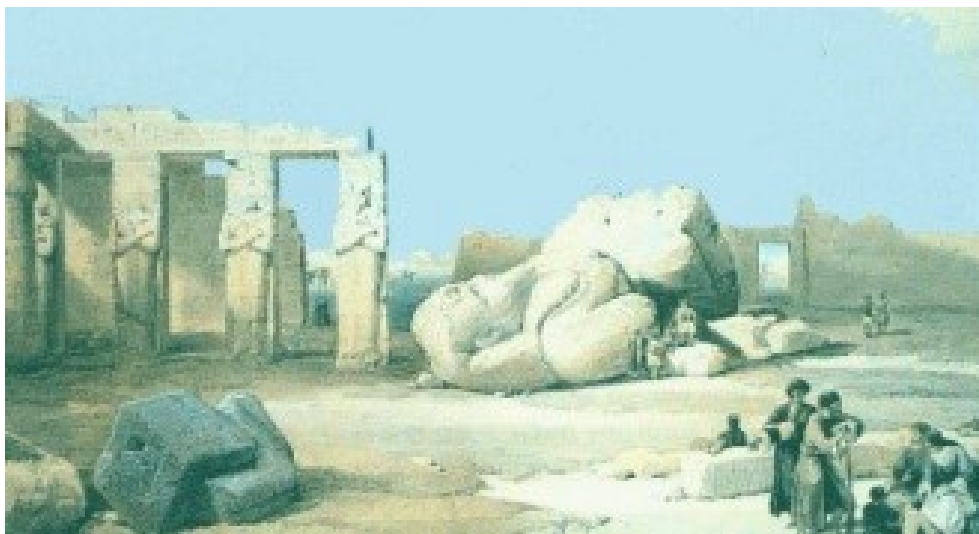
The "Pregnant Woman" largest cut stone in the world as seen in 1958 measuring 64 ft long 14 ft high 12 ft wide. The Dragoman and his camel give a sense of the size.

“**The Pregnant Woman**”, probably the largest cut stone in the world, was apparently destined for the temple at Baalbek in Lebanon and, though finished, was never moved completely out of the quarry. This stone block would be virtually impossible to cut today, and what machinery could move its **3 million pounds**?

Then, almost as impressive, the Romans built their largest temple to Jupiter onto the original stones with incredible columns **7 feet wide** and **60 feet tall**.



The Romans added Columns 7 ft. wide by 60 ft tall



*Valley Temple of Pharaoh Ramses II on the west bank of the Nile, near Thebes,
Painting by David Roberts, 1849*

RAMSES'S 2 MILLION POUND STATUE!

The only other stone carved by man that would possibly be as heavy as the Baalbek stones would be the statue* in **Egypt** of Ramses II in 1300 BC said to be carved from a single block of granite quarried 200 miles to the south weighing an estimated 2,400,000 pounds! **Two mil-**

lion four hundred thousand pounds is an estimate, but, still, if it's even close to that, it boggles our understanding. Did the Egyptians have the ability to move it, or did they have giant helpers? Either way, evolutionists are hard-pressed to maintain that man is evolving. *Furthermore, this gigantic sculpture was **toppled** by the Persians in 525 BC. Judging from the painting, it was actually in two sections.

OTHER GIGANTIC STATUES OF MEN

In a book titled *Myths and Legends* (pg 752) the author lists several giant statues; Carnac, in Egypt are 12 immense statues of gods 52 feet high. In adjacent Luxor are two granite statues 38 feet high. In Thebes are three huge statues now fallen down, one being 64 feet long. Before Christ's advent, there was a statue of Minerva in the Parthenon **36 feet high**. Just as old, at the temple of Jupiter at Olympia was a seated statue **68 feet high**.

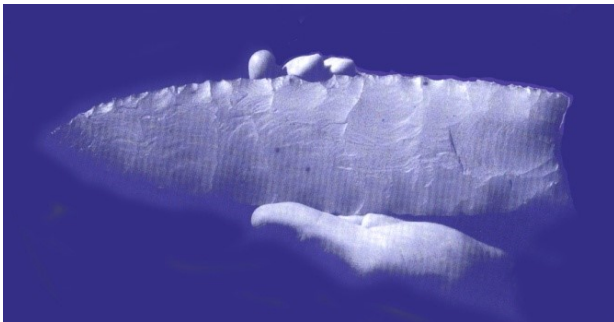
As the author said about 12 huge statues, they, "...impress upon the beholder that he is entering a home of departed giants."

MEMNON'S GIGANTIC STATUES

The egos of the ancient kings such as the Ethiopian Memnon, which some say is actually Amenophis, must have been as gigantic as the statues that are attributed to them. These two sandstone seated statues were done about 1500 years before Christ. They are some **50 feet high** and part of the blocks that construct them are truly enormous. In one, from the feet to the waist, is one block more than 15 feet square.



Two 50 ft. tall sculptures of "Memnon" facing the Nile



GIGANTIC TOOLS

Some beautifully made Clovis points were found in Wenatchee, Washington State, USA. Their perfect state of preservation was only outdone by their massive size. They were at least **twice the size** of other Clovis points. Who made them, and why so large?

FROM MOROCCO

Dr. Louis Burkhalter, the former French delegate to the Prehistoric Society, stated in the 1950 *Revue du Musee de Beyrouth*, that he wanted to make it clear that **men of gigantic size existed** in the Acheulian age (in evolutionary terms, 75,000 to 150,000 years ago).

In his paper, "A Report on Gigantic Implements Found In **South Morocco**", Burkhalter referred to **gigantic tools** found at Sasnych (**Syria**) five miles from Safitah in the alluvial deposits of Nohr Abrach, including bi-face tools of abnormal dimensions weighing 2.5 kg to 3.5 kg. Syria is bordered by Turkey, Lebanon and Israel where giants have been found.

Similar discoveries were made by Captain R. Lafanechere in south **Morocco** weighing 4.150 kg. and one specimen at over 8 kg. That would be about **15 pounds**, or equivalent to the weight of a 10 pound bag of sugar and a 5 pound bag combined! What size man would be able to use or throw a spear with that heavy a point on it?

I believe Dr. Burkhalter was right; there used to be gigantic men, but they weren't 75,000 years ago, just a few thousand. (A kilogram is about 2.2046 lbs.)

PART TWO

GIANT ANIMALS

GIANT ANIMALS ARE A THREAT TO EVOLUTIONISM

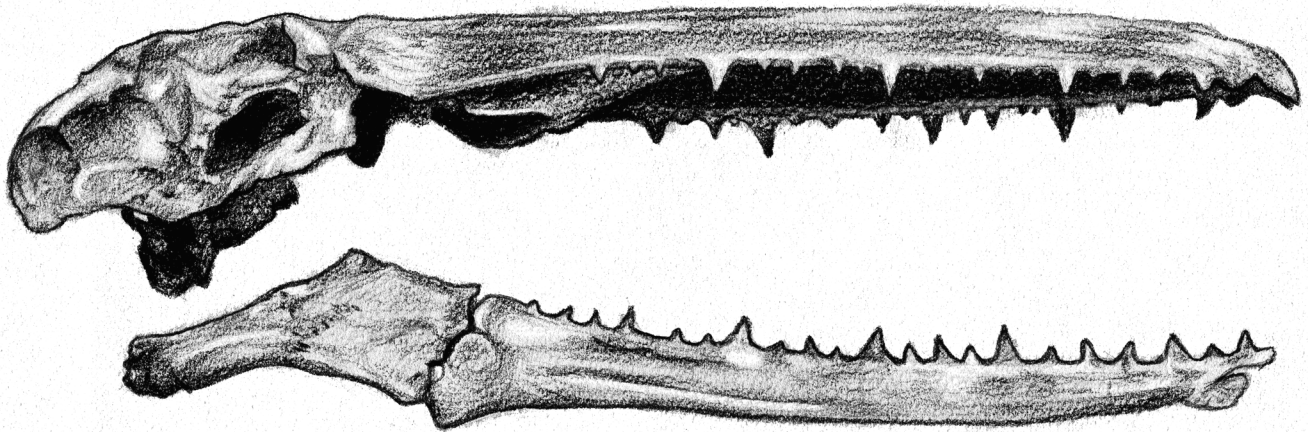
WHY WERE THERE GIANT ANIMALS?

Here again, the evolutionist has a real problem. Talk about too big, too many fingers and toes and too many teeth, too many horns, bones and legs...! The list of fossils is filled with animals far too complex for the old idea of **simple to complex** to have any validity. **To that end is this book written.**

Animals were perfect in the beginning and the ecology was perfect for the first 1500 years. God made animals complex from the start. None of them had to improve or *evolve* into something more superior, as the evolutionists would have us believe. The earth was created with a perfect ecology. That was greatly changed by what happened during Noah's Flood when the "fountains of the great deep" opened, and the "windows of heaven opened up." As one sees the list of giant animals it will be obvious that the idea of an original and complex Creation, created by the hand of God, that is, the Lord Jesus Christ, will seem to be much more the truth than the old evolutionist's idea of things starting off simple and taking eons of time to evolve into something more and more complex, and getting larger and larger all the time. **This will be shown to be the nonsense that it is.** Bear in mind that skeletons do not really show just how massive some giant animals were when alive.

CHAPTER SEVEN

GIANT BIRDS AND FOWL



Giant bird skull 16 inches long (Illustration by Jillian Peck)

In 2009, on the coast of **Peru**, an excellent skull and lower jaw was found of a very large fossil bird and displayed in the Natural History Museum in **Lima, Peru**. Scientists believe it was a sea bird and evolutionists give it an age of 8 to 10 million years. The huge skull appears to be about **16 inches long**. That is a very large bird, a giant. And look at those “teeth”. The teeth appear to be part of the skull as opposed to being socketed teeth. Another giant bird fossil, of the **Pelagornithidae** family, was found in **Ocucaje**, the Ica region of Peru’s Southern Coast. It had teeth and a wingspan of **19.7 feet**, and supposed by evolutionists to be 10 million years old.

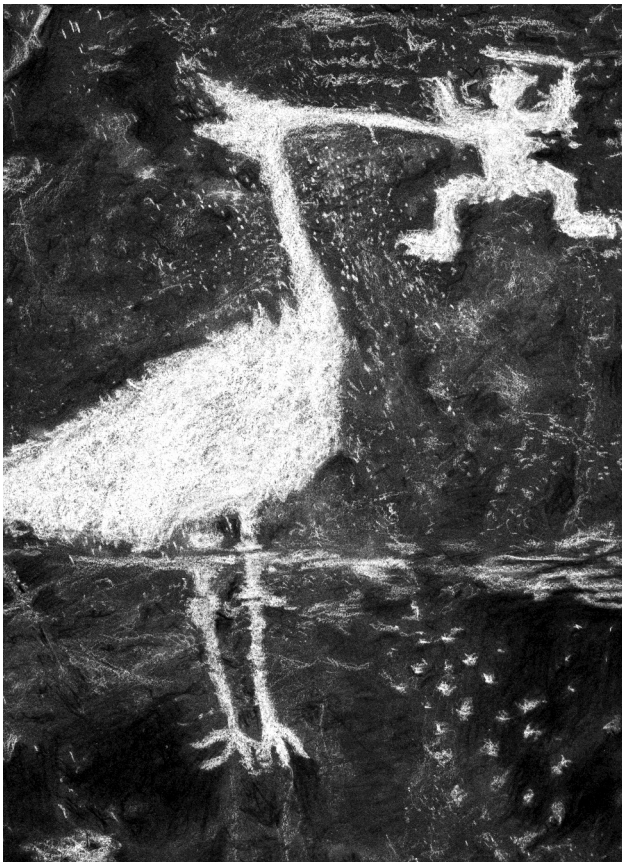


Ica burial stone of man riding a giant bird



Ica burial stones showing men riding giant fowl

PERUVIAN MEN RIDING GIANT BIRDS



*Large enough to pick up a man, or at least a child
(Art by Jillian Peck)*

In the Aeronautical Museum in Lima, there was a collection of very interesting stones. These have been engraved with a myriad of scenes including pterodactyls and giant extinct birds. The stones come from the graves of the Ica people. On some of the stones, giant birds are depicted; some large enough for a man to fly on. We don't know if this new Peruvian skull represents the largest of these strange birds or -- were there even larger ones? What these stones tell us is that if indeed they were carved some **800 years** ago, then these birds weren't extinct millions of years ago. And birds are not getting bigger!

GIANT BIRD OF AMERICAN SOUTH WEST

A pictograph from the **American Southwest**, seems to indicate that there *were* birds, similar to this one, that were large enough to pick up a man or at least a child.

This art is from a pictograph made on a sandstone cliff in the American Southwest. It shows a person being caught in the beak of a **giant bird**! A giant fossil bird was found in Oregon with a **14 ft wingspan**. When this scene was depicted is unknown, but it would certainly be *after* men - just like ourselves - were living in America.

Evolutionists would insist that any bird this large must have lived during the Tertiary period, in their assessment, some 60 million years ago and as they would insist, long before man. If the drawing is proportionate, the bird must have been **14 feet** tall!

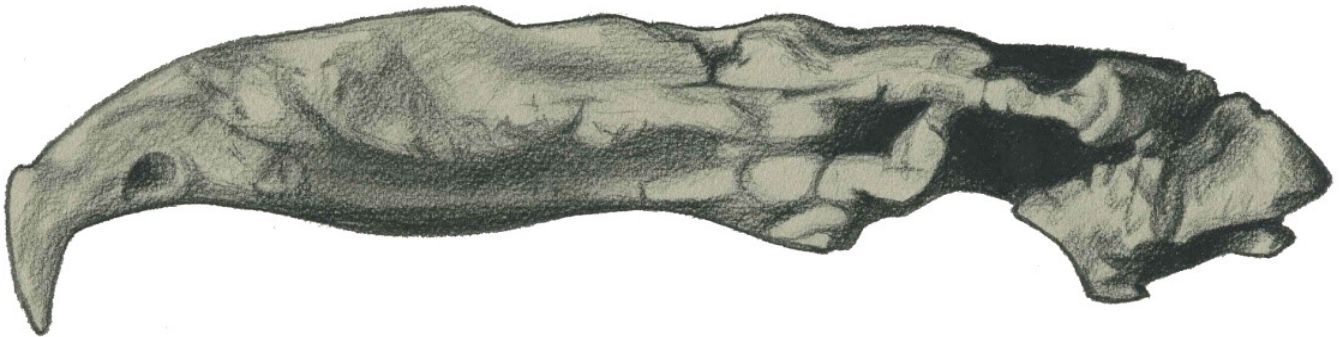
Though rather crude, the drawing fits the fossil skull shape of a giant bird skull from Lima, Peru fairly well. Or is there yet another giant fossil bird, like the one depicted here, yet to be found in North America? Shouldn't birds be getting bigger rather than smaller if evolution is true?

GIANT RAPTOR BIRD



Giant raptor bird of Argentina

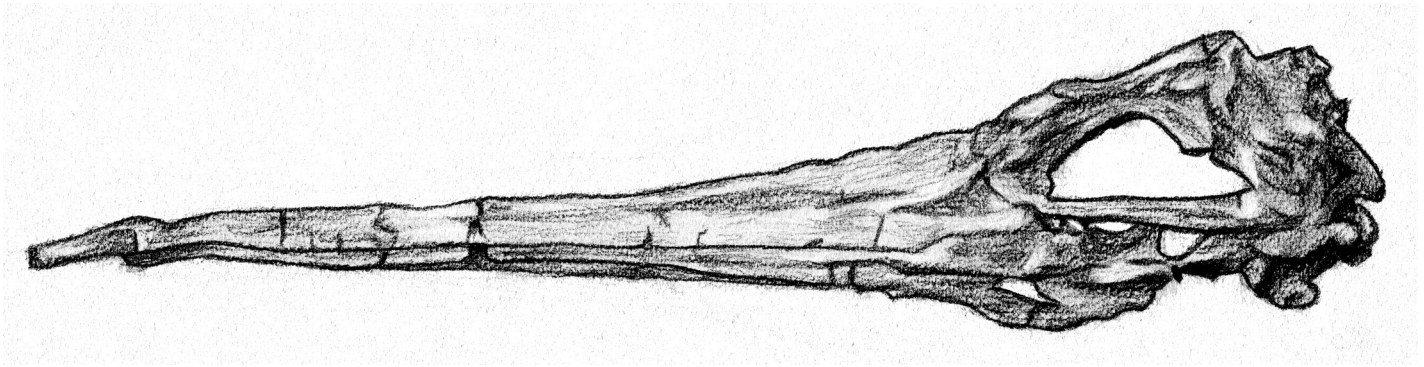
Humans weren't the only giants in **Patagonia**. This 400 pound bird with a **skull 24 inches long**, was the size of a horse with claws able to *kill a horse* was terrorizing anything it went after. A young man named Guillermo Oscar Aguirrezabala, age 22 found the giant bird's skull near his home in **Comallo, Argentina**. The rock it was in is supposed to be 15 million years old and according to evolutionists, went extinct two million years ago. In reality it was probably alive and thriving at the same time that the giant, Nimrod, was building his Ziggurat a few hundred years after the Flood. And of course it is possible it was buried in the Flood a few hundred years before.



Skull of giant raptor bird of Argentina, some 24 inches long (illustration by Jillian Peck)

GIANT PENGUIN OF PERU

This giant penguin with a **skull 12 inches long**, from a beach near **Ica, Peru** found in 2005 has made scientists abandon the dominant theories of penguin evolution. The new *Icadyptes* has been given an age of 36 million years. Heretofore they believed penguins evolved in colder climates until they evolved into today's penguins of the frozen South Pole. Oops...heretofore people got degrees and jobs teaching that "dominant" theory. Evolution is so fickle; just about the time a new bunch of evolutionists get their degrees, adamantly proclaiming their theories are the truth, suitable for publication and ready to be crammed down the throats of millions of school kids, some giant like this penguin, *Icadyptes salasi* shows up! How are they gonna' explain that to all those dumbled-down school kids? (Reported on by Neil Shae)



*Skull of *Incayptes salasi*, giant fossil penguin, 12 inches long (art by Jillian Peck)*



*Modern skull of *Humboldt* penguin 5 ½ inches long (art by Jillian Peck)*

MORE GIANT PENGUINS OF PERU

A new fossil penguin **5 feet tall** weighing as much as most Peruvian men at 132 lbs was found in 2006 by a student in the **Paracas National Reserve** about 175 miles south of **Lima, Peru**. Better yet, besides being almost complete, the giant penguin still had scales and feathers that are a reddish-brown. Its skull is at least 12 inches long with a much shorter lower jaw. It was named *Incayacu paracasensis* or “Emperor of the Water” after the local language of the Quechua. The paleontologist involved has decided the bird is 32 million years old and from the Eocene. Julia Clark, an avian expert at Texas A&M University, is ‘*asking questions*’ about penguins and the world we live in today. Yeah, I guess so Julia; like here we are worrying about **global warming** and this amazing giant penguin turns up from a time in the past when as paleontologist Salas-Gismondi says, “...it was very, very warm,...” and had the good fortune to get buried when, “...world temperatures were at their highest”. It was protected by a blanket of an-aerobic sediment which causes *me to ask the question*, “How did that happen?” and doesn’t it seem like a big man-sized bird buried when times were “very, very warm” would have completely rotted anyway after a few months or at least in the million years of the so-called Eocene?? And wasn’t there another giant penguin found nearby that you said was even 4 million years older – that was also living in a very warm climate? Call me crazy, but maybe it wasn’t buried but a few hundred years ago. (See *Yahoo! News* “*Giant penguin fossil gives evolutionary clues*” by *Emily Schmall* 12-5, 2010 *Lima Reuters*)

GIANT PENGUINS OF NEW ZEALAND

Another giant penguin was found in 2006 on the coast near **Kawhia, New Zealand** that was **5 feet tall**. (*More on the story in New Zealand on Yahoo! News*)

GIANT PENGUINS OF ANTARCTICA

Bones of giant penguins **6 feet tall** were found in the mid-1980s in a mesa **along with plesiosaurs** and small marsupial mammals all supposed to be 65 million years old. Oops, weren’t dinosaurs trying to become birds back then? And here we have big birds already standing 6 feet tall? And, sure enough, Antarctica had to be a whole lot warmer than today. Goodbye ‘global warming’ nonsense. Thanks penguins! (*Washington AP story. The team was headed by Dr. William J. Zinsmeister of Ohio State University.*)

GIANT STORK

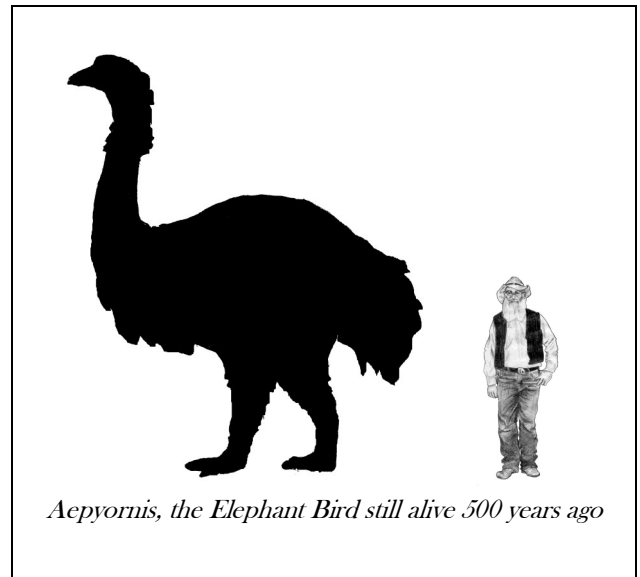
In 2010, a new giant stork standing **6 feet tall** was found in a cave in the **Floritas Islands**. And here we have been told that being marooned on an island caused dwarfism. And, oh...this is the same island where they found little people! Maybe the people came there in a boat already little.

NEW ZEALAND GIANT SWAN

Fossil collector and researcher, the inimitable Australian creationist, John MacKay tells an exciting story of collecting the bones of a giant swan on a beach in **New Zealand's** Cape Kidnappers. While excavating the leg bone of a **giant swan**, the bluff it was under gave way and started a landslide. John ran for his life towards the ocean, just escaping being fossilized along with the giant swan!

ELEPHANT BIRD MADAGASCAR

With legs like elephant's, and standing **13 feet tall**, these giant "Elephant Birds" of **Madagascar**, *Aepyornis* are appropriately named. One of the doctrines of evolutionism is that the crow-sized Archaeopteryx is what dinosaurs were supposed to have evolved into. This belief has some real problems, what with paleontologist Dr. Sankar Chatterjees's bird, *Psittacosaurus*, from the Triassic, which by their belief lived 120 million years before Germany's little toothed-bird Archaeopteryx (now classified in 2011 as a dinosaur) existed and even "before" dinosaurs existed. There are new birds being excavated from Chinese lakes, and similar to Archaeopteryx, their feathers are miraculously preserved in great detail. These too, precede Archaeopteryx in the evolution scenario. And then there is Tyrannosaurus rex; why not have *it* "evolve" into the giant elephant bird - keep the tiny arms, big featherless legs and giant size? *Aepyornis* is a much better candidate for the "dino-to-bird" nonsense.



GIANT DUCK?



A giant duck or goose that stood almost **10 feet tall** weighing 1500 pounds is how paleontologist Peter F. Murray described his new fossil. It is almost as large as the gigantic elephant bird of Madagascar. This new "duck" from **Alkoota**, named *Dromornis stirtoni*, was found 100 miles northeast of **Alice Springs, Australia**. Murray says it is 8 million years old. Alice Springs is a town in the **southern part of Australia's Northern territory**. (*National Geographic reported on this October 1998*)

The other bird, pictured here, is slightly smaller and doesn't really look like a **duck** as much as it does an emu to me. But Murray says *Bullockornis planei*, which was found 250 miles north of **Alice**, is related to *Dromornis*. Here again, while I don't accept these extreme ages, the larger of the two species of birds is supposed to be **older** than the smaller one pictured here. From this story, alone, birds aren't getting bigger. They're getting smaller. Giant flightless birds are no help to the theory of evolution. (*Fossils of giant flightless geese have also been found as well as giant raptors and kiwis.*)

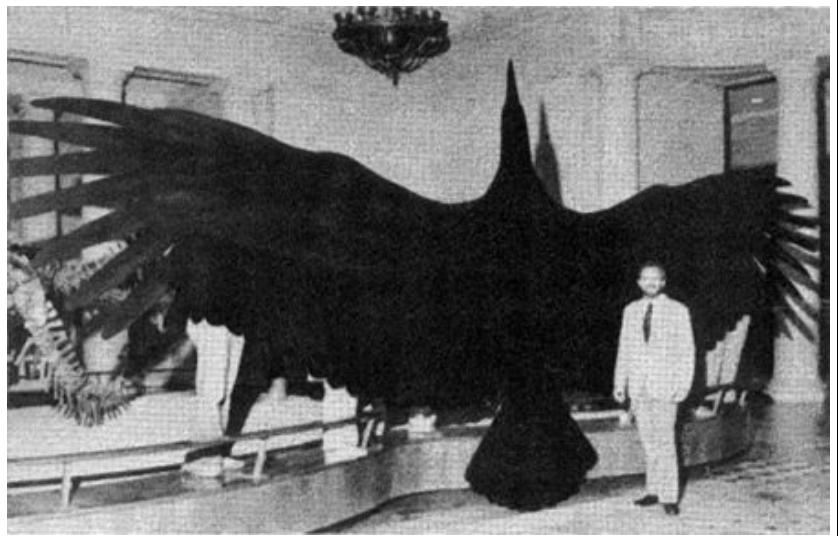


Argentavis magnificens, world's largest flying bird with wingspan of 25 feet. (Jillian Peck)

Modern eagle

LARGEST FLYING BIRD?

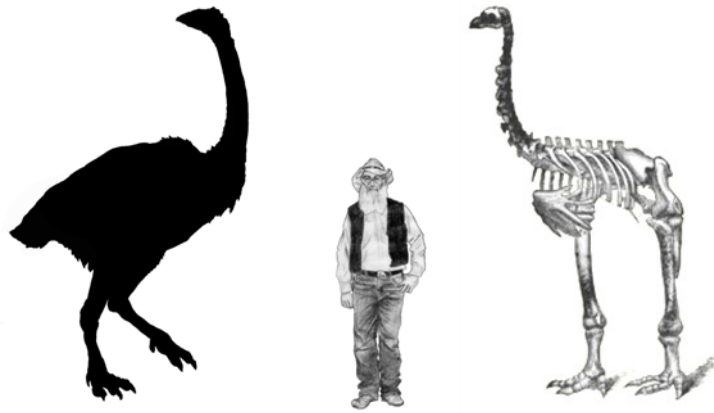
Fossils of this enormous bird have been found in **Peru**. The North American Indians said they were known to pick up baby buffalo and even their children. In the 1970s, a 10 year old kid in the **Illinois** said one grabbed him out in his yard but his mom managed to pull him free! In the 1980s a pilot said they flew over one in **Alaska** that was the size of a small airplane. That would give it a wingspan of about **20 feet** or more. The **Mexicans** of the **Southwest** talk about a “mythical” bird called the “Cocoia” that fits these descriptions. Nevertheless, most paleontologists would discount any of these anecdotes, as one would expect. But, for their story of evolution, they had better hope they are real and getting bigger. At least, they would finally have one species that they could claim is getting bigger. Then on the other hand, what living bird, acceptable to science, has the body and color of a crow and a head the shape of a bald eagle? It's a problem. Like the giant beaver, one can't really claim the big ones are related to the small ones. There are serious differences and they appear to be different species. Therefore, no smaller bird can be cited as the ancestor of the giant one.



Argentavis magnificens. World's largest flying bird with wingspan of 25 feet.
Museum model

GIANT TERATORNIS OF OREGON

In a boggy soil in **Woodburn, Oregon** in Legion Park, along with black human hair, giant sloth and other “Ice Age” animals, bones of the **giant terror bird**, *Teratornis woodburnensis* were found. It would have had a **wingspan of 14 feet!**

*Dinornis elephantopus*

DINORNIS, ANOTHER GIANT BIRD

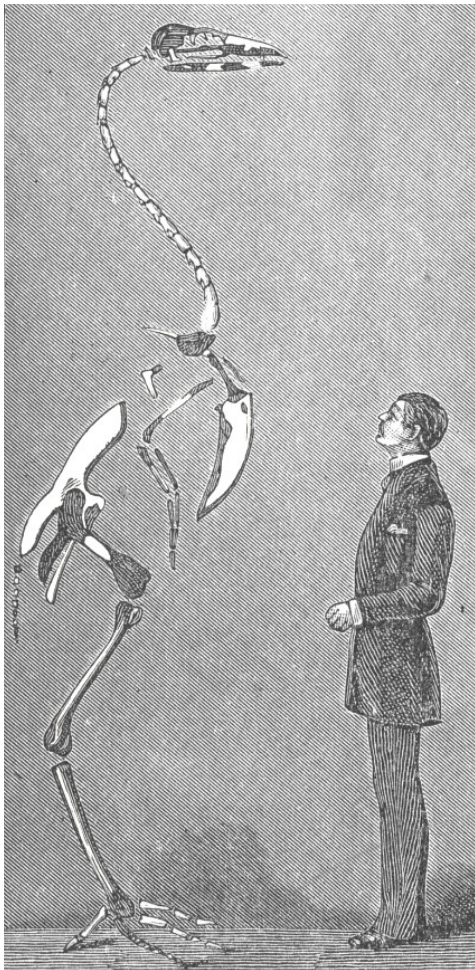
Dinornis was **11 1/2 feet tall**. It is considered to be like the giant Moa of **New Zealand**, a plant eater. The Maori people hunted them to apparent extinction 400 years ago; at least they're blamed for it. But – another possibility is “global cooling” as proven by every evolution paleontologist on earth. Look at any chart that lists all the so-called geologic ages and you will see that the earth has gotten progressively cooler and dryer since the dinosaurs. On this I agree with them. Giant moas have been found with skin on them.

GIANT BIRD OF FRANCE

Thinking of **France** — clothes fashions comes to mind; the Eiffel Tower and Charles De Gaul, but giant fossil birds...? Yes, indeed, huge birds were there; they were once the high fashion of the day and towered like their famous descendent, the Eifel. France actually has a lot of fossils. This is one of the most impressive standing at **about 10 feet or more**.

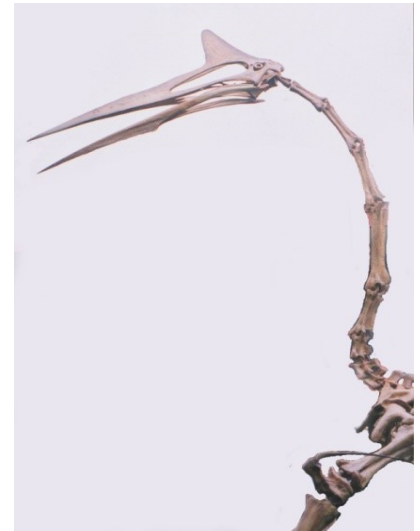
GIANT PTEROSAURS OF TEXAS

Like the land terror, Tyrannosaurus, the incredibly huge flying bat-like creature *known as Quetzalcoatlus northropi* with a **wing-span of 50 feet** was larger than anything that has ever flown. The bones of the largest of this strange animal were found in 1971 by Douglas A. Lawson in the **Big Bend country of Texas** in cretaceous sediments. Evolutionists would have us believe that the pterodactyl lived and went extinct long before they believe man came on the scene. However, the book of Leviticus in the Holy Bible would suggest they were still here a few thousand years ago. I had never noticed this until April of 2001 while doing a study on the law. When listing animals that God forbade the Israelites to eat, after naming several birds as well as **bats**, Moses says in Leviticus 11: 20 “*All fowls that creep, going upon all four, shall be an abomination unto you.*” Ask a paleontologist what fowl walks on his four legs and see what they say. The penguin? Penguins only use their wings to climb out of the water with, and they do not “go” on them. The pterosaur walks on its all-fours. There are fossil tracks of them.

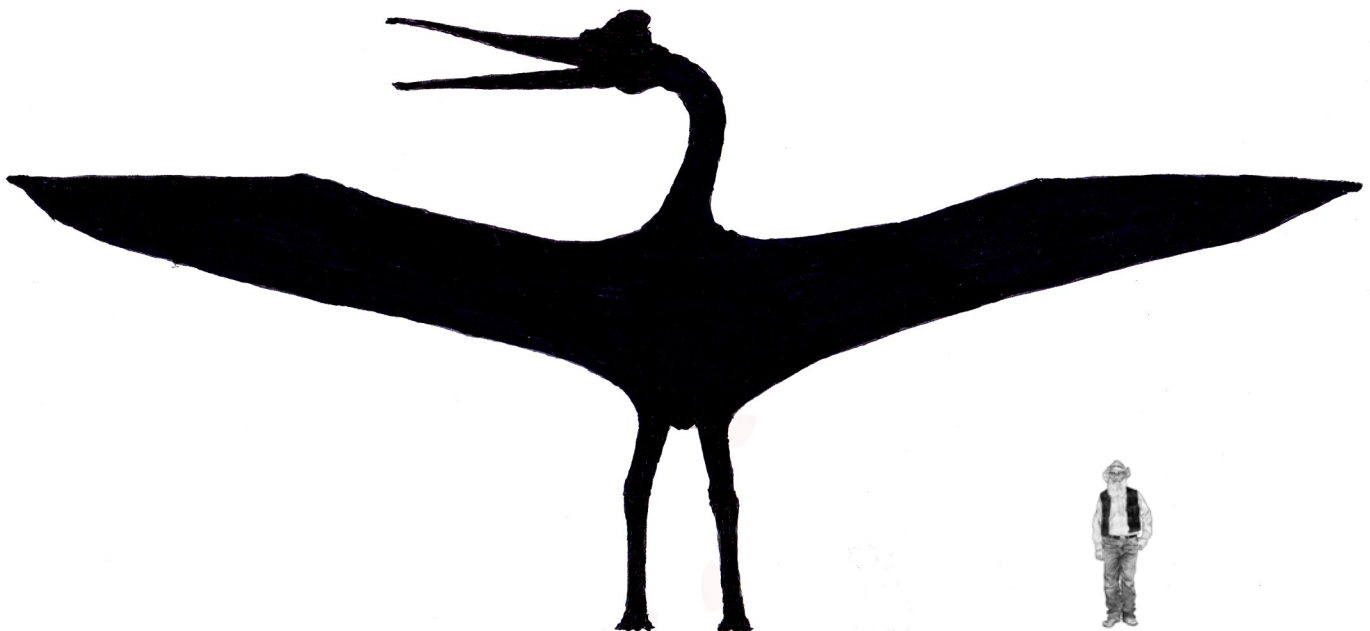
*Giant French bird. Illustration from the 1890s.*

A Mexican fellow named Jose Salinas told me that in about 1990 he witnessed something like this flying over our hometown of **Crosbyton, Texas**. He said that it was brown and was not covered in feathers but had a wide body with legs hanging down with wings each about **5 feet long**. It flew south towards the canyon areas where there is little human activity. Nevertheless, the animal he described was only about one-fourth the size of Quetzalcoatlus.

Aside from the fact that these strange animals look a lot like bats, their enormous size is awe-inspiring. Quetzalcoatlus was found in the **Big Bend area of Texas**, down towards the bottom of the state where other giants have been found. Evolutionary theory places these animals in the cretaceous group, by that estimation, 65 million years ago. My contention is that it died during the Noachian Flood, 4,500 years ago. Nonetheless, its giant size says that things are not getting bigger and better like evolutionism wants us to believe...that is...unless you want to accept the story about Arizona cowboys killing one in the 1800s.



Sculpture of Quetzalcoatlus



At almost **40 feet**, its body was as long as two autos parked end to end. The wings, spanning an incredible **50 feet** are the largest known. It was as wide as the World War II fighter plane the P-51 D Mustang. Its head was **6 feet** in length and like the several other pterosaurs its head is very long in proportion to its body. Though this huge flyer was toothless, many other species had dozens of teeth. Evolutionists have insisted that animals of the past were “simple”, “primitive”, and not complex, and were “trying to evolve” into something more complex. This is just false.

Their remains are found in **Texas and Kansas**, as well as other places, but many of the best are found in **Europe**, especially in **England and Germany**. They are buried in the sediments that were once an ocean which turned to stone all over the world. During the Great Flood, as the “windows of heaven were opened.” Genesis 7:11 the atmospheric pressure must have dropped so drastically that the flying animals such as these giants, died from lack of oxygen and suffocated on volcanic eruptions that split the world. At the same time, the lime, held in suspension in the ocean waters, began settling out, turning the water to stone thus burying these flyers as well as vast numbers of ocean animals. Are they really extinct? The idea of anything being extinct is an assumption. Unfortunately, evolutionists have made it a doctrine. But, discoveries keep dispelling this idea. Pterosaurs are in this category.

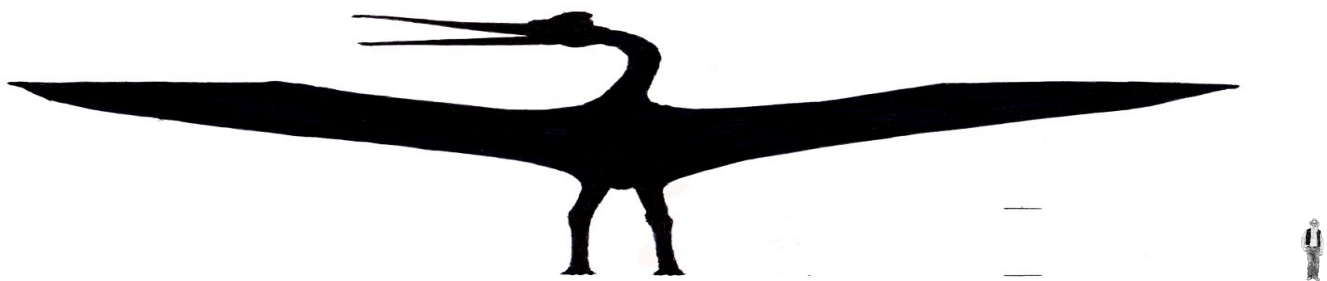
***Gen 7:11 In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened.*

There have been many reports and rumors that these animals are alive and well in parts of **New Guinea, Peru**, *Giant fossil pterosaur, Quetzalcoatlus northropi from the Big Bend of Texas (illustration adapted J. Taylor)*

1890 ARIZONA GIANT LIVE PTEROSAUR

The *Tombstone Epitaph* of April 26, 1890 ran stories about a giant pterosaur that two cowboys shot and killed near Tombstone, **Arizona**. It was photographed and the story published in the newspaper. They reported that its wing span measured 160 feet, its head 8 feet long, and the whole length of the body, they said, was 92 feet. This is twice the size of the largest known fossil pterodactyl from Big Bend of Texas. Even if it was half that size, it is amazing. *AiG published the whole story in Feb. 4, 2011.*

Below is a stretched-out Quetzalcoatlus. The man at left is approximate. It is hard to believe the cowboy's measurements were even close. Still, if they were off by three times, the animal had a **60 ft wing-span!**



PTERODACTYL KILLED IN OKLAHOMA IN 1800s

The U.S. Calvary is alleged to have shot and killed a pterodactyl in the 1800s somewhere in **Oklahoma** probably about the same time the cowboys in **Arizona** killed one. In 2000, it was rumored that a couple, somewhere in the Southern United States, found one that apparently had just died. The story is that they showed it to the park rangers, who confiscated it. Dr. Carl Baugh of the Creation Evidence Museum Glen Rose, Texas has made several trips to **Pau Pau, New Guinea** following up on reports of sightings there. Were there really flying dinosaurs? Mr. H.G. Seeley in his thorough descriptions of pterodactyls in his book *DRAGONS OF THE AIR* does a good job of showing that these animals were really more like birds than reptiles, even though they appear to have been covered with skin much like the bat. (*Dragons of the Air H.G. Seeley Pg. 55 Dover Publications Inc. New York, N.Y.1967 LCCC# 67-15003*)

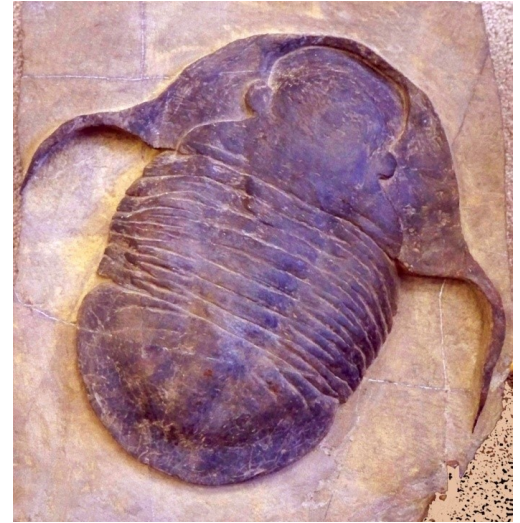
CHAPTER EIGHT

GIANT SEA CREATURES

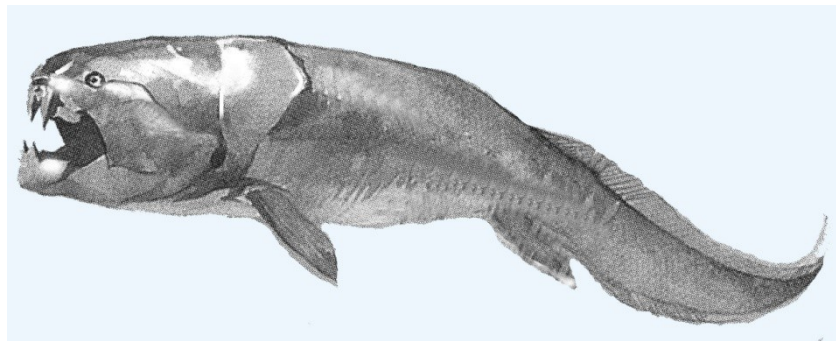
Some of the giant trilobites grew to a length of almost **36 inches**. Not only were they huge, but like all trilobites, were complex creatures with multiple legs, segmented carapaces, complex multi-faceted eyes and the ability to thrive on the ocean floor. As far as we know, there is nothing like this today, except horseshoe crabs. Trilobites are found almost worldwide perfectly preserved by the trillions.

GIANT ARMORED FISH

The huge fish, *Dinichthys terrelli*, supposed to have lived 350 million years ago, is an amazing specimen. Growing to lengths as much as **30 feet**, its head and neck were covered in solid armor-like bone, sporting four huge scissor-like “teeth” at the front of its mouth. These “teeth” were actually part of its armored shell. They are always portrayed as primitive and therefore not as evolved as bony fish. Keep in mind; these huge animals were in the same oceans as the lowly trilobites. They are found in the **eastern United States** in the shale with them. I saw one so well preserved that the skin was intact. Doesn’t sound like it died and lay on the ocean bottom for millions of years till it got covered and preserved. The Aug. 1985 issue of National Geographic pg. 185 speculated that they may have fed on smaller fish which fed on trilobites but who – since they were so “unevolved” – were probably poor swimmers and had to wait for its prey to “blunder” into range. These fish are not usually shown to be the giants they were.



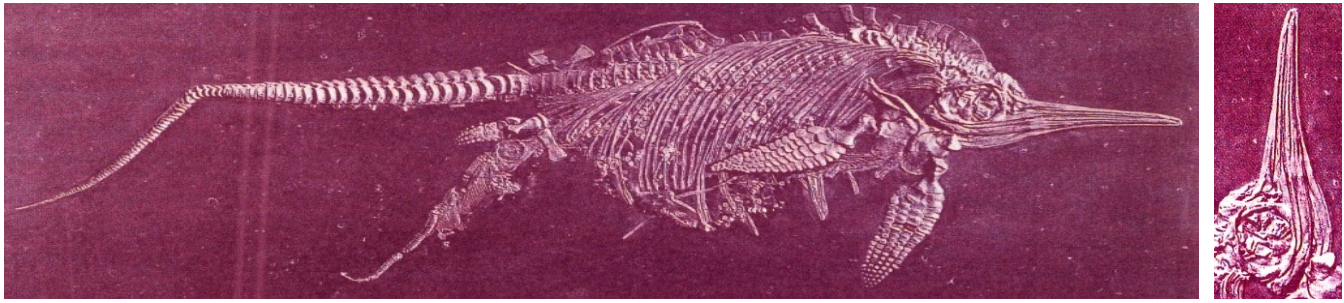
Large trilobite from Midwestern US 12 in long



Giant armored fish, *Dinichthys terrelli*

GIANT ICHTHYOSAUR BRITISH COLUMBIA

Visiting the wilderness of **British Columbia** in 1991, while searching the Triassic limestone outcrop of the Sikanni Chief River, archeologist, Keary Walde, discovered a giant; the largest known Ichthyosaur of British Columbia which turned out to be an incredible **73 feet (23 m) long!** The skull alone was an amazing **16 feet (5.8) long!** Paleontologist Elizabeth Nichols visited the site and after six years raising excavation funds, she and a team took three more years, under difficult circumstances, painstakingly freeing it from the rock. There is nothing to compare this giant to today; thank you Elizabeth. Too bad this exceptional specimen cannot get credit for being a result of Noah’s Flood instead of some unknown burial imagined to be “200 million” years ago. (*Scientific American* pg 19, Nov 2000)



This German specimen is typical of their shape. Imagine that skull being longer than two men and a child!

GIANT KRONOSAURUS OF QUEENSLAND

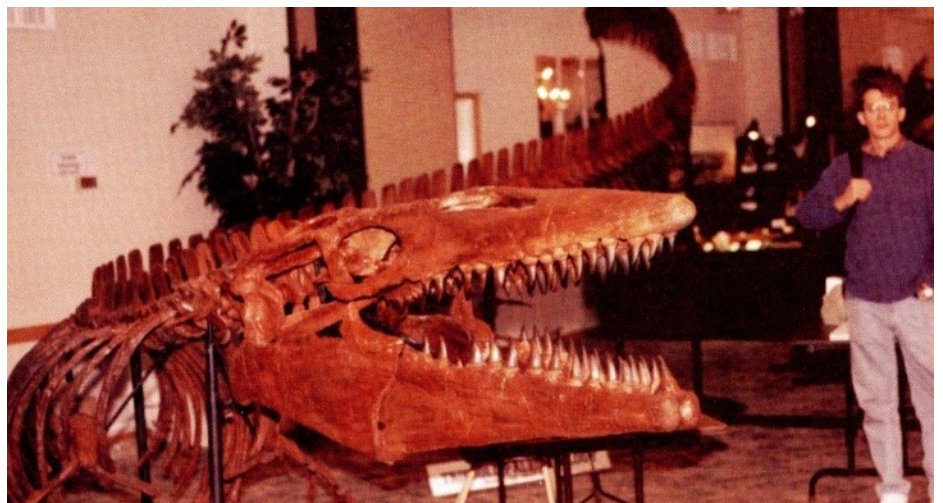
With a **skull 10 feet long** and a body over **45 feet long** *Kronosaurus queenslandicus* needed paddle feet **7 feet long** to propel its giant body through the waters in ancient Queensland.



Kronosaurus queenslandicus ,queensland

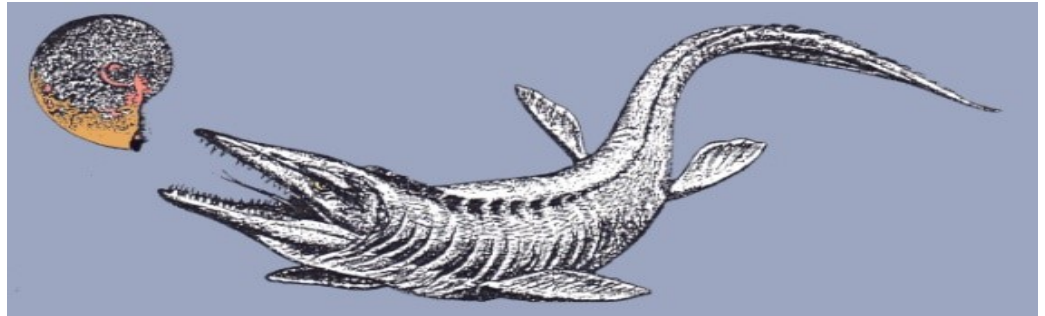
GIANT KANSAS AND TEXAS TYLOSAURS

At **41 feet long**, this is the largest reported Tylosaur, that is, unless a new one (2009) from Texas proves to be even bigger. Found in **Kansas** in the Niobrara formation, it was excavated in 1916 and remained in storage until my friend Mike Triebold molded it. Supposed to have been extinct for 65 million years, it is in my opinion, a good candidate for the Biblical Leviathan of Job: 41. Its body was **41 feet long**; its head is **6 feet long**, enough to swallow a grown man such as Todd Hoelmer standing by it. In 2000 I saw the bones of a large Tylosaur from the Sulphur River at **Greenville, Texas**. The estimated length was **55 feet**.



Tylosaur cast by Triebold Paleontology, North Dakota, 41 feet in length, with fellow molder Todd Hoelmer

In 1998, we excavated a Tylosaur in Farmersville, Texas for Carl Baugh that was 30 feet long, about average for a Tylosaur. But, its unique feature was that something really big had bitten its head in two.



Tylosaurs killed ammonites

GIANT CLAMS OF KANSAS AND TEXAS



Partial giant clam of Waco, Texas, cat gives the scale

The only specimen I have of a giant Texas clam is from the Waco, Texas area limestone collected by the late Tony Granes. My cat standing on it gives an idea of its size. It would have been about 3 or 4 feet long. That's huge! But you should see ones from Kansas. Fossil friend, Fred Nuss, told me of a bed of CLOSED clams in Kansas that are all 5 feet long. Three things are important to note here: One, they are huge; we're not seeing beds of these giants today. Two, they are closed. This means they were probably buried alive, in the tremendous oceanic upheavals and mudslides during the Flood, being buried so quickly that they could not relax and open up when they died. Three, they are buried en masse (in mass) not just one at a time as today.

GIANT OYSTERS

Giant oysters are found in New Zealand, and on the tops of mountains in India and Oregon in the USA

GIANT CANADIAN AMMONITE

In July of 1947 a student found a giant ammonite fossil in sandstone. Geologist Chuck Newmarch identified it as the largest complete ammonite ever found in Canada. The area in Fernie in the southeast corner of British Columbia is interbedded with shale, siltstone, sandstone and coal seams. It measured 1.5 meters, almost 5 feet across.

GIANT AUSTRALIAN AMMONITE

In 2000 John Mackay and team found a large ammonite 1 meter (3 ft.) across at Whitby, (North East UK). A giant horsetail rush was found with it. As John pointed out, it indicated a flood mixing land plants with sea creatures. No doubt due to the Noachian Flood.



Terry Poulton, and largest Canadian ammonite 'Titanites', Fernie, BC



Jan Johnson and Giant Ammonite, Los Angeles Museum of Natural History 1998 Photograph by Henry Johnson

GIANT AMMONITE

Jan Johnson is dwarfed by the cast of this ammonite in the Museum of Natural History in Los Angeles, California. Henry Johnson left me no information but it was said to be the world's largest in 1998. It is **5 feet across**.

GIANT ARKANSAS CEPHALOPOD

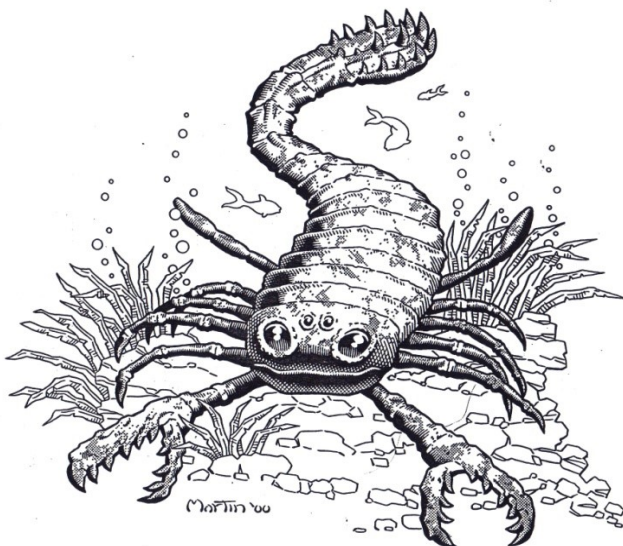
Students Jonathan Gillip and Sarah Lee unearthed a giant fossil cephalopod **9 feet long** – that's huge – and now hold the "World's Largest" record. Who would expect to find that near **Fayetteville, Arkansas**?

GIANT FOSSIL JELLYFISH

How long will a dead jellyfish last on a beach? No time; that's right "Ma'am". So isn't it really odd that a whole school of them were preserved...at all...but in sandstone in at least six layers? Sounds like a major catastrophe unlike any other. **PLUS**, they are the **largest fossil jellyfish in the fossil record** at **28 inches** in diameter. It is just as revealing to learn that they were buried in cold Wisconsin back when it was tropical; like before the Flood of Noah changed Wisconsin into an eventual ice box. (*Geological Society of America Jan 24 2002*) (Also info@creationresearch.net)

GIANT SEA SCORPIANS

If you looked down and saw this **8 foot long** monster with his tail full of giant poisonous stingers ready to slam against you, covering your entire chest, you would probably get to the shore as fast as you could and there you might have seen the tracks of one that was almost 9 feet long! Their fossils have been found in the Silurian sediments of **Europe**.

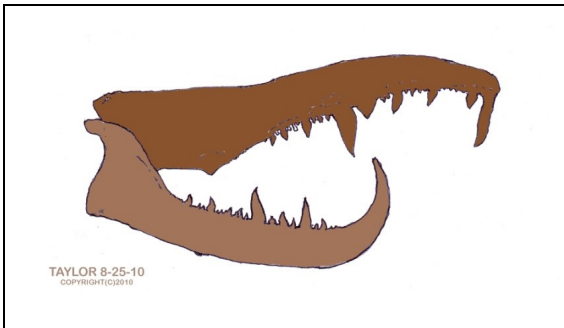


Scorpion 8 feet long (illustration by Gary Martin ©2000)

Supposed to be 400 million years old, they are found with trilobites and giant coral. The fact, that they were preserved at all, indicates burial in the same catastrophe that buried this group of creatures worldwide. I suggest the continent-splitting earthquakes that started Noah's Flood. Look at its tail. If this is supposed to be the precursors of the small land scorpion, where is there any reason to think that scorpions have gradually gotten bigger and bigger and more complex? **Count the apparent stingers on its tail!**

SCORPION 9 FEET LONG

Prum, Germany is near where the largest specimen, to date, has been found of a giant sea scorpion, or Euryp-terid; the rock contained only its claw. At first look it resembles the lower jaw of something. Supposed by evolutionists to be nearly 400 million years old.



Here again is proof that things aren't getting bigger. In fact, since every few years another "biggest yet" is found of some amazing and complex creature that has been labeled as "primitive" and "less evolved", one would think the idea of *little-to-big* would go extinct. The claw was found by Markus Poschmann. Alive, the animal would have been **8 to 9 feet long**. (For more see *The Associated Press* Nov. 21, 2007).

NEW YORK SCORPION 6 FEET LONG

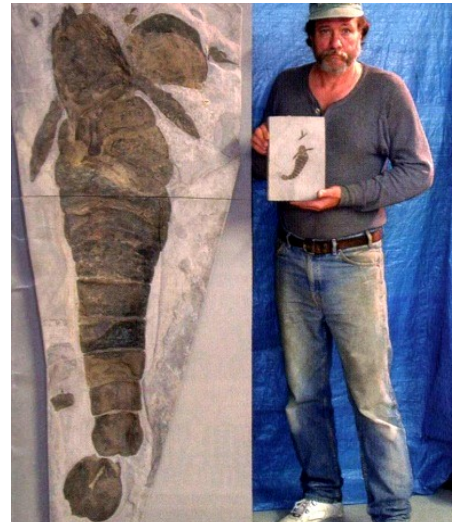
This complete sea scorpion, a eurypterid, *Eurypterid remipes*, from **New York State** was **6 feet** long and was preserved with great detail in slate.

GIANT EURYPTERID OF SCOTLAND

Along a rocky beach in Scotland, Martin Whyte found the track way of a giant sea scorpion. Most eurypterids were about 10 to 20 cm but this one would have been about **5 feet** or more in length.

GIANT FOSSIL FISH

A giant fossil fish, *Xhiphactinus*, a Bull Tarpon, **15 feet long**, was restored by Michael Triebold, also from the Niobrara formation of **Kansas**. This really wicked-looking monster with its 3 inch long teeth has disappeared from the seas as far as we know. Mike Triebold says it is 65 million years old. I don't believe it is but a few thousand. Either way, it was a common fish in the former sea that covered much of the central US from Texas to Canada. It has no appreciable counter-part today.



Eurypterid remipes 2006 NY State
6 ft long www.langfossils.com



Bull Tarpon, giant fossil fish from the Kansas chalk, 15 feet long on average, Triebold Paleontology

GIANT SHARKS



Left, Vito Bertucci at Southeby's Auction 2005 with his *Carcharodon*, largest shark jaws mount, John Taylor, **Right**, shark

The late Vito Bertucci of Florida, was a daring collector of fossils and a nice guy. In **Florida**, the rivers are littered with the bones of innumerable mammals and shark teeth considered by evolutionists to be 20 million years old. Some of the best finds are in dark water, or black water. Here one has to collect in the dark with feet and hands. There is a chance of getting tangled in roots. No one knows if Vito got trapped or something more sinister happened, but he didn't survive his last dive. His claim to fame was the complete dentition of the largest shark known, *Carcharodon megalodon*. The teeth were from numerous animals, but, based on the largest one, which was **9 inches long**, he built the rest of the tooth battery around that. It would have been at least **50 to 60 feet long**, larger than some whales! And the largest known Great White fossil shark was estimated to have been an incredible **92 ft. long!** It's jaws are on display at the Museum of Natural History, New York City

GIANT ARCTIC PLIOSAUR

The frozen **Arctic** is not known for fossils, though they are there, but few would think that a giant Pliosaur, "Predator X", would be found there. This monster from Norwegian Arctic archipelago of Svalbard was a giant and usually associated with tropical oceans where T-rexes roamed in dense forests nearby. It was **50 feet long** and weighed **99,000 lbs.**, 45 (tonnes) had a **skull 10 feet long** with teeth that were **12 inches long**. There was another Pliosaur found on Svalbard also 50 feet long. Their giant sizes are amazing; it is equally amazing that they were pre-

served. How did they get buried in the ocean? Animals who die in the ocean today are not lying on the sea floor turning into fossils; a world-wide Flood that heated and polluted the water for a year could.



Dr. Carl Baugh and Columbian man with 10 foot long Pliosaur skull

GIANT COLUMBIAN PLIOSAUR

The 10 foot long skull of an enormous monster pliosaur from **Columbia, South America** is on display in a museum in **Columbia**.



Archelon, 10 ft wide Mayborn Museum Waco, Texas



Giant turtle cast, Glendive Dinosaur and Fossil Museum

GIANT TURTLES

There are layers of limestone and shale from **Texas** to **Kansas** to **South Dakota** that were once an ocean teeming with gigantic life such as the huge sea turtle, *Archelon*. The first one of these giants, found by G.R. Wieland in 1895, came from **South Dakota** on the Cheyenne River. It was **12 to 16 feet long** and **weighed 4,500 lbs**, now displayed at the Peabody Museum. One of these huge sea turtles called *Archelon* is on display at the New Mayborn Museum in **Waco, Texas** which is the area where it was found. An even larger one from the Larson brothers Black Hills Institute of paleontology, claimed to be **12 feet wide**. Then The Black Hills Institute of Paleontology worked on an *Archelon ischyros*, from the **Pierre Shale of South Dakota**; larger yet at **15 feet snout to end of tail**. These were enormous animals. With two strange exceptions of gigantic turtles seen in the 1800s, their modern counterparts are only a few feet wide. (See chapter 5)



Joe Taylor Neal Larson, Don Yaeger Archelon above, Sept '99



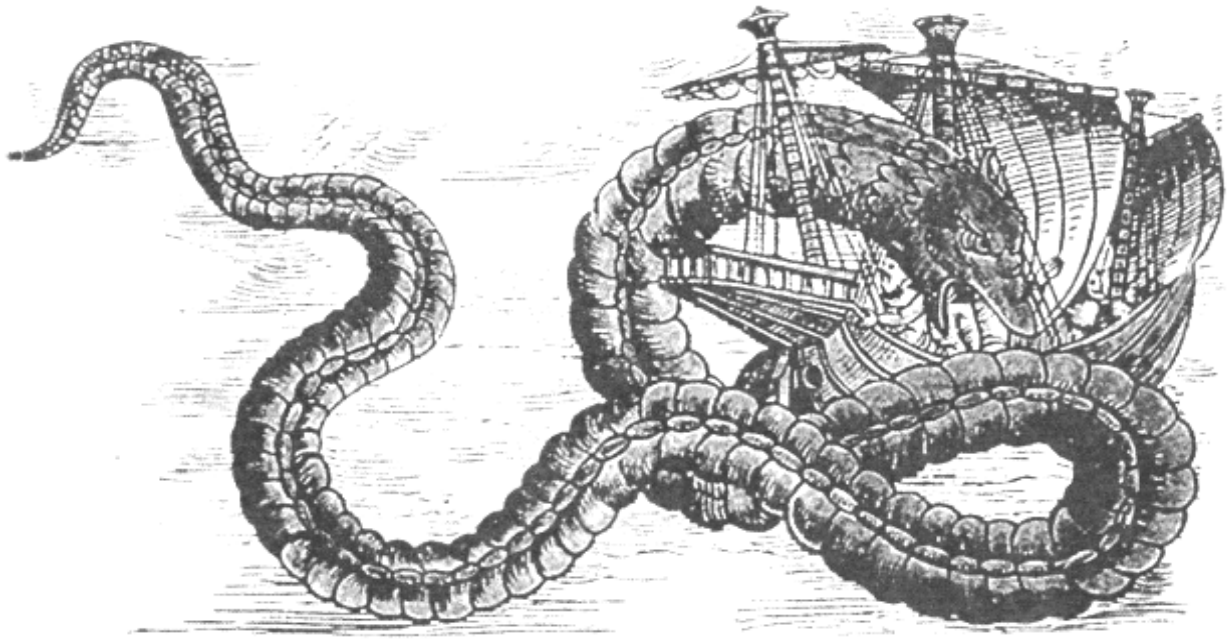
Plastron (shell underside) of Archelon, Black Hills Institute

GIANT ANDEAN TURTLE

It is amazing what lies buried under our feet. Dan Pancoast of Salem, Oregon, told me that in the 1950s, his uncle who was an agnostic and an engineer for an oil company in the Andes, told of a bull dozer operator uncovering a giant turtle **12 feet long** (or wide) hunched over her eggs. A museum probably collected it.

GIANT SEA SERPENT – LEVIATHAN?

This old wood carving from about the 1400s shows a giant sea serpent about **100 feet long** and able to swallow men and capsize a ship. This no doubt happened more than once. Is it Leviathan? But modern evolutionists maintain that Leviathan never existed and besides that aren't animals supposed to be getting larger and more complex? If this were a true size of the animal, it would fly in the face of evolution. Realize that ship captains were professionals who were depended on to tell the truth to their clients or Kings. They were not afforded the liberty of concocting tall tales. Therefore, I maintain that this is indeed a true depiction of an animal that existed, nay, may still exist.



Artists depiction of a giant sea serpent , The Granger Collection, New York City

GIANT FOSSIL SPERM WHALE OF PERU

Three or four times the size of today's orcas, or killer whales, and with **teeth almost 16 inches long**, this new fossil monster named **Leviathan melvilleri* has been unearthed in the Pisco Basin near **Ica, Peru**.

Aside from the very pregnant question of "Why are these big animals buried here where they can be dug out of dry dirt?" one has to marvel at the fact of its size at over **45 feet** (14 meters)! Whales are the largest known living animals today. Why, if evolution stories are true, is a fantastic giant like this not stalking the waters today?? (*Found by Dr. Oliver Lambert of Belgium's Royal Institute of Natural Sciences, reported in BBC News June 30, 2010, Evidence News 6/10 AD and by ABC News in Science July 1, 2010*) The Incans knew about whales as this beautiful Nazcan clay pot shows. It is only 1/8 inch thick. We have no idea how large the whale they were depicting was. The pot is from the Museo Larco in Lima, Peru.



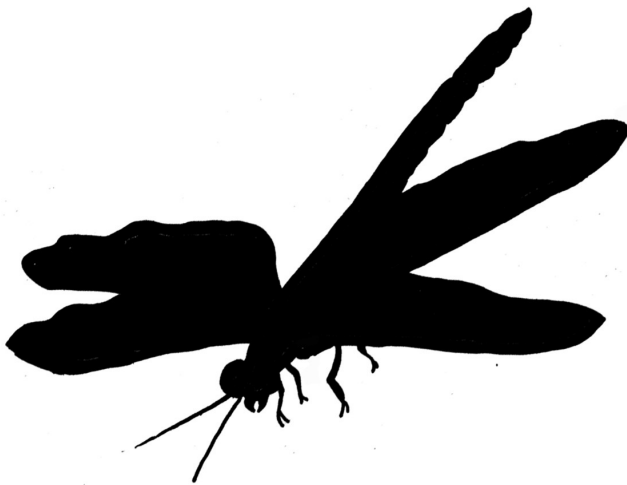
Whale pot, Peru

CHAPTER NINE

GIANT INSECTS

GIANT DRAGONFLY FROM GERMANY

All paleontologists know about the incredible giant dragonfly with the **36 inch wing span**, *Meganeuropsis*, one of Germany's prized fossils. Can you imagine hitting one of these with your windshield driving at 120 mph on the Autobahn? It would destroy your Mercedes. What did it eat? No fossil mosquito has been found that would correspond to this monster. **Germany's** fine-grained Solnhofen limestone that preserved this incredible specimen was no doubt laid down during the Flood of Noah. Since the Flood of about 4,500 years ago, insects have dwindled down to what we have today, dragonflies with 3-inch wing spans. There have been other fossil dragonflies found with only a **7 inch wing span**, that still dwarf today's.



Italian dragonfly with 50 in wingspan



German dragonfly with 36 inch wingspan



7 inch wingspan, modern



GIANT 60 INCH DRAGONFLY FROM ITALY

Meganeuropsis, the giant dragonfly with 36 inch wingspans found in Germany, was topped in the 1980s with the discovery in **Italy** of one with a wing-span of **60 inches**, almost twice as large as the giants from Germany!

Fossils of this giant species with **30 inch wingspans** were first found in 1885 in France, and also in **Russia, Australia and North America**; These are assigned to Mid-Carboniferous Late-Permian; assigned 360 to 286 million years. One report on these insects stated that "Gigantism was unusually common in the carboniferous." Well... *that's* odd!

GIANT BUG FROM NEW MEXICO

The new New Mexican bug is larger than the model shown here. The new giant bug would have been 8 feet long and is supposed to be 300 million years old. This giant "millipede" or *Arthropluera*, is a record. Its track way is all that was found which measured 39.3 centimeters wide as compared to the next known largest one at 36 centimeters wide from Scotland. The Museum of Natural History and Science at Albuquerque, New Mexico recovered the track way which was found near **Espanola, New Mexico**. Spencer Lucas calls it the "Tyrannosaurus" of the Pennsylvanian." These super giant bugs have also been found in **Nova Scotia and Scotland**.



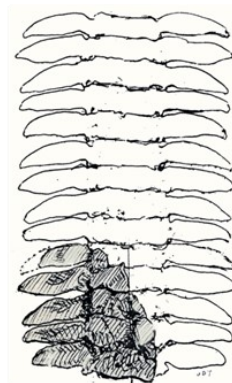
Arthropluera, giant sea bug
Illustration by Jillian Peck

German paleontologist and expert on these ancient insects, Jorg Schneider from the Freiberg Mining Academy in Germany, speculated that these giants may have been predators, feeding on reptiles such as the pelycosaur which is similar to the Permian sail-backed lizard, *Dimetrodon*. Or they could have been plant eaters. *Arthropluera* supposedly died out in the Pennsylvanian due to reduced oxygen. This is an interesting statement by an evolutionist, as creationists have long said that there was a reduction of oxygen and a severe drop in atmospheric pressure at the time of the Flood.

GIANT INSECT FROM TEXAS TRIASSIC



Giant "multi-legged" insect from Crosby co., Triassic Docum firm.



As for their "dying out", I found part of something in the Triassic red beds of **Crosbyton, Texas** that looked a lot like this giant sea bug, though nowhere near as large. Maybe it was a juvenile. Recovered April 8, 1989. The red beds here are full of giant

crocodiles and salamanders. Renowned paleontologist Dr. Sankar Chatterjee, specializing in Triassic animals, suggested it might be a baby Aetosaur, a horned crocodilian, and he agreed it could be a really large insect. If it were an insect, I estimate the width to be about **3 inches wide**, and length about **12 inches**.

COCKROACH 12 LONG

These must be the most disgusting creature on God's earth. One can only imagine having to deal with them being giants! Fossil roaches have been found, but the largest I know of is **12 inches long**. It was found in 2001 in a northeastern coal mine in **Ohio** named "The 7-11" mine along with hundreds of other insects and animals. (*Drudge Report Nov.7, 2001*) Despite the report that says another roach is claiming that title but is only **3 to 5 inches long**.

GIANT ANTS

Chris L. Lesley went to a major American museum to see their giant fossil ant. It was said to be as **large as a hummingbird!** That's a large ant. Lesley was not successful in seeing the much reported on ant but the collections manager told him there was a giant fossil ant in the **British Museum** and Lesley added that there was one in **Germany**, but that the one in the **American museum** was the largest of the three.

(*Greater Ancestors World Museum, May 23, 2011; Lesley didn't say which museum*)

Another giant fossil ant was storied in **National Geographic** February 2000 that had an "unbelievable" **wing-span of 6 inches** and was given an *unbelievable* age of 49 million years.

AND LAST BUT NOT LEAST, A FOOT-LONG FLEA!

Fleas **12 inches long** used saw-like nose-jaws to cut into the poor dinosaur's tough leathery hide. This would be impossible for the speck-sized, dog-tormenting pests of today. But not if you were 12 inches long! Just such giant fleas have been found in **China** in the same strata as big dinosaurs. Thank God, some things are getting smaller!

CHAPTER TEN

GIANT REPTILES

MEGARAPTOR A GIANT VELOCIRAPTOR

The bone of the sickle claw on this giant Velociraptor is **12 inches long**. When it was alive the claw was probably more like 16 inches. The animal was three times the height of our Velociraptor and even bigger than Utahraptor. Fernando Novas excavated it from a mudstone layer in **Plaza Huincul, Argentina**. The December 7, 1997 National Geographic carried the story; Paleontologist Fernando Novas said the bones of the skeleton are the largest known of the *Velociraptor* type. It may be a new species he said. It might be. But look at the problem it causes... it's huge. Megaraptor is supposed to be 90 million years old and 25 million older than the little Velociraptor that fills all American boys with dread and awe. Shouldn't we be finding the smaller raptor in the lower sediments and the big one above? Oops.



THE INCREDIBLE ARMORED DINOSAUR

In 2009 on a dinosaur hunt at Stack Rocks in **southern Montana** with cowboy Jake Brosh it was my privilege to find a very well preserved piece of an ankylosaur, the armored dinosaur. It was at the base of a cliff 60 feet tall and you'd think that from such a huge animal that had two sets of bones - the regular skeleton and the complete outer assembly of thick bones forming an armor-like shell - that there would be big bones all over the place. But there was only this one. My point...? There is nothing at all like these huge fossil "Abrams" tanks. Talk about, things not getting bigger, or more complex...this is it. Only the tiny Texas armadillo can compete. In 2000 we excavated part of what could only be a big ankylosaur in western Colorado at the Carl Baugh dig near **Dinosaur, Colorado**. The pelvic girdle was strange with thin struts of bone running from the sacrum out to the ilia. Almost all ankylosaurs found in North America are upside down. That's because they were buried in liquid mud layers. On the other side of the world, most of them in the **Gobi Desert** are on their stomachs as though buried alive. They were apparently buried very rapidly in sand that as the excavator Amy Davidson said, 'looked like it was just dumped on them all at once.' The Gobi Desert is a huge area. It is hard to imagine anything but a world encompassing catastrophe like Noah's Flood that could do it.



8 in. by 5 in. bony plate or "armor plate" from Ankylosaur, a dinosaur of southern Montana



Skull of Gobi Desert Ankylosaur. There are untold numbers of these giants buried in the Gobi Desert, most of them whole.

GIANT SAUROPOD FROM FRANCE

From **eastern France** comes the report of gigantic footprints of a new giant sauropod, a long-necked, long-tailed dinosaur. The **largest prints** that have come to light as of the Dec. 2010 news article are from **4.6 feet to 4.9 feet** (1.4 meters to 1.5 meters) in width. That's enormous; larger than those at Glen Rose, Texas! The tracks are high in the Jura Mountains spread out over 25 acres (10-hectare) according to paleontologist Jean-Michel Mazin of France's National Center of Scientific Research. The animal's weight is estimated to have been some 33 to 44 tons (30 to 40 metric tons). Evolutionists working the site give the age of the tracks as 150 million years. I of course believe they were made at the onset of Noah's Flood, 4,500 years ago when mud layers were being deposited rapidly and covered while they were still soft. Another trackway of giant dinosaurs was found in Bolivia.

(<http://www.google.com/hostednews/ap/article/AleqM5ilb01DV05mmDOKj8dz2Ww3s4iKwD9B6F1500>)

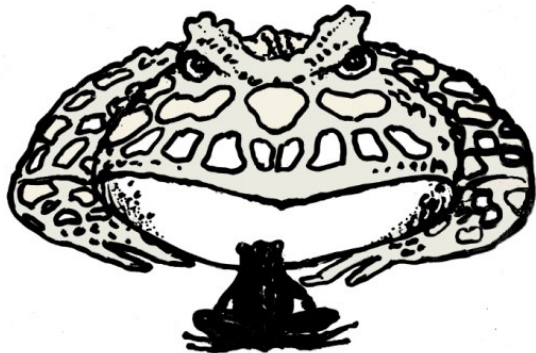


Tannon Judkins and huge sauropod track, Glen Rose, Texas, much smaller than one in France

GIANT TOADS

While I couldn't find the reference on a giant "killer toad" that was supposed to have been large enough to swallow a man,

there is this new find that still qualifies as a giant. Found in the same sediments as T-rexes and Triceratops, this giant fossil toad was a whopping 10 pounds in weight, dwarfing modern toads. T-rexes and triceratops are found primarily in the United States around South Dakota.



Giant toad lived with T-rexes and Triceratops

GIANT LAND TORTOISE OF INDIA

Dr. Willie Dye says that there was a giant tortoise taken from the Siwalik Hills near Delhi, India that was 20 feet long!

GIANT LAND TORTOISE OF TEXAS

One of the first great finds of my early collecting years in 1984 was a giant land tortoise of **Blanco Canyon** near my home community of **Mt. Blanco, Texas** and was right in the middle of the Type locality. Waking to the draws where bones of three-toed horses were mixed with those of giant hyenas, stepping over the edge of a bank of white sand, I slid right past the front of the carapace of a big *Geocleone* the giant land tortoise. Its shell was **3 feet long, 2 feet high and as wide**. Over the next few years four more showed up. In a layer of red sand a mile away I excavated another that looked like one of the many mastodons there had stepped on it. In another canyon in a high bank of red clay were three together. There were more. A fossil collecting friend, Rick Day said he found 12 together in another canyon. With the exception of the three-toed horses, a badger, two birds, and a small dog that gave way to the bent fork I collected with, **everything else in the Blancan sediments were giants**.

GIANT HADROSAURS OF NORTH AMERICA

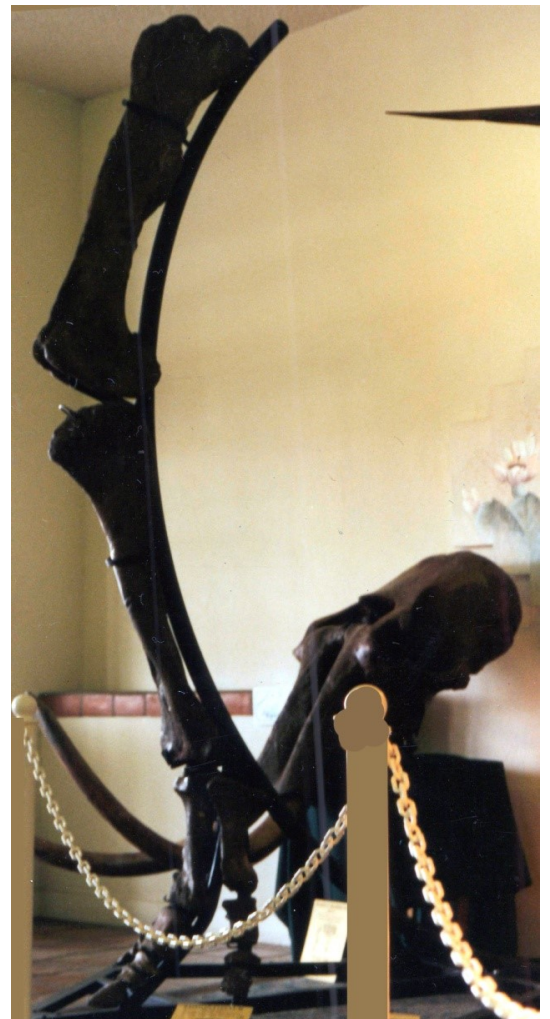
The two largest Hadrosaurs that I know of from the USA were found in **South Dakota**, and there might be a third contender. There are very large ones in Canada. It should be realized, however, that, in reality, there are a lot of Hadrosaur skeletons buried in the mud from Noah's Flood, in layers that extend from Central Texas all the way to the North Slope of Alaska and cover an area several states wide. Every now and then, a really big one's bones come to the surface. Mr. John Barnia, an architect from Dallas, Texas, found the hind leg of one consisting of the femur, tibia, fibula and most of the foot. It was all given to me to repair, mold and mount. Peter Larson of the South Dakota Black Hills Institute said it was the largest he'd ever seen. That was in 1997. It stood **10 feet** at the hips and was about 35 feet long.

Pete and his brother, Neal, have dug up and mounted more Hadrosaur skeletons than anyone so their word counts. Then in 1998, Scott Taylor, also of Dallas, Texas brought the leg bones of a giant by my museum. It was huge, but no measurements were taken. It may have been from **North Dakota or Montana**. Then in 2009



Linda Engholm and giant Hadrosaur metatarsal 2010, possibly the largest

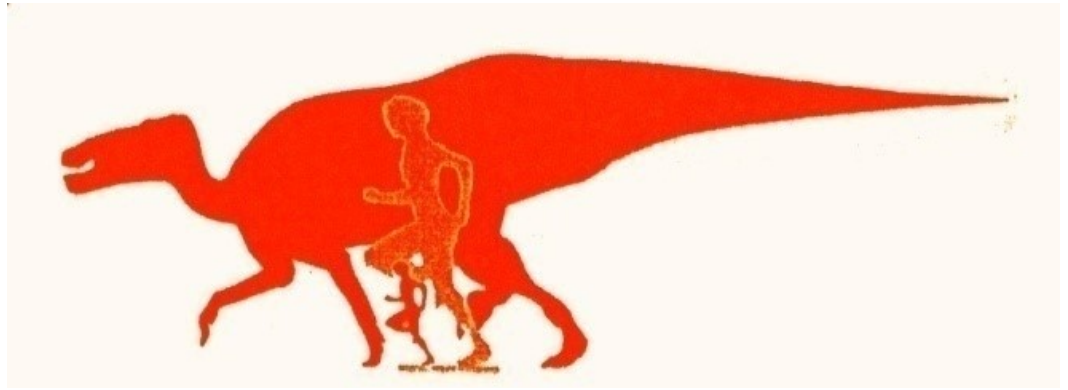
Linda Engholm, a school teacher from California excavated the number three metatarsal of a giant duckbill from a vast bone layer in South Dakota near Lemmon. It was sent to me after she restored it. En route, the mail busted it up so I re-restored it. That gave me a good look at the proximal end of the new bone. Careful measurements showed Barnia's to be 3/8 of an inch longer. But, knowing the Barnia specimen was sculpted on the proximal end, its true length could not be stated adamantly. In fact, even though my museum sells casts of the Barnia as the "largest", in my appraisal of Linda's bone, I had to state that it was possible that her bone was larger, as Barnia's was deformed a bit. Se la vi.



Largest known Hadrosaur leg of South Dakota (cast by Joe Taylor)

GIANT HADROSAURS OF CHINA

Then there is **China**; lots of bones of dragons over there and this 26,000 pound *Shantungosaurus* is proof that dragons aren't getting bigger! At **14 feet** to the top of its hips, it would even dwarf a man 6ft to 12 ft tall.

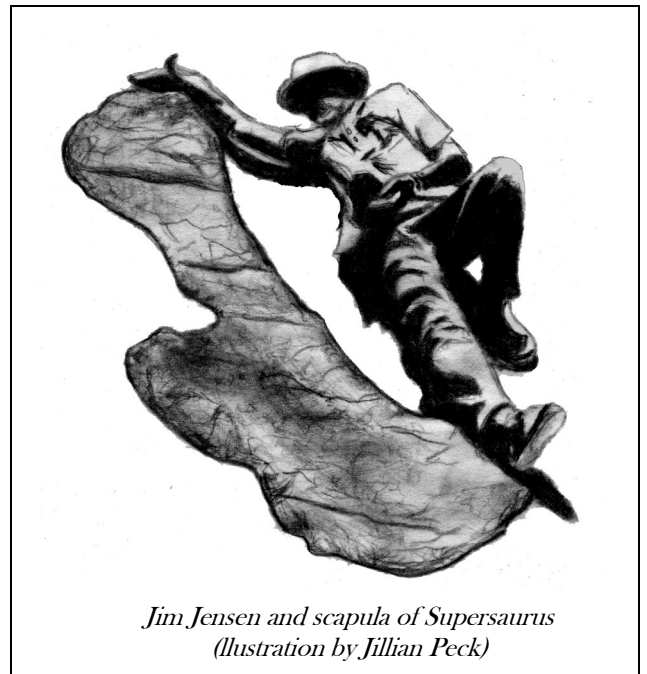


Shantungosaurus from China

GIANT SAUROPODS FROM COLORADO, NEW MEXICO

Paleontologist Jim Jensen got to excavate this awesome specimen called *Supersaurus viviane* weighing **200,000 lbs.**, from **Dry Mesa, Colorado** 1971 but a local cowboy named John Burkdahl saw it first, "I's out ridin' when I seen this bone. I knew it was some kind of dinosaur but I didn't know what." That's what he told me and his cousin, Don Ensign, when we went to see him. After he found it, he mentioned it to some others. And somewhere, Jensen is said to have heard about it from some uranium prospectors. Now, credit where it's due; John Burkdahl was married to Eddie and Vivian Jones of Delta, Colorado's daughter and they are also credited with seeing this huge dinosaur shoulder blade in 1971 and taking Jensen to see it, about the same time Burkdahl saw it. That's Jensen lying down beside the scapula which is **8 feet long!** As far as we know, there is nothing like this alive today.

Jim also worked on *Ultrasaurus* that may have been almost **100 feet long**. *Seisemasaurus* was buried in gray rock so close in color to the bone that preparers were using black light to prep it out. The name tells you it was huge; big enough to set off a "seismic" event! Apatosaurus was **80 feet long** and weighed **70,000 lbs.** *Barosaurus* was equally huge. In Oklahoma there was the 1994 discovery by my friend Richard Cifelli of *Sauroposeidon*, **60 feet tall** weighing **120,000 lbs.** In Spain, Rafael Royo-Torres and Albert Cobos, in 2003 found the huge *Turiasaurus* and last but not least was *Brachiosaurus*; all of them dwarfing any reptile today. It looks like the biggest ones are yet to be found. All of these are supposed by evolutionists to be extinct for 65 to 140 million years, yet natives of the Belgian Congo have reported seeing a "sauropod for decades," though nowhere as big, that they call **Mokele-mbembe**.



Jim Jensen and scapula of Supersaurus
(Illustration by Jillian Peck)



Eddie and Vivian Jones with Jim Jensen and scapula of Supersaurus 1971, Dry Mesa, Colorado
(SDCN # 95, 11-27-1)

GIANT DINOSAURS EVERYWHERE IN COLORADO



Camarasaurus leg from where it was excavated. James La Coste, Joe Taylor, Kurt La Coste, Don Yaeger, Carl Baugh. (Casts, Mt. Blanco Fossil Museum) Photo by Burton Stokes.



Articulated hips from the LC II quarry, Dinosaur, Colorado 1999. The field jacket weighed 5,000 lbs. Carl Baugh drove it down the mountain on a specially made trailer behind a Navigator.

Even the immature adult dinosaurs were huge. This Camarasaurus we excavated at Carl Baugh's quarry near **Dinosaur, Colorado** was huge, with the top of its hips at **14 feet**; it was probably **50 feet long**. But it wasn't very old at the time it was buried in liquid mud. We took out the hips and surrounding matrix in one jacket which weighed over 5,000 lbs. I made a cast of the femur that went to the NASA laboratories to be displayed. Several NASA scientists helped excavate this and other dinosaurs here. The reports of living Sauropods in Africa and the Amazon Jungle are reputed to be only about 8 or 10 feet tall. Before the Flood of Noah, these giants covered the whole globe. The stratum of Colorado is full of them.

OTHER GIANT SAUROPODS

The museum of natural history of Norman Oklahoma boasts having the bones of the "**World's Largest Brontosaurus**." I'm pretty sure it is from the same quarry that the largest Allosaur came from near **Boise, Oklahoma**.



A few miles from Carl's quarry we uncovered another huge Sauropod. There were hundreds of thousands.

ARGENTINA

From Argentina we have *Argentinosaurus*, the largest known dinosaur as of 1997. Some of the vertebrae are 5 feet tall and 5 feet wide! It is 130 to 140 feet long and weighed 200,000 lbs., with its head reaching to 70 feet. That is nearly 6 stories high! There is nothing alive today to compare. Here's another thing about this huge lizard. It's the largest Sauropod, which you would expect to be given an evolutionary age for the Jurassic of 140 million years, but this one is assigned to the mid-Cretaceous of 100 million years.



Rancher, Guillermo Heredia, discovered the bones in 1987 in the Neuquen Province of Argentina. I don't know if it was this animal or not, but I was scheduled to restore a huge Sauropod from Argentina in 1992 until my client found out I was a creationist. "So, I asked him, "now that I'm a creationist, my work is no good?" "No, he said, your work is excellent, but it makes a difference." He could not believe that *I believed* the world was only 6,000 years old. (*The National Geographic Dec. 1997*)

LARGEST UNITED STATES ALLOSAURID

The **Boise, Oklahoma** *Saurophaganax*'s giant skull measured **47 inches long**, almost as long as some T-rexes. Jim Madsen, a renowned expert on Allosaurs, restored it. I asked him if he was sure about the length. Well, he admitted, it was probably actually **48 inches** but he felt that it is better to be a bit under, than over, in restoring. First called *Saurophagus maximus*, it was found by two local cowboys, Pard Collins and Truman Tucker. Boise is just above Texas in the Oklahoma panhandle.



Cast by Jim Madsen of *Saurophaganax*, the History Museum of Boise,



Excavated by the WPA of *Saurophaganax* supervised by paleontologist Dr. J.W. Stovall

My crew and I excavated a typical sized Allosaur in 2001 and 2002 from the Forbes ranch in the **Skull Creek Basin, Colorado**, known as the Forbes Brown Dirt Allosaur and later renamed "Ebenezer." In May of 2002 I made a press release that the skull was 34 to 36 inches in length, judging by the distance from the back of the lower jaw to the opening in it (the only part we exposed during excavation). All that summer, a visiting group to our site kept telling the world that we had the largest one ever. I let them know that we did not, that it was a good 11 inches shorter than the largest, the *Saurophaganax*. But the "largest ever" report kept going; my efforts to set the record straight were ignored. So, while the one we excavated, discovered by Dana Forbes, is not the largest, it is still a huge reptile, and there were millions of them. Neither **Colorado** nor Oklahoma were as cold and dry as they are now and the land is not covered by giant forests sheltering myriads of gigantic dinosaurs. I wish it were true that my team excavated the largest, but, that was left for **Oklahoma**.



Saurophaganax, world's largest Allosaur
(Cast By Jim Madsen)
History Museum of Boise, Oklahoma



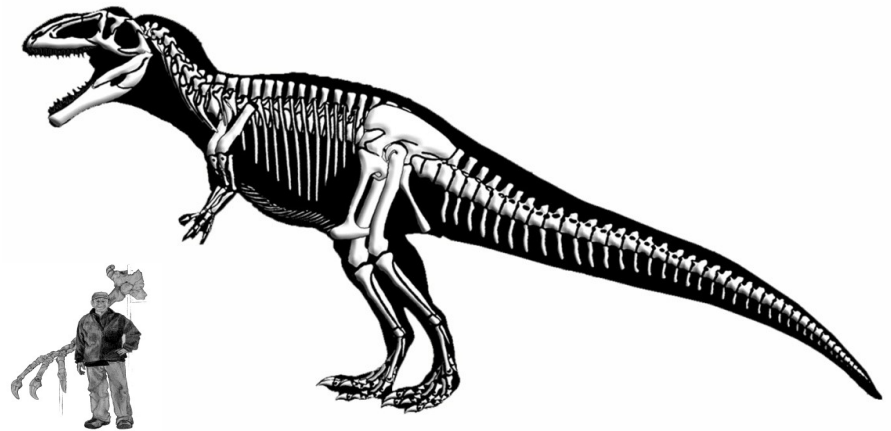
Giant theropod arms 6 feet long

tionate to a typical Allosaur, the animal would stand a good **18 to 24 feet tall**, much larger than even a Tyrannosaurus Rex!

New research may reveal the actual species of this strange animal.

GIANT ALLOSAURID?

These incredible arms of a **Chinese** theropod are truly amazing. But, for what may be good reasons, they are often shown belonging to a Tyrannosaurid of some sort that is about the size of a T-rex but with these over-sized arms. Maybe they're right about that, but they look like the typical 3-clawed arms of an Allosaur type animal to me. But an Allosaur that stands 10 feet tall has arms that are about 3 feet long. If a drawing of the animal that these belonged to were propor-



*If these arms belonged to an Allosaur, the Allosaur would have to be this tall.
(Art by Jillian Peck and Henry Johnson)*



Largest ceratopsian skull from Boise, Oklahoma, 11 ft skull

GIANT CERATOPSIAN

Ceratopsians are what the "horned faced" dinosaurs are called. Michael Triebold told me of a Triceratops he found in **South Dakota** that had a **skull 9 feet long!** But the largest known ceratopsian is a Torosaurus from **Boise, Oklahoma** where the largest Allosaur, named *Saurophaganax* was also found. The real skull languished in storage in the museum at Lawton, Oklahoma for decades til someone opened the old field jackets and started restoring the big skull, finding it to be the largest known. If stood on its enormous nose, the back of its frill would reach the astounding height of **11 feet!**

Another huge Torosaurus skull measuring **10 feet long** was found by a Methodist minister in **Montana**, on the Hot Bar Ranch where my crew dug turtles and T-rex teeth out of the hard sand in 2002 near **Glendive, Montana**.

TYRANNOSAURUS REX OF COURSE

Since modern man re-discovered dinosaurs, none have stirred the imagination like the king of lizards, T-Rex! the Tyrant Lizard, Tyrannosaurus rex! They have been found in **Montana, Wyoming, North Dakota, South Dakota, Colorado, Utah, Canada, Argentina and Mongolia** and a few other places. Not much need be said, there is simply nothing like him today. Some stood **16 feet tall** and **45 feet long** weighing as much as **14,000 lbs.** Even the reports of living, *yes living*, Tyrannosaur-like animals have been encountered in the jungles of **Brazil** and the **Amazon**. However, the reports say they are not much over **8 feet tall**.



South Dakota T-rex named Stan (Cast by Black Hills Institute Hill City, South Dakota)

SUE

The Faith, **South Dakota T-rex** named **Sue**, at **42 feet long**, held the record for largest Tyrannosaurus for some time. Its tortured modern history went well with the several injuries the animal suffered in life. The story of Sue and the Larson brothers who excavated her and the jealousies of State government, the land owners and other circumstances, turned a dream come true for young fossil experts into a long nightmare. Nevertheless she ended up being displayed for all the world to see at the Chicago Field Museum when McDonalds and Disney bought her at auction for \$8.4 million.

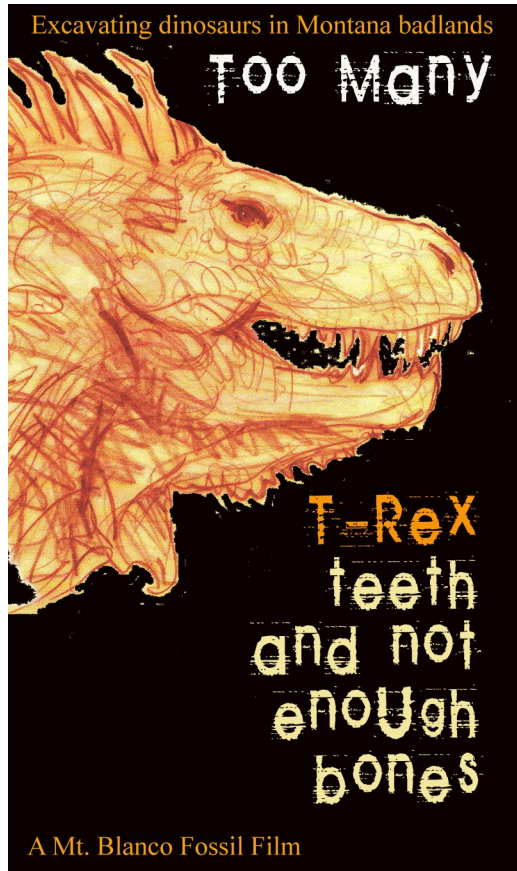


T-rex teeth, Hansons' ranch, Roxson, WYO

BARNUM BROWN'S T-REX

Barnum Brown's T-rex, found in 1902, was the first put on display. We had a good site on the Glen Hanson ranch in **Roxson, Wyoming**, that was just over the hill from where Brown found his. None of us ever found a Rex, but their teeth were all over the place. We did excavate the ribs of a Hadrosaur that had a broken off tip in them.

Not far away, I noticed a gray object on the open ground that turned out to be a very weathered Rex tooth with a deep groove worn in it from an out of position opposing tooth rubbing it. Rexes had some 50 to 60 teeth. I have seen many bones bitten by T-rexes and many broken teeth a few inches long, but never a skull or jaws with broken teeth in them. I asked Peter Larson if he knew of a skull with broken teeth; no he didn't.



MONTANA E-REX

There was a knoll that looked just like an eagle so we called our T-rex site "E-rex" at the dig near **Glendive, Montana** where we excavated 18 broken teeth with more probably in the field jackets. But where was the skull?



Eagle-like knoll at E-rex site, MT

BIGGER THAN SUE?

The T-rex herd of Garfield County, Montana from about the same time made big news. Jack Horner said one was probably **10 % larger** than the Black Hills Sue! Where are all these complex giants now??

T-REX WITH COLLAGEN IN ITS BONES

Reid's T-rex of Weston County, **Wyoming** was a big animal, but more interesting is the fact that we found collagen filaments in a fragment of its hip bone. So they aren't getting any bigger and since we - like several others - have found soft tissue in dinosaur bones, it doesn't look like they've been gone for 65 million years either.

WWW.FOSSILNET.COM

For more information on Mr. "Z" Rex visit us at:

Fossilnet, Inc.
Ramada Inn - on Oracle
Main Ballroom
 January 21st - February 14th

The finest in American Permian Vertebrates at below wholesale! We will not be undersold by the competition!

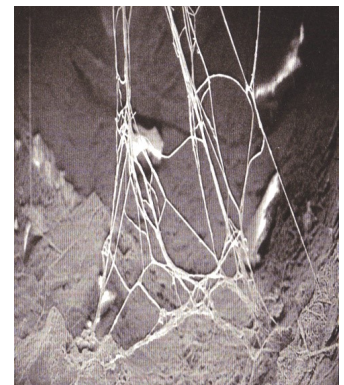
ALSO: Triceratops skull, Dinosaur material, Shark teeth, Ammonoites, Crabs, Fish, Baltic, Chiapian and Dominican Amber with insects,

Your exclusive source for Italian Miocene Crabs, Fish and THOUSAND OF INVERTEBRATES!

Ad for "Z-rex" a really big T-rex



Joe Taylor with T-rex hips, Reid ranch



Collagen in T-rex hip bone

Z-rex of Harding South Dakota claimed to be the biggest male T-rex in 1999. Fellow fossil collector, John Babiarz was involved with Fred Nuss and Alan Dietrich. John told me Alan wanted it to sell for at least one dollar more than Sue. An ebay auction listed one bid at **\$8,300,000**. Z-rex had **13 inch teeth**; that's longer than most American Rexes. **They were giants!**

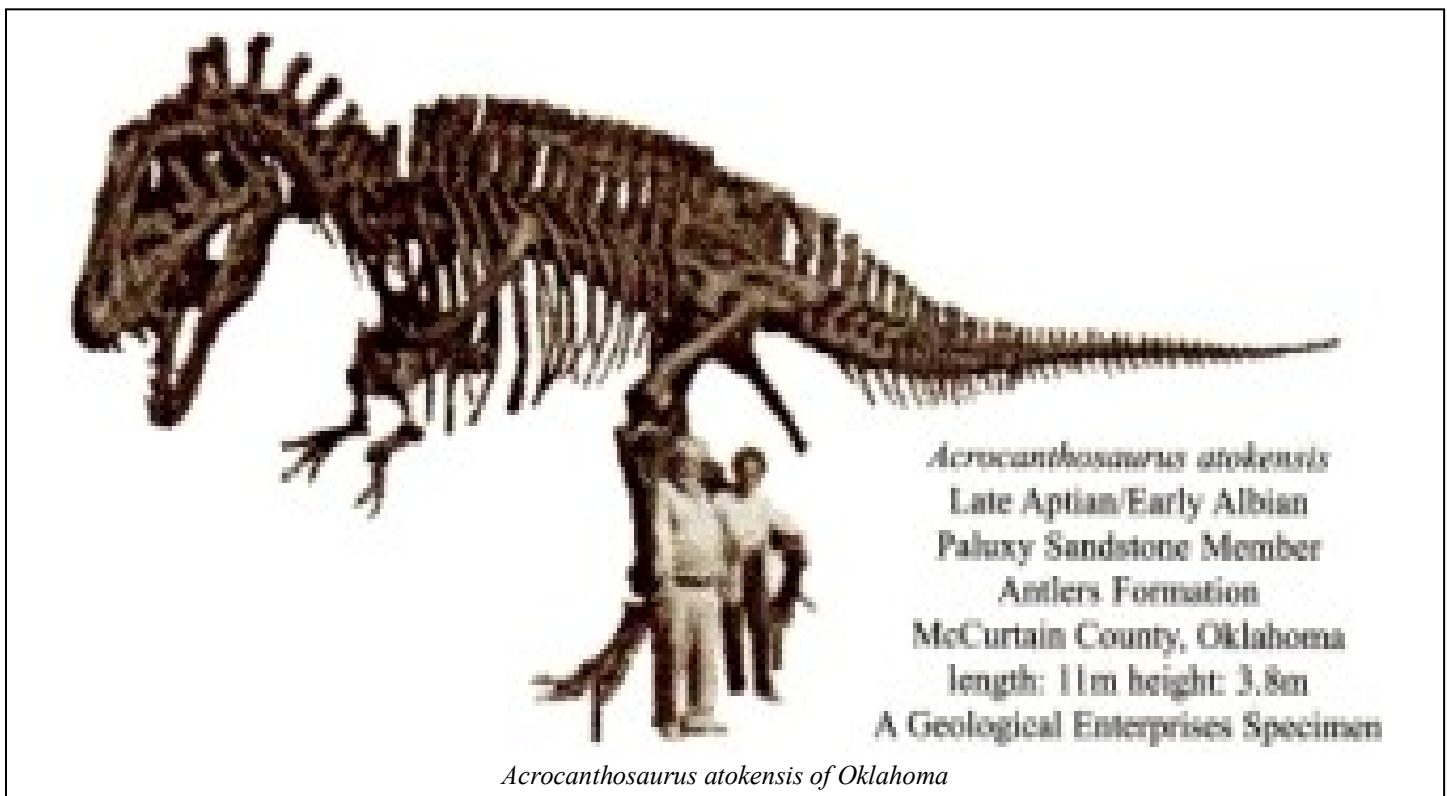
GIANT T-REX OF ARGENTINA

Teeth of the American T-rex can be as long as 13 inches. A similar giant T-rex found in **Argentina** had teeth that were **18 inches long!** This site contained a whole family of 7 to 9 T-rexes. Sounds like a big flood buried them. It was hard to say how big the largest was but the **T-rex herd of Argentina** was a big story in 2006. Some were huge.

GIANT NEW T-REX OF CHINA

From an area of China that has one of the largest concentrations of fossil bones comes a new T-rex rivaling his kins-folk in the USA. Its Chinese name is *Zhuchengtyrannosaurus magnus*, or 'The Great Tyrant from Zhucheng', a city in **eastern China's Shangdon province** where it was found. This huge beast was about **36 feet** long, weighed about **13,000 pounds** and stood about **13 feet tall**. Bones of numerous giant duckbilled dinosaurs were buried with it. Sound like a world encompassing flood? *Fox News.com (T. Rex's Cousin 'Great Tyrant' a Meat-eating Monster)*

ACROCANTHOSAURUS OF OKLAHOMA AND TEXAS



Wan Langston was down in the basement of the Dallas Museum of Natural History sculpting on the skull of a dinosaur they had excavated near Dallas, Texas the day I met him. He was preoccupied, so our talk didn't last long. My interest was in the fact that he had been the one to describe and name *Acrocanthosaurus*. He didn't have much to go on with the first specimen one and when the one Carl Baugh discovered at Glen Rose became available, he declined to work on it. Then two men from Oklahoma found a really good one in their State which is pictured here at the Geological Enterprises. It stands over **14 feet tall** at the hips and almost **40 feet long**. A monster!

After it was excavated it went to a major Texas museum where it suffered brain damage at the hands of an incompetent student who called a professional and it was shipped to the Black Hills Institute in South Dakota; first order of business being to fix the damaged head, but not before I got a peak at it and a photograph through a slit in the crate around it. This high-spined lizard (that's what its name means) is as big as a T-rex but has one extra finger on its hands and **spines** on its back that are about **3 feet high!** Its skull is like an Allosaur, so it seems to me that it is some sort of an allosaurid.

During this time, 1992, Carl Baugh sent his *Acrocanthosaurus* to me to be prepped for storage. Pete Larsen of the Black Hills said Carl's was the next most complete one and we discussed a deal to swap casts of missing bones. I cleaned and re-jacketed all the bones, drawing and photographing each field jacket. The intention is to reassemble all the field jackets and mold it in-situ for a wall cast, then restore and mold the whole animal.

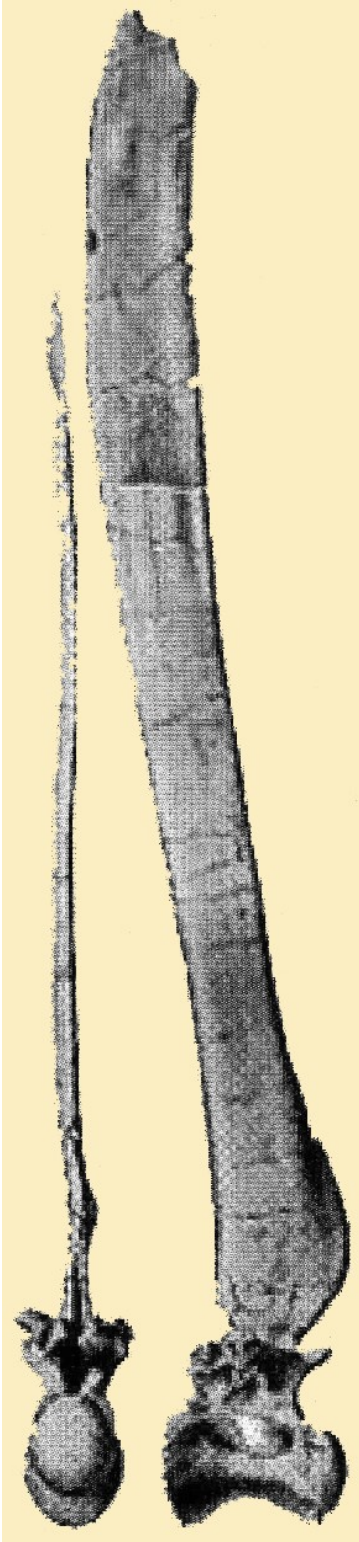
A lot of these big dino stories don't end well. One day two men came into my museum and began their story. It was they who found the Oklahoma specimen. In fact the man said he knew where another one was and he wasn't telling because of how the Government had treated him. Not only that --- he said there were giant human tracks close to it. The Government did the same thing to the Black Hills guys over Sue.

SPINOSAURUS A NAZI CATSTROPHE

There is simply nothing like the giant dinosaur with the huge sail on its back...*Spinosaurus*. In the brutal heat and cold of the **Sahara, Egypt's western Desert**, in 1911 and 1914 a frail German paleontologist named Ernst Stromer suffered through high winds and flea-infested desert tents to be rewarded with the bones of *Spinosaurus* as well as other fabulous dinosaurs...only to see his prize incinerated by the British Air Force on April 24, 1944. This, after Stromer pleaded with the Nazi in charge of the fossils in the Munich Museum to move them to safety. His refusal to join the Third Reich or sever ties with his Jewish colleagues was not well received by the Nazis. Was he a Jew? The only Stromers I know are all Jewish. Good for Ernst. The loss of his magnificent dinosaurs must have been devastating. Then in about 2003 world famous paleo star, Paul Sereno re-discovered "Stromer's Lost Dinosaurs". Sereno was able to find Stromer's lost sites and *Spinosaurus* stands again. My point is, there is simply nothing like this giant lizard today, according to evolutionists. What happened to getting bigger and better?

NEW STRANGE-HEADED RAPTOR

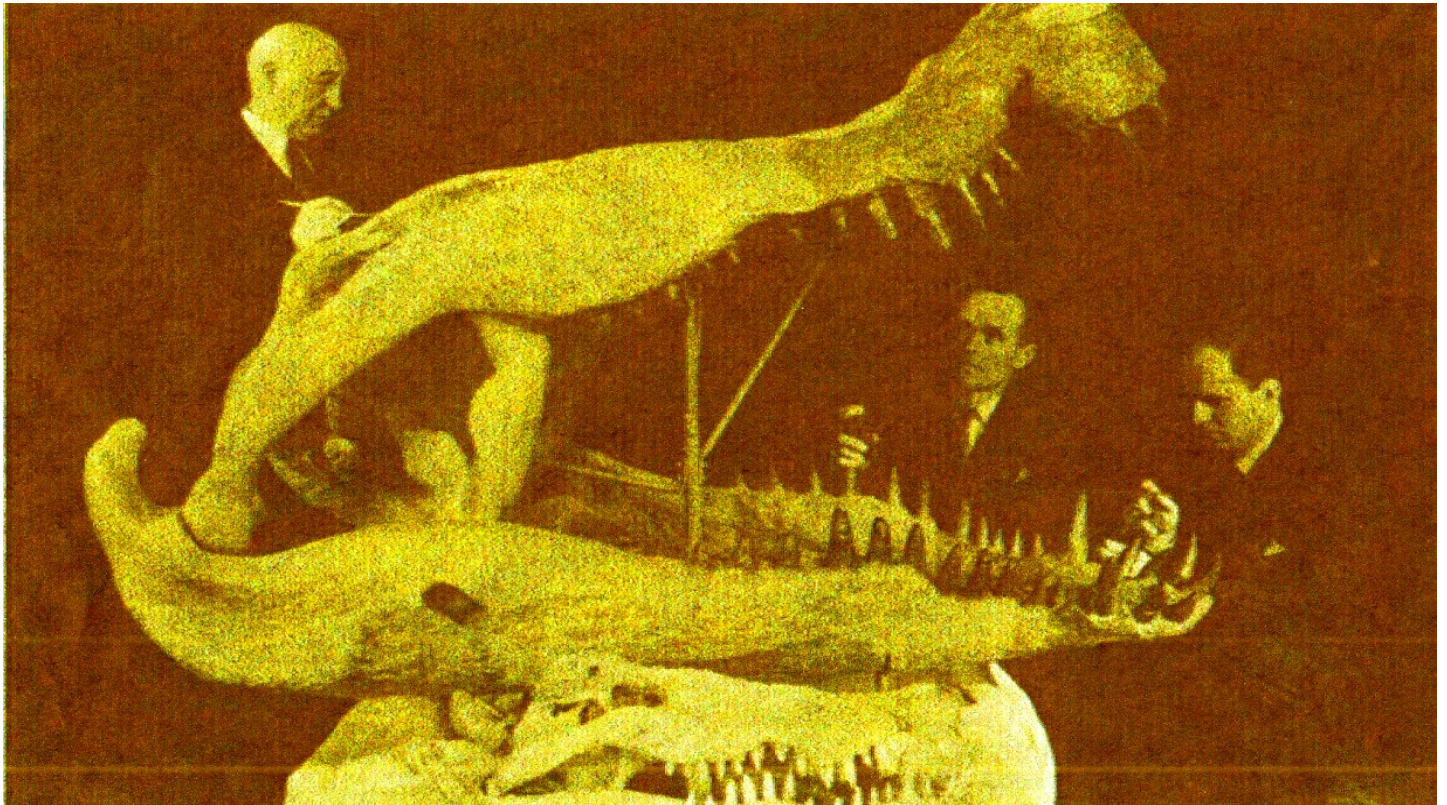
Some dinosaurs, like this new find, look like they have the wrong heads on them. It looks more like the head of a snake or an ocean-going Tylosaur. This new raptor is not only strange-headed, it was a **giant**. **Argentina** hands up another strange and huge animal called *Austroraptor cabazai*. It is one of the largest of the "slender" types of carnivorous dinosaurs and is supposed by evolutionists to be 70 million years old. Its size is estimated at **16.5 to 21 feet long** (5 to 6.5 meters) with a long narrow skull. Fernando Novas was the head researcher of the discovery which was found in the far-southern region of **Patagonia, Argentina** in 2005. The story was reported by the *National Geographic News* December 17, 2008.



*Spinosaurus had spines
6 feet long*

TEXAS-SIZED CROCODILE DEINOSUCHUS

Fossils like *Deinosuchus* from the Big Bend area of **Texas** just go to prove what Texans all believe, “*Everthang in Texas is bigger.*” Also called “*Phobosuchus*”, this giant croc with its **6 ft skull** and banana-sized teeth could have grabbed a good-sized T-rex who came down to water and using his body of **45 feet long**, have taken it down. *Natural History Magazine* of May 1942 carried the story; “Huge! Colossal! Gigantic!” was how they styled it. The other giants coming down to water where the giant croc hid submerged were hadrosaurs, ceratopsians, and amor-plated dinosaurs and probably some sort of T-rex. Unlike today, Texas, then, was lush and wet. Evidence of that is the largest known fossil tree at the time was also there in the Big Bend area of Texas on the Rio Grande. Roland T. Bird at the American Museum of Natural History restored its skull based on a large modern croc.



Deinosuchus skull restored, American Museum of Natural History, New York City

GIANT CROCODILE FROM ARGENTINA

In the 1990s, a giant fossil croc from **Argentina** was in the news rivaling Deinosuchus, standing **8 feet tall**.

GIANT CROCODILE OF NIGER

Paul Sereno has been no friend to Creation paleontology. He is nevertheless a world class paleontologist and has contributed, however unwittingly, to debunking some of the myths of evolutionism. It's hard to keep finding bigger and better stuff all the time. Too bad, new fossils -- even when they make paleontologists “re-think” their positions, never admitting their first “thinking” was bogus, are turning up all the time all over the world! Paul, led the team that recovered a huge new theropod, a T-rex like thing in Argentina, and in 2000 a group of huge crocodiles from

Gadoufaou, Niger, named *Sarcosuchus imperator*, aka “Supercroc”, and wouldn’t you know it, they were right out in the middle of a danged desert. Well, the **Sahara Desert** was sure no *desert* when those giants lounged in the steamy waters of a large river with giant theropods of the Cretaceous (to Paul 110 million years ago) all around them. ‘A river deposited sand over them.’ Sereno says.

And where did all that sand come from to cover them? What caused the river to dry up so fast that these big **40 foot long** crocs weighing **17,000 lbs** were left intact and never exposed and destroyed by the river sometime in the next 110 million years? Maybe, just maybe...there was a giant earthquake and worldwide flood that caused the mud to roll over them so fast and so deep that they were all covered until today. That would be quite an event. Where are the descendants of these monsters? Shouldn’t we see bigger and better ones today? Evolution where are you? Noah’s Flood anyone? (*National Geographic* carried the story Dec. 2001)

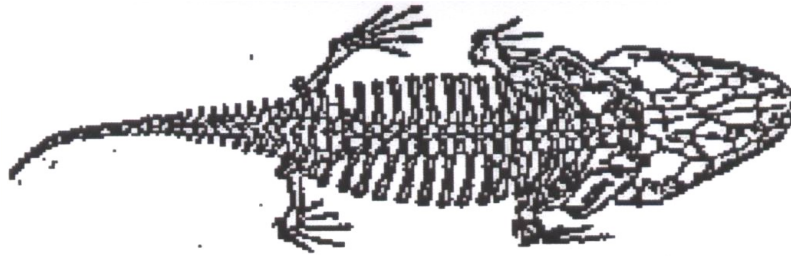


Paul Sereno and Supercroc (painting by Joe Taylor)

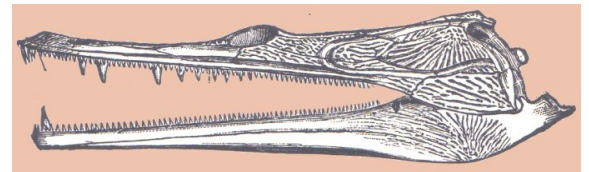
GIANT KOMODO DRAGON

The Pleistocene of **central Australia** was terrorized by a giant lizard larger than many dinosaurs. At **23 feet**, *Megalia Prisca*, resembling a modern Komodo Dragon possibly dined on the giant duck, *dromornis*.

Giant salamander, *Metoposaurus*



Giant salamander, *Butteneria perfecta* (restored by Joe Taylor)
Metoposaurus skull 20 inches long Crosbyton, Texas



Side view, *Trematosaurus* skull a giant salamander

GIANT SALAMANDER OF TEXAS 12 FEET LONG

One of the first skulls I was privileged to mold in 1985 was a giant fossil salamander, *Metoposaurus*; over **18 inches long** belonging to a salamander about **8 feet long** from the Triassic Docum formation in Blanco Canyon, near my home town of **Crosbyton, Texas**. If I have a favorite fossil species, it might be these huge salamanders. I've restored several skulls; the smallest was about **2 ½ inches long** and replaced by a very hard mineral as white as the

original bone. Most of these skulls from the red, blue and orange clays (the Trias) are brown, purple, green, gray, yellow, white, red, black, or blue, but also hot pink, baby blue and clear.

But the largest Metoposaur skull, probably a male, is *Butteneria perfecta*, aka "Big Gray" the name it was tagged with since all its bones were a warm gray, though there were huge black, red, and yellow bones with it. "Big Gray" had a skull possibly **36 inches long!** Its body would have been about **12 feet long**. These giants of the ancient Texas swamps were anything but simple, and obviously not small, as they should be if evolution were true. Their skeleton was more complex than a human's, having extra digits in their feet with complex skulls, not to mention their awful battery of teeth which might number well over a hundred, with new ones continually pushing the old ones out. Another thing evolutionists have a hard time explaining is how did these swamps all get buried suddenly?

A skeleton of *Koolasuchus*, one of the *Labyrinthodonts*, a *Temnospondyl*, believed, by evolutionists to have become extinct 180 million years ago, was found in cretaceous sediments supposedly 100 million years after they “went extinct.” So much for “scientific facts”. **The teeth of these Paleozoic amphibians are anything but simple.** The sharp-tipped cone -shaped teeth are made up of a series of complex folding of the enamel, like a labyrinth, thus the name *Labyrinthodont*. The eppoccipital at the base of their skull is doubled, like humans, mammoths, horses etc., unlike crocodiles, Allosaurs, Triceratops and others, even though they are considered to be “crocodilians.”

Why were these vast swamps wiped out and buried suddenly? It is not hard to understand if one factors in Noah’s Flood that began by the fountains of the great deep opening up. (Ge 7:11 *“In the six hundredth year of Noah’s life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened.”*) The earthquakes that were caused by the earth splitting would explain how the mud in the Triassic swamps of 4,500 years ago was moved to a great depth, and so fast that semi-aquatic animals could not escape. It also explains why so many Triassic creatures are so beautifully preserved as opposed to bones in swamps today which disintegrate in a few years.

GIANT ANTARTIC CROCODILIAN

Paleontologists constantly try to explain how giant swamp dwellers could have ever lived in the **Antarctic** which is so cold now. If they would simply figure in the world wide weather change 4,500 years ago at the Flood, it would make sense. This giant **15 ft long** Triassic swamp creature with huge teeth was not equipped to withstand extreme cold. The giant salamander Metoposaur is listed as a “crocodilian,” but it is not a crocodile; it is a salamander, and the pallet of this *Kryostega collinsoni* resembles the pallet of the salamander much more than a croc. But at 15 feet long, it is huge! Said to be middle Triassic at 240 million years old, evolutionists are “surprised” as to why they were so big then and so small now. (Christian Sidor – Sep. 2008 (?) issue of the *Journal of Vertebrate Paleontology*)

GIANT CROCODILE FROM TEXAS TRIASSICS



Typical Phytosaur skull ,38 inches long, Crosby, county, Texas (Restoration by Joe Taylor)

People ask me what my most exciting fossil find has been. For me and most fossil collectors, that is hard to answer. But this giant Phytosaur, from **Crosbyton, Texas**, a crocodilian that might have been **50 feet long** and stood **7-8 feet tall** with nostrils *between* its eyes (instead of on the end of its snout like Deinosuchus) would surely be one of my most important. Eroding out of a blue-gray layer of solid clay were large black bones, a tooth the size of a T-rex, and a scute (their bony armor plating) about 6 inches across.



Giant Phytosaur teeth, Docum formation., Crosby county Texas

The tooth is at least two and one half times the size of a typical Phytosaur. A rear conical tooth in a Phytosaur that was 25 feet long is one-half inch across. It is fair to estimate that this black croc was over 50 feet long when alive. It should also be added that this was a shed tooth. That means there was a bigger one coming in after it! A guy told me once that in 1958 when he was 13, his dad had sent him along with a paleontologist, from a major museum back east, to collect Triassic fossils on a ranch in Crosby, County. He said they dug out one phytosaur skull that was 8 feet long. This big black one I found would have had a skull nearly 10 feet long.



Rutiodont, a Phytosaur, nearly 40 ft long

STRANGE ALLOSAUR CLAW OF GARZA COUNTY TEXAS



Mysterious claw of giant Allosaur, Post, Texas

A Texas horticulturist, George Pahacheck, told me how he found “them big purple bones.” He had been wandering a dry wash on a ranch near Post, Texas, when he saw some “big purple bones” and this claw laying there with them, so he took it to the paleontologists at local Texas Tech University who said it was a saber-toothed cat tooth. They molded it for him and made two casts for his mantle. In 1998, he let me re-mold one of the “teeth” which I insisted was a claw. Soon after, I showed a cast to Pete Larson who also insisted it was a claw from a giant Allosaur, but was shocked that it was from the Triassic of Texas, not the “evolutionarily” younger Jurassic. I was puzzled so it was sent to Jim Madsen, the world’s authority on Allosaurs. “It’s one of *our*

claws,” he told me. How can that be?! The story of George’s discovery and Texas Tech was told. A trip was made to two local Museums who had casts of Jim Madsen’s Allosaurus from the Utah quarry to compare. I wasn’t convinced it was from Utah. Ours was too big, like Pete said, it was a giant, probably **10 to 12 feet tall** and **25 feet long**.

GIANT COLUMBIAN SNAKE

From El Cerrejon, an open pit coal mine in **northern Columbia** have come several fossil snakes. The giant Titanoboa has been excavated from there, the largest weighing 2,500 lbs. is estimated to have been **43 feet long**; making Titanoboa one of the largest. Others may have been even larger. Well preserved skeletons of crocodiles and turtles were also found. Given an age of 60 million years, it sounds like most coal layers, deposited during Noah's Flood. *Reported on by Thomas H. Maugh II for The Los Angeles Times, 2-5-2009*

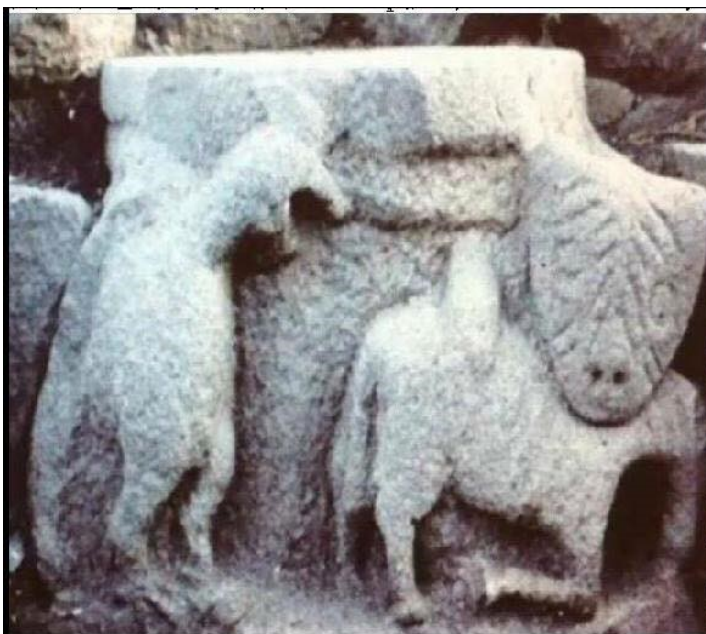
GIANT COLUMBIAN TURTLE

From the same open pit coal mine, El Cerrejon in **northern Columbia**, containing the largest known fossil snake, the largest known fossil freshwater turtle was found. *Reported on by Thomas H. Maugh II for The Los Angeles Times, 2-5-2009*

GIANT INDIAN TORTOISE 9000 LBS!

Are there any tortoises alive today that weigh 4 and 1/2 tons, (9,000 lbs)?! At **8 feet long**, the giant fossil *Testudo atlas* is the largest known land turtle. Also called *Colossochelys*, meaning colossal shell, it looked similar to the modern Galapagos land tortoise that reaches lengths of over 3 feet, even up to 6 feet, as claimed by Congolese natives. These giant turtles are known from **India and possibly Mongolia**.

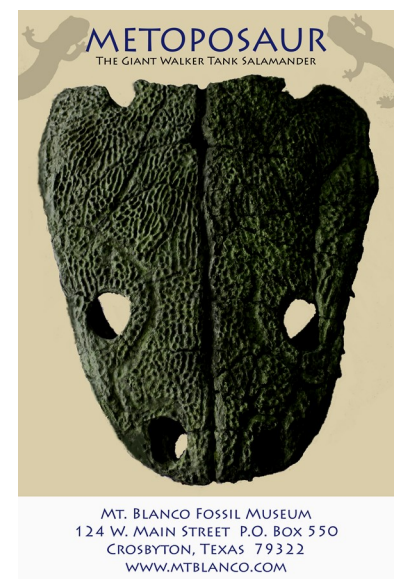
GIANT SALAMANDER IN ISRAEL?



Umm el Qanatir, "Mother of the Arches" aka the "Spring of the Arches", an archaeological site on the Golan Heights in Israel

Were giant salamander still alive in Golan Heights in Israel a few thousand years ago?

Metoposaurs were supposed to be extinct 200 million years ago according to evolutionists.



CHAPTER ELEVEN

GIANT MAMMALS



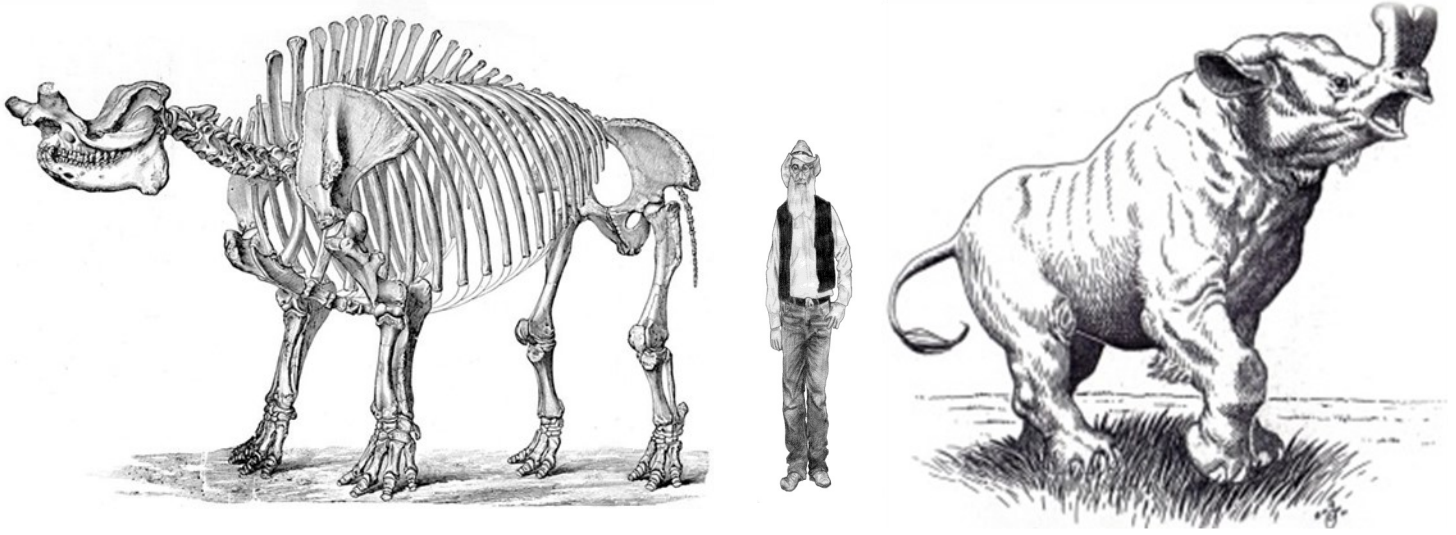
Arsinoitherium, illustration by Jillian Peck

GIANT 4-HORNED RHINO OF EGYPT

Arsinoitherium was surely one of the most impressive of the giant rhinos. But, unlike modern rhinoceroses, who have only two horns, *Arsinoitherium* had four. But look at them -- they cover half the face! And its horns, while hollow, were actually bone, unlike modern rhinos whose horns are tightly matted hair and are not part of the bony skull. It also bears mentioning that behind the two massive horns are two smaller ones. There really is nothing to compare this animal to today. Named after the Egyptian Queen, Arsinoe, it is from the Middle Eocene beds of **Fayum, Egypt** near the great pyramid of Giza. Its dentition is odd; the 44 teeth are continuous with no gaps between any of them. These fossil beds make one think they are Noah's flood deposits, though they are not unlike the Miocene beds of North America, which appear to be post-Flood volcanic deposits. (For more see C.W. Andrews, *Descriptive Catalogue of the Tertiary Vertebrate of the Fayum, British Museum (1906) (R.L.)*)

GIANT BRONTOPS, 4-HORNED RHINO OF SOUTH DAKOTA

The sheer enormity of this animal's head at 4 feet long with huge horns jutting out from its nose has no equal today. These gigantic 'beasts of the field' as the Bible would call them, are buried by the millions all over the badlands of **South Dakota, Nebraska and Colorado**. Standing 8 feet tall, at the shoulders it probably topped the scales at 8 or 9 thousand pounds. The largest of the modern rhinos is heavy at 6 or 7 thousand.

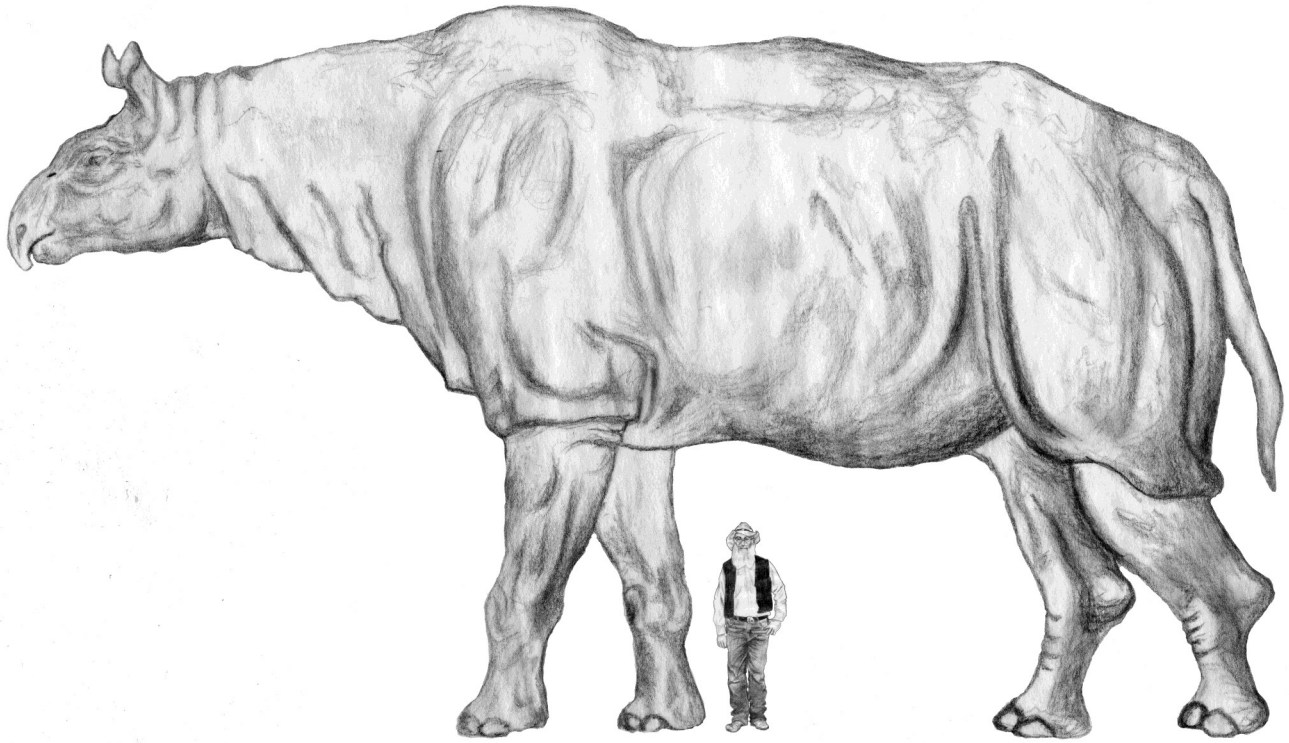


Life-like model and skull of Brontops of South Dakota and Nebraska, American Museum of Natural History, NYC

BALUCHITHERIUM, GIANT RHINO OF PAKISTAN

The skull of this animal is as tall as a grown man! "*Baluchitherium*" reached the unbelievable height of 18 feet and weighed some 20,000 lbs or more! I was surprised to find out from my research friend, Andrew V. Ste Marie, that this amazing animal was from the now barren desert of **Baluchistan** (now **Pakistan**) in Central Asia. Today known as *Paraceratherium* the first bones described were from Turkestan (now **Kazakhstan**). It isn't hard to imagine that an animal like this could consume an entire tree every day. No doubt Pakistan was a very different place a few thousand years ago. Were they living at the time of the T-Rexes? Are they before the Flood or after? They would have had few if any natural enemies. Lightning striking them would be about the only thing other than volcanic events

that could bring them down. They are assigned a date by evolutionists of 30 million years ago in the Oligocene to Miocene groups. It was first found by Englishman C. Forster Cooper in 1910. Walter Granger's collection in 1925 allowed for the first skeleton to be put together. He also discovered the giant bird *Diatryma* in Wyoming.



Baluchitherium (Illustration by Jillian Peck)

BALUCHITHERIUM IS ALSO KNOWN AS PARACERATHERIUM AND INDRICOTHERIUM

These enormous animals could reach heights of **18 feet (5.5 m)** at the shoulders, reach a length of **26 feet (8 m)**



Paraceratherium bugtiense skull

and weigh **34,000 to 36,000 lbs.** Some estimates are up to **60,000 lbs!** The skull alone could be **4.5 feet long (1.3 m)**. Apparently herbivores, in addition to chewing teeth they had two huge tusk-like incisors in the upper jaws and two in the lower. This incredible mammal's weight was supported by only three large toes on each foot making it an "odd-toed" ungulate or perissodactyl, not unlike modern tapirs. Perissodactyls are large mammals with hooves and an odd number of toes, which includes horses, rhinoceroses, and tapirs. Order: Perissodactyla, supposed evolutionary age, 40 to 26 million years, the Oligocene.



Elasmotherium, (Illustration Joe Taylor)

GIANT UNICORN ELASMOTHERIUM

Elasmotherium would be an odd name for the Biblical unicorn. “Unicorn... we don’t believe in unicorns!” Really, look at this fossil ONE-HORNED rhino from the **steppes of Eurasia**. This large Pleistocene rhino is just that, a unicorn, which simply means “one horned”. He stood about **8 feet tall**, his head was 4 feet long and his **horn was almost 6 feet**. In the tenth century an animal like *Elasmotherium* was reported in **Eastern Europe**. The Bible mentions it, so instead of this amazing animal having gone extinct 10,000 years ago, it is quite possible it was extant when these scriptures were written:

Note; the Biblical animal described is **one-horned, strong, and skips**. Ever watched a young rhino run, it **skips**.

Nu 24:8 God brought him forth out of Egypt; he hath as it were the **strength of an unicorn**: he shall eat up the nations his enemies, and shall break their bones, and pierce them through with his arrows.

De 33:17 His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the **horns of unicorns**: with them he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth: and they are the ten thousands of Ephraim, and they are the thousands of Manasseh. (Emphasis mine)

Job 39:10 Canst thou bind the **unicorn** with his band in the furrow? Or will he harrow the valleys after thee?

Ps 29:6 He maketh them also to **skip like a calf**; Lebanon and Sirion like a young **unicorn**. (Emphasis mine)

Remember, God is describing a **uni-horn**, a ONE-horned animal. The “horns” in verse 17 refers to the group.

GOBI DESERT UNICORN

This one-horned rhino from the **Gobi Desert of China** has another strange feature; two sharp tusks jutting upwards coming from its lower jaw. It must have had a prehensile nose as the tusks are separated some 5 inches from the front teeth. They do not connect to or touch the front teeth. Apparently it used its nose pressed against the lower sabers to cut off tufts of grass.

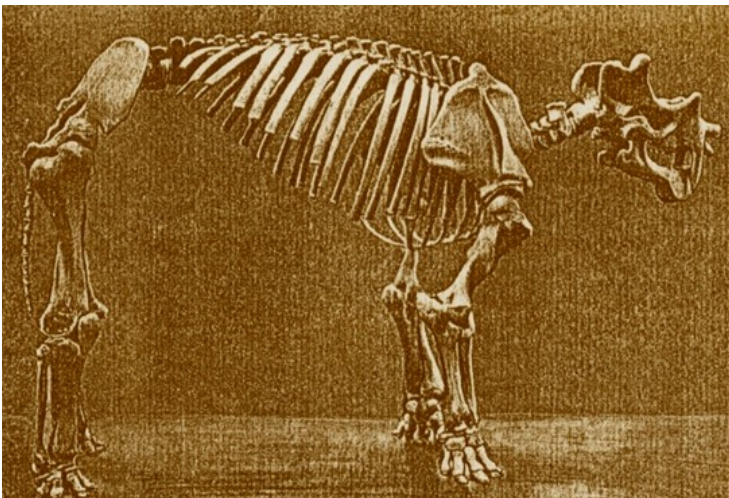


One horned rhino, Gobi Desert, Mt. Blanco Fossil Museum

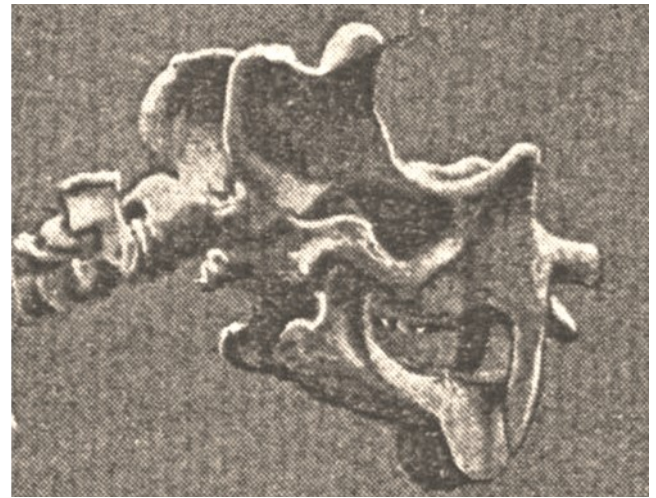
UINTATHERIUM

Rhinoceros-type mammals were a varied lot. *Uintatherium*, also known as *Dinoceras*, now known as *Eobasileus cornutus*, is from an Eocene fauna (animal group) supposed by evolutionists to be between 50 and 70 million years old. They were found not far from Dinosaur National Monument in **Utah** and also to the east in **Wyoming**. In Utah, its remains were buried along with other more normal-looking rhinos, large dogs, saber-toothed cats, turtles and other creatures. The bones are a deep dark chocolate-brown, almost black. If you didn't know they were mammal bones, you'd think they looked just like the dinosaur bones of western Colorado and eastern Utah from the Jurassic sediments. At one of these localities called the Crown, there are very thick layers of sandstone above the mammal layer. It is hard to believe that they were buried after the Flood, but in fact, with the exception of this weird rhino, they look much like the typical Pleistocene animal groups supposed to have lived some 50 million years later. Its thick legs supported a body weight of some **2,250 lbs** (2 tons).

This rhino was about **16 feet long**, about **5 or 6 feet tall**, had **6 horns** on its face and two saber-toothed fangs from its skull! It can't be said it's primitive, therefore should be "simpler" and inferior.



1924 New Atlas La Rousse, *Dinoceras mirabile* Wyoming tertiary



Skull of Utah specimen, French magazine *Le Illustration*, 1898

GIANT TWO-HORNED RHINO FROM SIBERIA

There is an amazing number of fossil mammoths, giant bison, and two-horned rhinos, *Coelodonta antiquitatis* Blumenback, eroding out of the banks of the remote rivers in **Siberia** each year as the frozen muck they are entombed in thaws out for a few feet. Natives, who have precious little means of income, collect the bones to sell.



Fossil two-horned rhinoceros from Siberia

Buyers in Moscow make the 900 mile trip, sometimes in worn out old military helicopters, to see what the natives have found. Occasionally they find the first bones to erode of a skeleton and the buyers will dig it out. This is no easy task, as the ground thaws only three or four feet; the rest is digging in frozen muck. An amazing thing about these **Russian** Ice Age fossils is that sometimes the whole animal is there. With these giant Rhinos, that stood about **6 feet** at the shoulders, the horns do not deteriorate, even though they are composed of hair. The horns, just like rhinos today, are made of hair that has grown into a solid mass and are not part of the skull, but are attached to it on the slightly rougher area of the nasal bones and forehead. The longest Siberian horn has been measured at **6 feet**.



Bison latifrons skull cast with Barbara Taylor (Lowrance) and Brian Marshall



Bison latifrons from Lipscomb County Texas (Cast by Joe Taylor, horn tips not restored) (photo Judy Allen)

BISON LATIFRONS FROM TEXAS – THE LARGEST

Bison latifrons: Long horned buffalo. The largest known fossil bison was found in Texas in Lipscomb, county, near **Amarillo, Texas**. This long-horned bison stood at **7 feet tall** or more and weighed as much as a circus elephant. The horn core of this Texas specimen would be **8 feet** across and with the horn sheath might have been **11 feet**. It was prepared by Gerald Schultz for the Panhandle Plains Museum. They were gracious enough to let me take it off display long enough to mold it. A few years later my son, Patrick Ceo, and I used a cast of it to restore the missing tips. Schultz said one tip was missing 8 inches, the other 10. They have been found in **California, Alaska, Florida, Kansas, Oklahoma, Kentucky, Utah and Texas** and probably elsewhere. An incredible specimen!

Today's bison (or buffalo) as it is commonly called, can weigh more than a full-sized horse or cow. The bull of the species can weigh up to 1400 pounds and reach a height of 6 1/2 feet or more. I can attest to this personally. In 1972, my two brothers and I were at a rodeo in Iowa (of all places) and John, my older brother, had the bright idea to enter us in the wild cow race. The cows we were to "catch," saddle and ride across the finish line were red Charolais They were huge, and weighed probably 1100 pounds!

But...they were no match for a bull buffalo that had previously been ran into one of the bucking chutes. Some poor cowboy was supposed to have ridden the woolly monster, but had "declined." A rare moment of sanity must have come over him... not so with the Taylor boys. The chutes were opened on half a dozen huge, red, not-too-happy bovines and we, like the other local morons ran madly after them and for the most part *futilely*. Happily, the Taylor boys *actually won*—twenty-three dollars each! The point of my story is, that those cows were all but impossible to control, and the bigger bison *would have been impossible*. While standing there looking into that buffalo's eyes only a few inches from the gate separating us, I was struck with a real sense of respect and fear. No sane man would have gotten on him.

Now, just imagine one with a **horn-spread 11 feet wide**, standing **7 or 8 feet** at the hump and weighing twice as much! You would be looking into the eyes of *Bison latifrons*, the largest known bison to have ever lived. Their remains have been found from **Florida** to **California**, from **Alaska** to **South Texas**. The largest on record was found by a rancher digging a water tank for his cattle in Lipscomb, county near Amarillo, Texas. I have looked at skulls from Kansas, Florida and Oklahoma, but the one from the panhandle of Texas is the largest. It was my privilege to spend a week studying this skull while making a latex mold of it. Only its skull was recovered. The mostly petrified specimen was buried in sandy clay (probably volcanic from New Mexico) and assigned, by evolutionists, an age of 100,000 years. It actually probably lived after the Flood of Noah, perhaps 4,000 years ago, or even less.

GIANT WATER BUFFALO THE LARGEST



Illustration by Jillian Peck

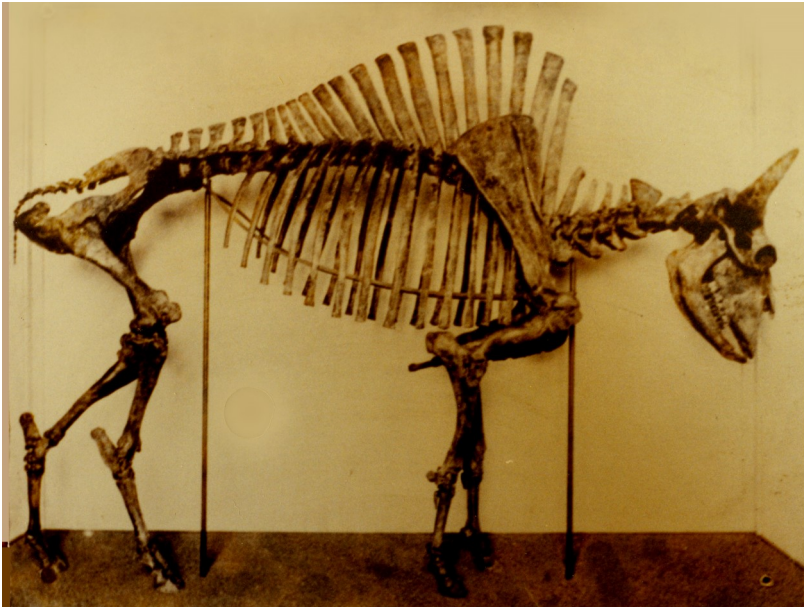
A gigantic water buffalo skull was found in **South Africa** (at the bottom of the country) in the **Klasies River Mouth** cave. It boggles the mind to think of encountering a monster like this especially when you consider how violent Cape buffalo are, the modern counterpart to this fossil species. But some brave soul did and they left a spear point embedded in its neck vertebra. The enormous drooping horns have a curvature of over **9 feet**. Add another two or three feet for the horn sheaths and it would easily measure **12 feet**. *No folks, water buffalo are not getting bigger.* Excavations started in the early 1980s or before. Hilary Deacon did a lot of the work. All the paleontologists involved give the site a middle Stone Age date of 100,000 years which presents a bit of a problem since the human remains said to have been found there are modern enough. I'd give the date at about 4,000 years ago. The cave was likely a result of the abatement of the Flood.



Mr. George McJunkin

BISON ANTIQUUS AT FOLSOM MAN SITE

The Folsom Man site is arguably the most famous of all bison sites in the USA. Though not as large as *Bison latifrons*, these *Bison antiquus* were huge, standing some **7 feet** or more at the shoulders. The men who hunted them were surely great hunters. In **Folsom, New Mexico**, at least 21 of these very large bison were killed and butchered and lay buried under twenty feet of volcanic fallout, probably from nearby Mt. Capulin, until a storm at the turn of the Century exposed them and



Folsom Man Bison antiquus, from Folsom New Mexico

they were subsequently discovered by a Black cowboy, named George McJunkin, a former slave turned Old West cow puncher. He was at first ignored by Ales Hrdlicka, anthropologist for Denver Colorado's Museum of Natural History. But Mr. Mc Junkin knew they were a lot larger than those being hunted by the Indians. It was not until after Mc Junkin's death that Hrdlicka finally went and saw the in-situ flint points embedded in the ribs of the skeletons (afterwards named Folsom points). Since the points are made of flint, I don't believe it's possible that they are more than 4,500 years old.

Hrdlicka was known to ruin men's careers for opposing his dogmatic views of ancient man, a lot of which were wrong. He, like other arrogant evolutionists of the early 1900s

didn't believe "intelligent man" capable of making beautiful tools – was here 8,000 years ago, that being the date then assigned to the Folsom Man site. In truth, they were probably killed within the last 3,000 years.

BISON ANTIQUUS OF LONE WOLF CREEK, TEXAS



Lone Wolf Creek Bison site

Lone Wolf Creek runs through the West Texas town of **Colorado City, Texas** and took its name from an Indian chief named Lone Wolf. In 1924, two men, Ivey Webb and Nelson Vaughn excavated a giant bison, from the bank of this creek. These ancient *Bison antiquus* stood **about 7 feet** at the hump. People in Colorado City like to point out that the Lone Wolf Creek kill site was discovered before the Folsom site of New Mexico. The almost complete skeleton was found with the bullet-shaped, finely worked points which are often found with giant bison remains.

It is a little known fact that a full-sized horse was found with them, apparently killed with the bison. So, what is its age? If this was a horse re-introduced by the Spaniards, then the site couldn't be more than 500 years old and it would mean that *Bison antiquus* lived until the 1500s. If it was here before the Spaniards, then full-sized horses were here when the paleo people were. Either way, it kind of messes up the evolution timeline.

I helped the Heart of West Texas museum get the Denver Museum to give them a cast of the Folsom bison. But before Denver decided to mold it themselves, they sent me what was supposed to be the hind leg of the Lone Wolf specimen. Ha, it must have had *three* hind legs. After they sent me the leg bones, I went to the museum storage to see the specimen and it still had two



*The "other" Lone Wolf bison leg
(Cast by Joe Taylor)*

hind legs. The sacrum was also from the wrong side and the partial maxilla must have been from a Blancan site, as it was petrified and white. The hoof, second and third phalanges were from one of my own big bison sites in Blanco Canyon from the lowest depths of bison bones at 20 feet.



Bison antiquus Kansas

BISON ANTIQUUS IN KANSAS

Bison antiquus (antique or old buffalo) was not as large as *Bison latifrons*, nor were its horns as long, proportionally, but they were huge. Their remains are found all over **Alaska, Kansas, Iowa, Minnesota, Oklahoma, Florida, Texas** and in **Siberia and Europe**. Evolutionists believe that these giants which were contemporaries with the dwarf mammoths on Wrangle Island in Russia in the Arctic Ocean were around as recent as 4,000 years ago. This is probably much closer to the truth. The skull shown here is from a gravel pit in Kansas, USA. It is a beautiful

brown color, but it is absolutely not petrified. Tex Alexander had me restore this skull before he published it.

LARGE ANTIQUUS FROM CLEBURNE, TEXAS

This skull was so large that it was thought to be a *Bison latifrons* at first. A man found it in a sandy creek bottom near **Cleburne**, a small town just south of Dallas, Texas. The bone was like rotten wood when it was given to me to restore for the Somervell County Museum in Glen Rose, Texas. I really, very seriously doubt that this animal has been dead for more than a few hundred years, though evolutionists would have to place it back ten thousand. It was absolutely not mineralized and is just exactly in the same soft condition as most of the buffalo bones I've found all over Texas. This type stood **6 to 7 feet** tall and may have been what **Coronado** saw in the 1500s.



Giant bison skull of Cleburne, Texas displayed in Somervell County Museum in Glen Rose, Texas

It was absolutely not mineralized and is just exactly in the same soft condition as most of the buffalo bones I've found all over Texas. This type stood **6 to 7 feet** tall and may have been what **Coronado** saw in the 1500s.



*Large, old Bison skull that went to a Rothschild's mansion.
I molded, cast and twisted the right horn to make the left.

BISON PRISCUS OF ALASKA

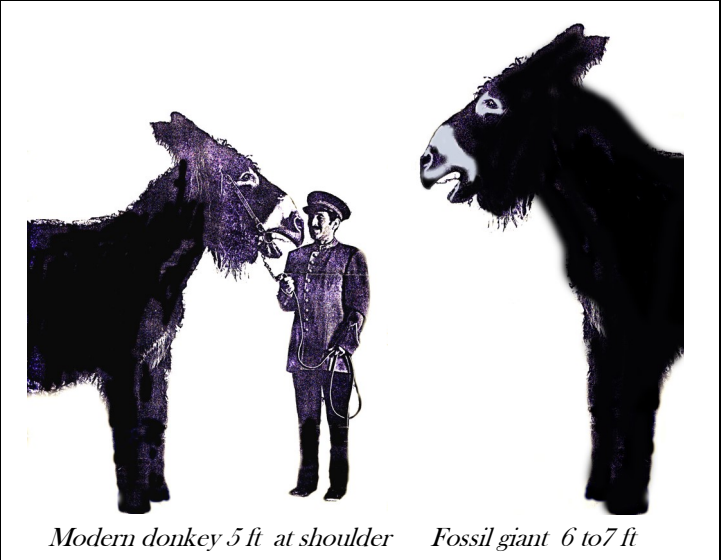
In most fossil localities where one finds mammoth bones, one finds these giant bison bones. It can be contended then, that the bison are the same age as the mammoths. And while this large species might be the direct ancestor of today's smaller buffalo it is not certain, as the horns, in particular, on the giant species from **Fairbanks Creek, Alaska**, are problematically longer. Nonetheless, this huge bison should be near the end of the evolutionists' line-up, not back in the "middle" of it. Looks like "evolution" is going the wrong way. This buffalo may have stood **6 to 6 1/2 feet**.

GIANT DONKEY *ASSINUS GIGANTEUS*



Left side upper front teeth of Assinus giganteus from Blanco Canyon, Crosbyton, Texas, same species at Seymour, Texas

Assinus giganteus, of **Blanco Canyon** and **Seymour Texas** was an ass, a giant donkey or as some say, a large zebra that stood nearly **7 feet** at the shoulders, some much taller. The front teeth of one were found in the 'Pliocene' beds near Seymour, Texas. Dr. Walt Dalquist, professor of paleontology at Mid Western University at Wichita Falls, Texas, showed me their specimen and we compared it to the front teeth I found in the "white volcanic dirt" of Blanco Canyon near Crosbyton, Texas. Today, "mammoth jacks" that are crossed with mare horses to get full-sized mules are not quite **5 feet** at the shoulders.

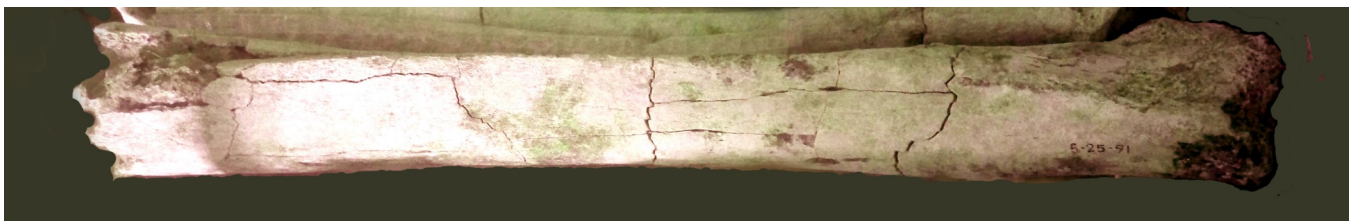


Modern donkey 5 ft at shoulder Fossil giant 6 to 7 ft

The fairy tale of "horse evolution" always amuses me. I will never forget the time in 1980 on a fossil site in California with several paleontologists and geologists where bones of camels, mastodons and three-toed horses were sticking out of the ground.

Two scientists were talking as we all walked up an incline and laughing at a TV show about the horse line-up of "little to big" being a joke. The horses were all found together, and they simply lined them up, small-to-large not old-to-recent. "Yeah, one laughed, and those creationists know it too". "Yeah, the other scientists laughed, just give me the Bible and that's all I need." I was shocked to hear the candid admission of such a lie. But an older amateur geologist, behind me, was devastated. He turned, and facing the scientist said, "You mean to tell me that what they've been telling me all these years is a bunch of bunk!?" The scientist just looked at him and matter-of-factly said, "Yeah."

Evolutionism does not explain how horses evolved from rabbit-like animals to horses, to donkeys, and back to horses. Amazing! Cross-breed donkeys and horses and you get a sterile mule.



Giant camel tibia of Camelops, from an undescribed Blanco Canyon "white dirt" site, Blanco Canyon, Texas

CAMELOPS, OF CROSBYTON, TEXAS

After a grass fire on the ranch where I collected in **Crosby County, Texas** it was elating to see the fire had cleared the ground exposing the tibia of a large camel that stood **7 feet** tall at the shoulders when Texas was lush and verdant. *Camelops* was one of several camelids during the post-Flood Pliocene times.

CAMELOPS OF WACO, TEXAS

At the Waco Sudden Death site in **Waco, Texas**, buried right in the middle of 21 Pleistocene mammoths is a large camel, *Camelops* about **7 ft. tall**. It, like the mammoths, was buried suddenly. In my opinion, from years of

having worked intimately on the site from 1988 to 2001, the camel and herd of mammoths were probably buried as a result of a massive earthquake that occurred because of the Crucifixion of Christ. I molded the skeleton still in the ground in 1998.

GIGANTOCAMELUS 20 FEET TALL

From **California and Texas** came the giant camels **20 feet tall at the top of its head**. My first encounter with them was in 1980 working at the La Brea Tar Pits in Los Angeles, California.



Gigantocamelus from California desert fossil beds



Dr. Walt Dalquist and giant camel skull 36 in long, May 1990

Dr. Walt Dalquist of Midwestern University, Oklahoma excavated two giant camels, *Gigantocamelus*, **20 feet tall** from the “Camel Quarry” of **Blanco Canyon, Crosbyton, Texas** a few miles from our family farm. One of the camels was lying on top of a peccary; evidence that these vast Pliocene animal groups were killed in an enormous volcanic episode sometime in the last few thousand years. They are also found in the mammal beds of the Brule formation in **South Dakota and Nebraska, USA**. In Nebraska, the tallest camelid is *Titanotylopus nebraskensis*. *Much excavation was done in the 1930s in these deposits.*



Skull of Gigantocamelus from Blanco Canyon, 36 in. long

GIANT CAVE LION OF FLORIDA AND EUROPE

At **800 lbs**, the cave lion, *Pantera leo spelaea*, is one of the largest known lions to have ever lived. With a massive body almost **12 feet long** (3.5m) it was a terror to confront. Nevertheless, it was allegedly hunted until 2,000 years ago in the **Balkans, southeastern Europe**. There was also news of **giant cheetahs** in 2000.

GIANT CAVE LION XENOSMILIS

At **500 lbs**, the cave lion, *Xenosmilis* must have been a nightmare for the horses and bison of ancient **Florida**. About 1998, two skeletons of these massive cats were found in a cave in **Florida**. John Babiarz has written about them. He also worked with the bones and allowed Bone Cones to mold the magnificent skull. The name is pronounced “Zee-no-smilus”



Cast of skull of Florida cave lion, by Bone Clones.

AMERICAN LION OF ALASKA

Originally named *Felis atrox* from the first American fossil found of it in 1853, this giant lion is now called *Panthera atrox*. Larger than the European cave lion, this big cat was the largest of cats standing almost **4 feet tall** at the shoulders. It was not a saber-toothed tiger, but something like an African lion, that used to hunt the vast herds of giant **Alaskan** bison, horses, camels and so on. In all of America's recorded history, as far as I know, no one has reported seeing a lion, much less a big one like this weighing **600 to 800 lbs**, twice the size of the African males of today. Evolutionists give it a Pleistocene age of 1.8 million to 11,000 years ago.

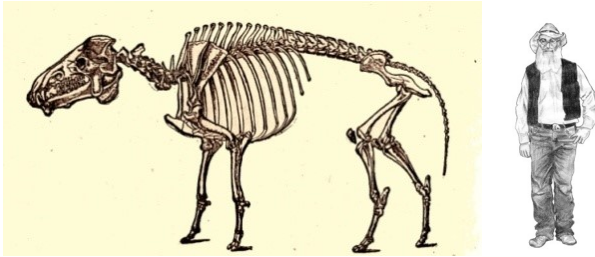
SMILIDON SABER TOOTHED CAT

Smilidon californicus, at **450 lbs and 3 feet tall**, is about the size of an African lion, with one real difference: it was a bob-tailed cat. Like everyone else in the world, the saber-toothed cat is one of my favorite fossils. Or as lots of people say, “It's their favorite dinosaur.” My formal fossil career started at the famous La Brea Tar Pits in downtown **Los Angeles, California** at the George C. Page Museum. In the early 1960s during the digging of a basement for a new bank near the La Brea Park, more fossils were found. One of them was this huge alpha male Smilidon. It probably weighed **500 to 550 lbs** and **stood up to a man's elbows**. It is assigned to the so-called Ice Age and given an evolutionary age of 10,000 years.

Most of my time at the ‘Page’ was spent working with Dire wolf vertebrae, using lunch and breaks to look at as many fossils there as possible. Because I could restore bones so well that the experts couldn't tell what was restoration, they tolerated my being a Christian and a non-evolutionist. In 1980, there wasn't a creationist movement like there was twenty years later. The Institute of Creation Research and a few others were it. And none of them were doing any fossil work. Evolution was accepted by almost everyone. Nevertheless, ICR with Henry Morris fighting the state over evolution in the schools had evolutionists worried, to the extent that in the late 1970s there was a paper delivered at the SVP (Society of Vertebrate Paleontology) warning fellow evolutionists of the strides the creationists were making.



*Lon Patterson and Smilidon californicus
(Cast by Bone Clones)*



Dinohyus giant pig of South Dakota

GIANT PIGS OF SOUTH DAKOTA

The articulated remains of untold numbers of these giant pigs and their contemporaries lie entombed in the light gray volcanic ash that has hardened to rock around them in the Badlands of **South Dakota**. The boars stood **6 feet tall** or **taller** at the shoulders with **heads 4 feet long** and tusks as big as bananas. The sows, at **4 feet tall**, could stand their ground with any domestic boar of today. The list of these Oligocene to Miocene pig giants (entelodonts) includes Dinohyus,

Archeotherium, Megachoerus and Eontelodon. The colors of the fossils in South Dakota are striking, with almost white bones that are thoroughly petrified and with jet black enamel on the teeth. One of the strangest features of this animal is the huge flat bone processes extending out from its eye sockets and zygomatic arches. Artists are always perplexed as to how it should be rendered. The dinosaur, Triceratops, with the largest of all land-dwelling animals has similar appendages on its skull. The female skull here from South Dakota was brought to me by Tex Alexander to mold. She only stood **4 feet tall!** Evolutionists say she lived 24 million years ago. If that were true, the Bad Lands where she was buried would have long ago eroded away.



Skull of Archeotherium male 3 feet long (John Babiarz collector)

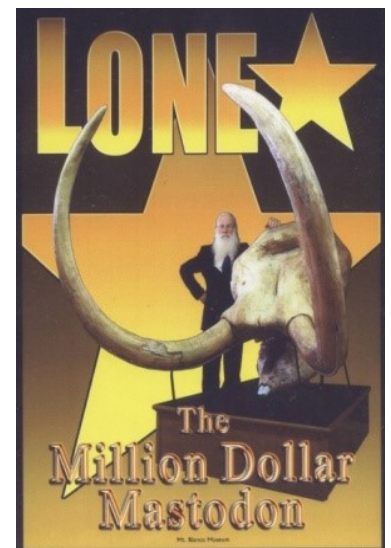


Skull of female Archeotherium

THE GIANT MASTODON FROM TEXAS

La Grange, Texas is not much more than a gravel pit, but that pit held the largest American mastodon, *Mammut americanum*, on record. This enormous beast is also America's largest known **4-tusked mastodon** with two big tusks coming out of his skull and two small tusks coming out of his massive lower jaws and standing nearly **14 feet tall**. The nickname 'Lone Star' stuck and in Texas fashion, we bragged about its worth, so Henry Johnson made an appropriate poster. The only larger mastodons are a very different species, the *Mammut borsoni* of Macedonia, Greece which attained heights of **15 feet**. *Height can sometimes vary due to how the front legs are mounted.*

In 2004, fellow digger, Burton Stokes, and I were told of a skull with big teeth sitting on a garage floor in San Antonio, Texas. We promptly went to investigate.



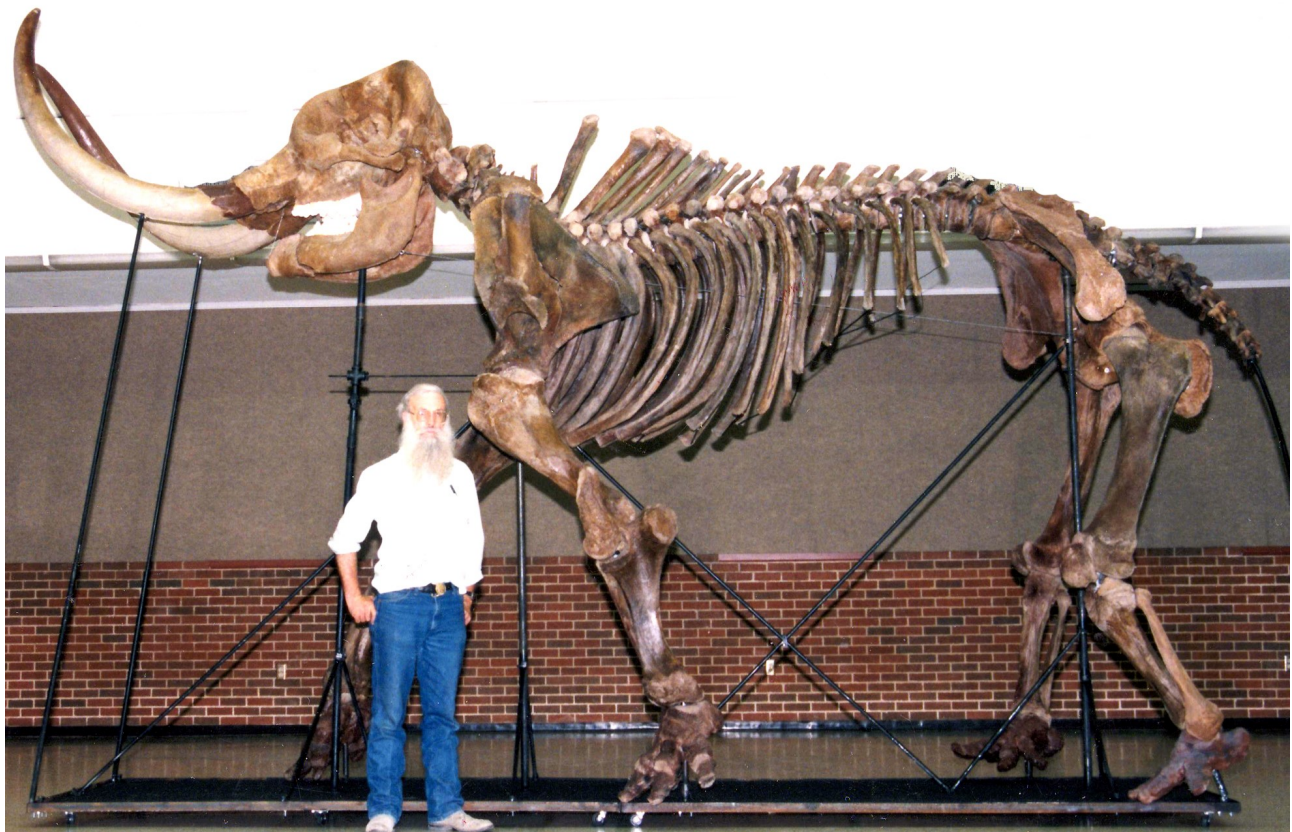
Henry Johnson's poster



Restored skull and tusks of Lone Star, America's largest 4-tusked mastodon

The skull was enormous, crushing the big truck tire under it. One look at the broken lower jaws on the floor with two tusks coming out of the ends and I was convinced it was the largest. Two short parts of both upper tusks were all that remained from being hit by a bulldozer blade. Henry Johnson and I brought them to the Mt. Blanco Fossil Museum. We put the new jaws next to a cast of what were then the largest known 4-tusked jaws from Florida to see if they were larger. Eureka! They were $\frac{3}{8}$ ths of an inch longer and our new mastodon was about 10 years younger. It took us a year and a half to restore, mold and mount it. Bitter legal action took the mastodon and the loss closed my museum for two years.

BURNING TREE MASTODON



The Burning Tree Mastodon from Newark, Ohio (Cast by Joe Taylor)

The Burning Tree Mastodon from **Newark, Ohio** was made famous because they found **living mammal intestinal bacteria** in its intestines in the peat where it was left after it had been **butchered and skinned**. It stood **11 feet tall** and though not the largest, it was larger than the Warren mastodon in the American Museum of Natural History in New York City. Sherm Byers bought a run-down farm to make another nine holes for his Burning Tree Golf course. When the dragline was scooping out a wet spot for number 14 green, the scoop bounced up when it hit the skull – and promptly broke the perfect tusks – setting off a fury of digging. An archeologist halted the work when a young guy remarked that the rib area where he was jerking ribs out of the peat smelled like a “sewer!” It was the intestines. A gall stone, the first ever in a mastodon, was found. I also molded its tongue bones. The stomach contents were contained in a 55 gallon barrel in the shop next to where I worked restoring the bones and molding them. That took five long months in 1992, the coldest and wettest on record, causing us continual problems casting in foam. Mounted casts can be seen in Ripley’s Believe It Or Not, The Creation Museum in Kentucky and in my museum, The Mt. Blanco Fossil Museum in Crosbyton, Texas. Was he **skinned by giant men?** See chapter 4.

The T-rex Sue was at that moment being taken from the Larson brothers at the Black Hills Institute so I told Sherm, “How do you know they won’t do that to you?” The next Japanese buyer who offered over a half million became the proud owner and they are now in the State Museum in Japan. More is said about this in chapter 4.

PRISCILLA, GIANT MASTODON OF FLORIDA

Before the Lone Star mastodon was found, Priscilla, a giant male from the sandy creeks of Florida, was the largest. It was fairly complete and stood about **11 and 1/2 feet tall**. The guys who found it explained to me how they restored the missing leg bones by cutting a cast in two, length-wise, and across the diameter of a smaller mastodon bone cast. These four sections were moved apart enough and filled in to make the length fit Priscilla’s huge skeleton. His skull was covered in bony knobs indicating that he was very old at death, maybe in his 70s or 80s.

GIANT STRAIGHT-TUSKED MASTODON FROM GREECE

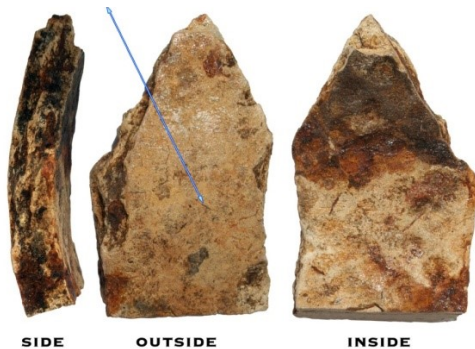
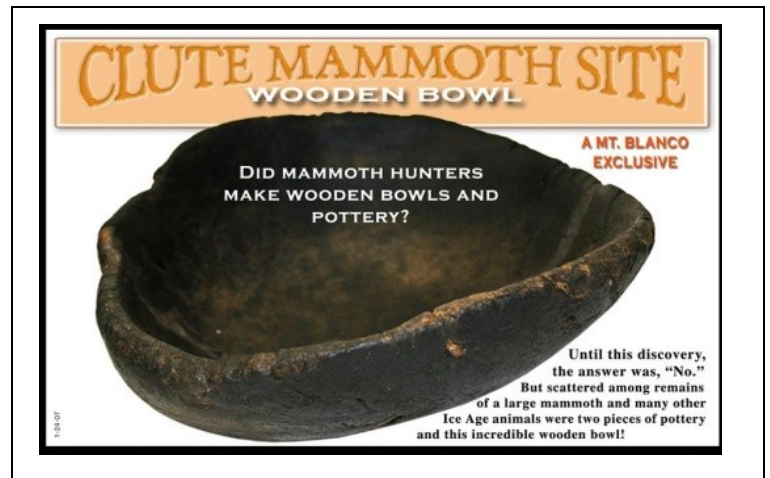
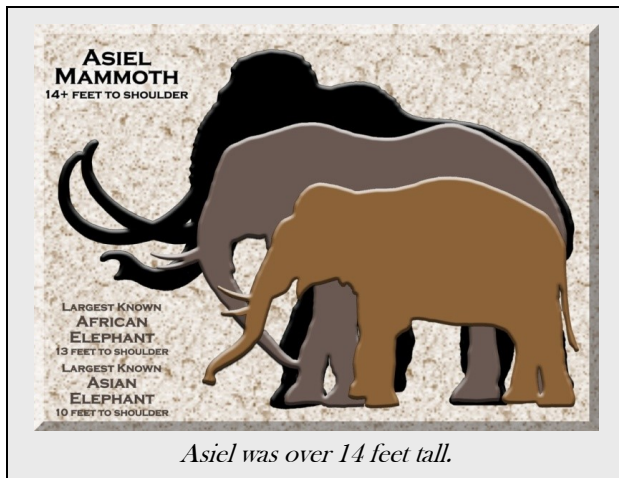
As of 2011, these **17 foot long tusks** of *Manimut borsoni*, belong to the largest known straight-tusked mastodon from **Macedonia, Greece** which is estimated to have been **15 feet tall**. That’s huge! They were found by a shepherd and excavated by the Aristotle University in Thessaloniki from a sandpit named “Milia-5” where four other large mammal skeletons had been removed. Nothing today even comes close.



In front is a fellow named Wilrie, in the middle is Dick Mol and at the tip end of the tusks, a Greek named Vangelis who excavated these incredible tusks, all in the very hot Greek sun.

Dick Mol, who was following my restoration of John Babiarez’s huge peat bog mastodon tusks, was kind enough to send me this photo and the story.

Another set almost as long was found before in the same area. Seeing these tusks it is hard to imagine the ancients mistook them for human bones as Adrienne Mayor contends.



Pottery found near Asiel

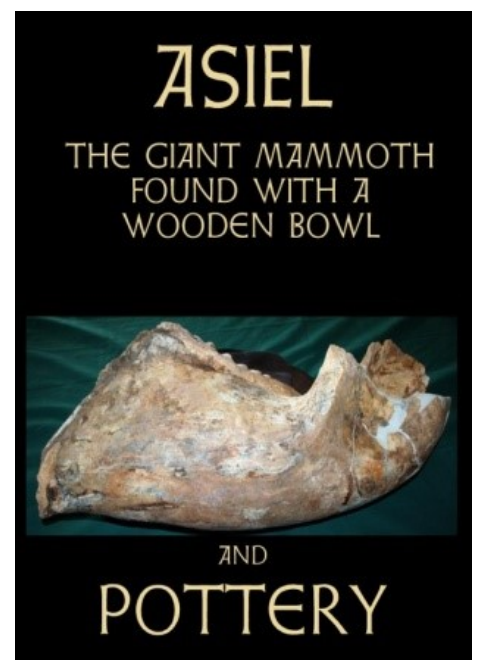


Huge tusks of Asiel, the Clute, Texas Mammoth.

CLUTE, TEXAS GIANT COLUMBIAN MAMMOTH

Finding another mammoth in Texas is not unusual, but finding a **wooden bowl** with it, or two kinds of **pottery**? That is world class. But this mammoth found at **Clute, Texas (Lake Jackson area)** near **Houston, Texas** stood **15 to 20 feet tall**. He was huge and probably only in his late 30s at death. The tusks of this mature bull may have been as much as **17 feet** or longer. It was buried 35 feet below present surface and it was **15 feet below sea level**. From studying the bones, it was my conclusion that the site had been a living area where animals were processed.

They called me in after A&M University had done most of the excavation under Dr. Rob Bonnischen (of Kennewick Man fame) and when A&M was through with the bones, they were given to me to do a display with. In working with the bones two pieces of pottery turned up that had been overlooked. A **wooden bowl** had been found by one of the students during the dig. I molded all of them and had one piece of pottery thin-sectioned. Just as I said, it was a piece of low-fired pottery with plant inclusions. A&M just treated it like it was nothing. To lower the sea level of Texas 35 feet, the water has to go somewhere. My opinion is that the water level was lower because all the water was in the miles of mud laid down by the Flood of Noah. The sea level rose over the next millennial as water drained out of the mud.



WACO SUDDEN DEATH MAMMOTH SITE



Joe Taylor, Calvin Smith,
Waco Sudden Death Site



*"Last moment" before being buried in liquid mud.
(Painting by Joe Taylor)*

Director of the Strecker Museum at Baylor University, Calvin Smith and I started discussions of this site near the town of **Waco, Texas** in 1988, and soon after, started working on the bones and molding part of the herd of some 21 mammoths buried there. In 1993 I spent two months molding the huge bull with a small female lying on its tusks, the largest mold ever made of

fossils still in the ground. The big bull's tusks which were **9 feet long** were not broken off or damaged till a Texas tornado hit the tent covering the site in 1992 causing the large 3 inch steel tent pipe to fall on the bull's left tusk. Using mud from the site to sculpt the missing damaged tusk worked fine. This was a huge healthy mammoth about **13 feet tall** leading his herd of over a dozen females and their babies. Baylor University was in charge of the site, and they

might not agree with my contention that these mammoths may well have been buried due to liquefaction of the wet soil caused by the world wide earthquake during the **crucifixion of Christ**. This would be a problem for evolution theory, as it would place mammoths alive too recently to have "evolved" into modern Asian elephants.

GIGANTIC MAMMOTHS FROM TEXAS

The late Ralph Vinson dug up more mammoths than anyone else I know. He told me this rather sickening story: some time in the 1950s I think, he had excavated a huge mammoth tusk near Waco, Texas. It was so large that he could barely reach around it with both arms!! Ralph was a tall skinny guy. His arms were long. An idiot doctor who owned the property, let his evil, spoiled grandchildren run up and down it till they destroyed the tusk! Ralph told the Doctor he wanted to return and look for the other tusk. "Aw", the moron doctor laughed, I already plowed that field!" Ralph was a WWII Bataan Death March survivor.



Ralph Vinson, Waco, 1989

INDIAN MAMMOTH

The source of this story that I was told cannot be verified, so 'take it with a grain of salt' but allegedly, a mammoth tusk found in the mountains of **India** was two feet in diameter! The animal that could have supported tusks like this would have to be over **20 feet tall**! Perhaps they meant circumference. But large fossil elephant skulls like the one of a big mastodon were excavated in India in the 1920s as reported in Nature magazine. Dr. Willie Dye told about an account of elephant fossils taken from the Siwalik Hills north of **Delhi, India** with tusks **14 feet long** and with a circumference of **3 feet**.

GIANT INDONESIAN ELEPHANT

Scientists in **Indonesia** said in June 22, 2009 they had excavated an elephant skeleton, complete, that stood **13 feet tall** (4 meters) or more and weighed 20,000 lbs when alive. It was recovered from an abandoned sand quarry in East Java. (For more: *Indonesia, Fahroel Azizx, Bandung Geology Museum the capitol of West Java province*)

POST, TEXAS MAMMOTH HELD THE RECORD



Post, Texas about 1922-25-Bryan Maxey, Red Maxey, Mr. Dobbs (or Dilly ?) Mr. Crowley (?) (Copyright Diane Graves)

For years I had heard of a tusk found at **Post, Texas** not far from where I grew up. Supposedly it was given to the American Museum of Natural History in New York City. And then, one day in early 2010, a lady named Diane Graves asked me to come look at a track she had in her yard. While there, it came out that she knew all about the world's largest tusk. It was found about 1922-25 and came from the OS "O Lazy S" Ranch owned by John Lott 1/2 mile south of Spring Creek. Her dad, "Red" Quanah Maxey and some other cowboys had helped excavate it in the 1920s. And she had a photo of the men who dug it out all standing behind the tusk. It appeared to be in 4 foot sections. Yes, she explained, they had *sawed it into sections* to get it out! It was **17 feet long!** Some reports say it was 16 feet, but the actual length may have been greater as the root end, which, may have been three feet long, would have been thin and may have been broken off. While it's possible the whole tusk, including the root, was in such good shape that it could be sawed without destroying it, it is also possible that it was semi-petrified like most Texas mammoth tusks and therefore a good foot or so of the root end might have been destroyed when they excavated it.

Examining another tusk in the Post, Texas museum I noticed the thin root end looked flexible; so much for the story that it had been in the ground for 10,000 years! We burned a small bit and it smelled like burning hair.

In 2001 we excavated what was left of two other mammoths in nearby Colorado City, Texas. Not far from those digs another tusk was found in the 1950s. It was sticking out of a creek bank and was still strong enough to stand on!

HUGE MAMMOTH AT ASPERMONT, TEXAS

In the 1950s, a man near the **west Texas ranch town of Aspermont**, was digging a septic tank in the back yard of his house when they hit massive mammoth bones. Supposedly the University of Texas dug them up and said one tusk was **21 feet long!** If confirmed, it would be the new world's record. I tried to track it down with no success. A young man who was trying to get some interest in the mammoth showed me one of its huge upper molars.



Aspermont mammoth molar



17 ft. Right tusk of Woolly Mammoth (Dr. John Wood)

SIBERIAN MAMMOTH TUSK 17 FEET LONG

In 2005, Mr. Feyodor Shidlovski was featured in a May 2005 National Geographic article on his collecting mammoth and related fossils from the natives in **Siberia**. I was invited to examine an amazing collection he had brought to Waco, Texas. One piece stood out. On a stand in the home of our friend Dr. John Wood, was a beautiful blue complete mammoth tusk and, like the famous Post, Texas tusk, was **17 feet long**. The power it took to wield these enormous and heavy tusks is awesome. There is nothing like them today. Elephants are not evolving into bigger, more complex animals.

GIANT MAMMOTH TOOTH FROM COLORADO

Lots of huge fossil bones have come through my lab over the years. A really huge mammoth tooth was found in the 1940s, probably, at the **Oklahoma/Colorado** border near the Cimarron River and ended up with a fellow named Nidley who wanted me to mold it. The first thing was to remove excess plaster which actually shortened the length a bit. It was still about the largest mammoth tooth I've ever seen.



Largest Mammoth femur

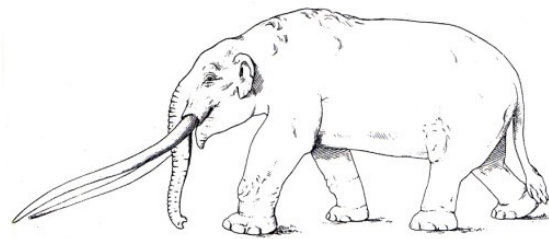
WAYNE J. PARKER'S GIANT MAMMOTH

Aside from being the great grandnephew of the most famous Comanche Indian chief, Quannah Parker, the late Wayne J. Parker and friend Johnnie Redding should be given the distinction of having found the world's largest mammoth. Of course, with no official measurements, I can only tell you what Wayne told me. He related that somewhere about 30 miles south of our home town of **Crosbyton, Texas**, perhaps as far as **Post, Texas**, they came onto two huge mammoth skeletons with their tusks locked together as if they died in combat. Wayne said they dug out one femur which was 6 feet long! That big bull mammoth probably stood **18 to 20 feet tall**.

It must have been in great shape not to have crumbled like most Texas mammoth bones. Wayne was **6 feet tall**. He said that when stood on end, the femur was as tall as he was. This would be 12 inches longer than the officially largest known one from a coastal cliff at Mundesley in **Norfolk, England**, now in the British Museum.

GIANT STRAIGHT-TUSKED ENGLISH ELEPHANT

June 19, 2004 the BBC reported that a giant straight-tusked elephant, *Paleoloxodont antiquus* was found in muddy sediments in **Kent, England**. Evolutionists gave it an unbelievable age of 400,000 years. The discoverer was Francis Wenban Smith of the University of Southampton. It would have been **twice the size** of modern elephants, upwards of **20 feet!** tall Flint tools and bones of rhinoceros, buffalo and horse were found near it, indicating it had been butchered (*John Mackay, infocreationresearch.net*). These straight-tusked fossil elephants are also found in southern **France, Greece and Italy**.



The English mastodon was like this long-tusked, short-jawed mastodon of Auvergne, France (after Osborn and Knight)

WAYNE J. PARKER'S GIANT TEXAS MAMMOTH JAW

Wayne Parker donated a huge set of mammoth jaws from **Crosby County, Texas** to the Crosbyton Pioneer Memorial Museum in Crosbyton, Texas. It is large, maybe even a record. He said that there was an old cowboy living down in Blanco Canyon, who went a little crazy - not hard to imagine for an old bachelor living amongst the cows, the coyotes and the rattlesnakes - and he ended up in a sanatorium or somewhere, leaving his old shack open to uninvited guests. In his unattended digs was a set of extremely big mammoth jaws the old cow puncher had found in the canyon. Wayne and a friend discovered this and using a bit of - shall we say - temporary logic, as in "He'll never be back here anyway. Let's take it," managed to get this really big and heavy set of mammoth jaws in their arms and left away with them, hence the gift to the museum. I measured the jaws and the measurements could be compared to the world's largest claim.



A GIANT FLORIDA MAMMOTH JAW



Huge jaws from Florida

In 2001, a young man named Michael Hanson was working with a Creationist tour leader named Tom DeRosa who led groups of tourists down the **Peace River in Florida** to sift the creek bottoms for fossils. Michael was in a canoe and needing a brief "pit stop" pulled to the bank and went up behind the cover of some big trees. That's when he stumbled over a large mammoth lower jaw bone just under the surface of the sand. He began digging and enlisted the help of others. When the jaw was glued back together it appeared to be very large. I was contacted as to how one goes about finding out if they have a record. My advice was to contact the British Museum etc. The jaws were in my museum for a while so I could restore and mold them properly and make accurate measurements. The chance never came as they were taken back to Florida prematurely. If the jaws could be measured, Michael Hanson might have found a record mammoth.

PONCA INDIANS SAW MAMMOTHS ALIVE ?

In the 1800s the Ponca Indians of **St. Helena, Nebraska** and **Springfield, South Dakota**, told Mr. James H. Howard of the Bureau of Ethnology that on the way to the **Niobrara River** they had seen a dead mammoth which they called pa-snu-tah (a hairy elephant). This story and many others are what students ought to be taught about American history. The mammoth didn't go extinct 10,000 years ago.

*VERY STRANGE MYSTERY GIANT *

Another **giant animal** was seen by the Ponca, a very, very strange and supposed prehistoric animal they called Wah-kon-da-gee (perhaps a personal name as opposed to the species name). They described it as long of body, had forked feet, yellow hair, stood about **9 feet tall** and was about **40 feet long**. In the coldest days of winter it went into a hole. This was northwest of **Verdel, Nebraska**, what was it? It describes a dinosaur or Komodo.

GIANT TEXAS SHORT-FACED BEAR

At the Lubbock Lake site north of **Lubbock, Texas** the remains of large mammals have been recovered: mammoth, horse, giant armadillo, bison, and among other large animals, a bear - but no ordinary bear. It was huge and weighed **1500 lbs** or more! At first the paleontologists at Texas Tech University thought the bear could stand **30 feet high**. They later reduced that to **18 feet or less**. That's still 3 times the height of a man. The specimen resembled the fossil short-faced bear. They're also found in **Alaska**. Some were **10 feet** at the shoulder.



Bronze statue of short-faced bear, Lubbock Lake Site, Lubbock, Texas

ALASKAN GIANT BEAR



Chuck Leak Alaskan with cast of short-faced bear, Tucson, AZ

My friend, Alaskan fossil expert, Chuck Leak, shown here, has seen lots of fossils. There are millions buried in the permafrost along the banks of **Fairbanks Creek, Alaska**. This short-faced bear, *Arctodus simus*, which stood about **12 feet tall** was big enough to take down at least a female woolly mammoth, by itself, which lived at the same time. There are modern grizzlies that approach this fossil in size. However, the giant of this species found in the Lubbock Lake Site in **Lubbock, Texas** was probably half again as big as this one!



Brand new undescribed short-faced bear, from a cave in Oklahoma. There were two of them.

GIANT MEGA-BEAST HYENA



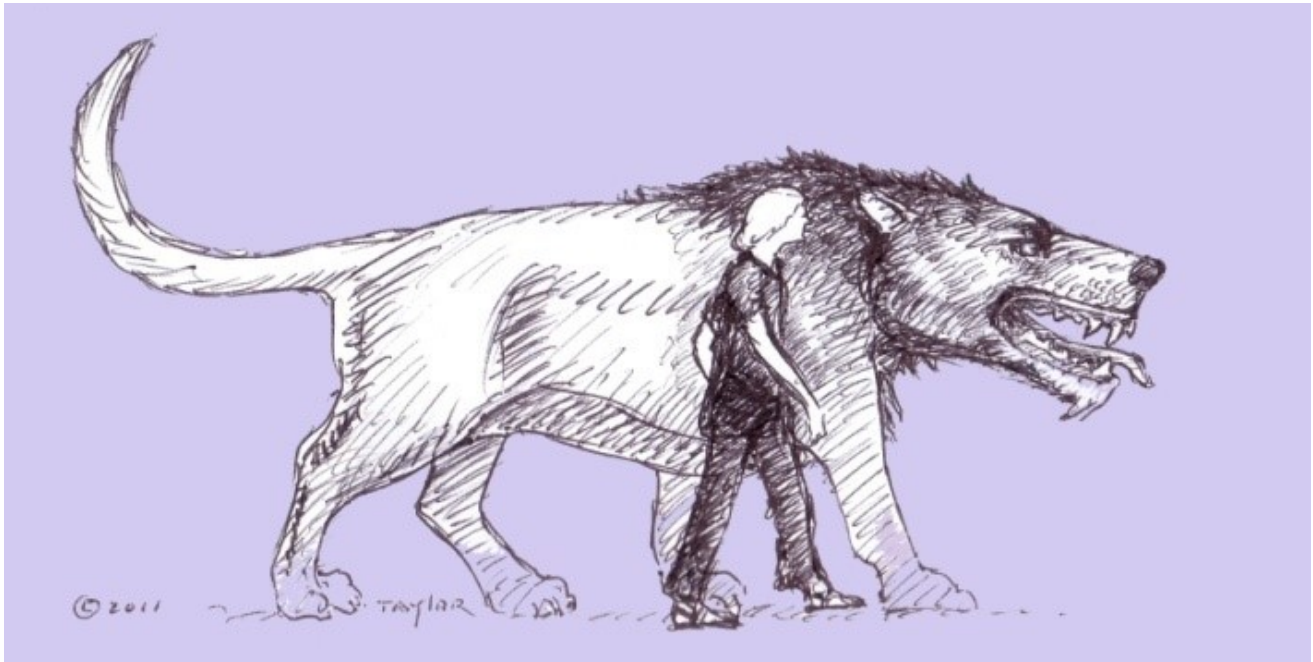
Megistotherium skull 24 inches long (Painting by Joe Taylor)

Megistotherium osteothlastes is one of 50 species of hyaenodonts (hyena-like) of the Miocene (25 million years old to the evolutionists). The skulls alone were as much as 40 inches (1 m) long with the widest zygomatic arches (cheek bones) you'll ever see. Those openings inside the arches were full of jaw muscles but the skull is very narrow. Its body weight was as much as **3,300 lbs.** reaching lengths of **16 to 18 feet!** There is no known counterpart today! Consider the strength of this gigantic beast compared to a lion, which have been known to jump up into trees with a 400 lb kill in their jaws. Fossils of this huge hyena-like mammal (a creodont) have been found in **Egypt and Libya.** (It was named in 1973 by Robert J.G. Savage)

GIANT WOLF-LIKE CREODONT

Andrewsarchus was named after one of evolutionists' favorite paleontologist, Roy Chapman Andrews. The first fossil of this massive carnivore was found by Kan Chuen Pao in 1923 in the **Gobi Desert of Mongolia**, which today is a wind-swept and desolate wasteland full of the articulated fossil skeletons of untold millions of dinosaurs and mammals. Said to have lived in the Eocene, some 45 million years ago according to evolutionists, it dominates all other wolf and dog-like creatures at over **2,000 lbs** (2.2 tonnes) carried in a body **18 feet long** with a skull measuring over 3 feet long (1 m) and standing over **6 feet tall.**

The Gobi Desert sediments appear to have been laid down instantly. The sediment covering the dinosaurs looks like the sediment covering the vast mammal beds. I am still not sure if these all lived at the same time or were separated by a few centuries following the Flood of Noah. Most of the mammal fossils appear to be the same as the Pleistocene in Europe, Siberia and much of the USA. Puzzling.



Man with Andrewsarchus (© 2011 Joe Taylor)

GIANT PLIOCENE HYENA OF BLANCO CANYON, TEXAS

“The bones are all chewed up in the Blanco Type Locality, aren’t they?” Dr. Gerry Schultz observed, discussing the Pliocene fossils of **Blanco Canyon here in West Texas**. “It’s true,” I had to admit. In one pocket of sand, I excavated what must have been the droppings of one of these **giant** hyenas, *Borophagus diversidens*, the bone-eating dog. In an area the size of a goose egg, there was part of a Stegomastodon tusk, teeth of a peccary, and pieces of unknown bones as well as part of the skull of a very “tiny” giant sloth. The detail was as fresh as though they died recently. This scattering of broken bones was true all over these Pliocene beds. Looking at this specimen’s teeth, it is obvious who was shattering them. These facts also cause me to be fairly certain that the animals, here, lived and died *after* the Flood of Noah - a few hundred years after, at least, for them to have time to build up such large populations. Not all animals in this area were giants; there were large herds of tiny three-toed horses everywhere with an occasional rabbit and robin-sized birds, both of which I found in the same beds as the giant hyena.

Borophagus diversidens is one of those big words that kids learn to say quicker than adults. The kid was my boy, Brian Marshall. Having missed getting bitten by a coiled-up rattle snake that felt mushy under my foot as I stepped on him, that is, for the split-second it took me to jump three feet high, we went on to my dig site in the white sands of the Blanco type locality in the canyon near where I grew up north of **Crosbyton, Texas**. Brian skinned the despicable beast to show his sisters, and I renewed raking the sand bank with an old bent Navy officer’s fork.



Brian was charging up the slopes like he was a dirt bike. My hill looked good so he spun out and began his ascent, but all too fast for me to say in time, “Don’t do that here, you might hit a bone...” At that last word, amidst the cloud of dust and the descending form on an eight year old boy, the complete left lower jaw of the **bone-eating dog**, *Borophagus Ddiversidens*, appeared in three pieces. The fang was the only missing part and it was dug out a few inches away the next week. Texas is too cold today for hyenas of any size or the other giants like the tall camels, tortoises etc. who used to cover these plains when they were covered in tall grass.

GIANT BEAR DOG OF TEXAS

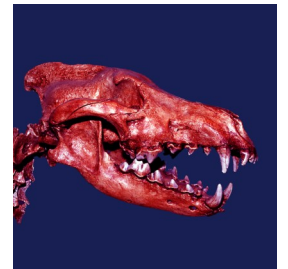
In the red mud of the Triassic formation near **Amarillo, Texas**, Dr. Jerry Schultz found a den of huge fossil dogs. The **puppies' skulls were about the size of a man's skull** and their canines had not erupted, so they were but a few months old. Their mom would have been the size of a bear. *Osteoboros* was a very, very large dog. It is regretful that when he showed me the puppy skull, my camera was not handy. The bones were a blackish color like many Triassic bones. If you know the evolution scenario, you realize that dogs of any kind were not supposed to be alive in the Triassic, which was supposed to be some 180 million years ago. But they *were* down in the Triassic mud.

Schultz says they were buried after Triassic crocodiles lived. Let's say they *were* buried after the crocodiles. There remains a problem - the Triassic, there, is like it is here in Crosby County, some 150 miles south. There are none of the evolution layers between the Trias and the Pliocene/Pleistocene. There is no apparent Jurassic or Cretaceous. They are both missing for a very large area some 50 to 100 miles either direction. And where the Pleistocene is in contact with the Triassic it is mostly flat as far as one can trace it. It is as though the red mud layers were laid down flat and before significant erosion could occur, the Pleistocene sands, ash and clays were laid down on them.

Now, there should have been "significant" erosion, according to the span of millions of years the evolutionists' accord it. Evidence of erosion is very evident in the so-called youngest formation on top of both formations; the Holocene full of buffalo bones, wolves, and essentially the modern fauna, has cut down through all the layers; through the white layers and on down into the red mud. If there really was 170 million years passing between the crocodiles and the bear dogs, wouldn't you expect to find even greater erosion?

HUGE WOLVES LA BREA TAR PITS, LOS ANGELES CA

A visit to the George C. Page Museum at the La Brea Tar Pits in downtown **Los Angeles, California** will astound you. Everyone knows about the famous saber-toothed cats there (about 1,000 of them), but not as well known are the bones of three or four times that many huge wolves, the Dire Wolf. But there are even more coyote bones than dire wolves! Pools of water cover the pools of tar. The thin stream of water brings in sand which settles down into the sticky tar. When they stepped into the water's edge to drink, their front feet became stuck. Eventually they sank helplessly into the tar entombing thousands of them; after as short a time, probably a few hundred years, the pits were full of bones mixed with tar and sand. When a bison, horse, sloth, or mammoth was stuck, the packs of wolves, coyotes, and saber-toothed cats moved in and ... sadly, devoured their prey alive. But the predator immediately became the next victim, as their own feet were now stuck. These big wolves aren't here today. My paleo career began with re-preparing dire wolf vertebrae at the Tar Pits.



Large Dire wolf

DIRE WOLF OF MINNESOTA

Mr. Pat Cherney had rescued a dozen or so giant Bison priscus from a peat bog in **Minnesota** back in 1989 and sent two for me to work on. He had found native copper tools as well as mammoth ivory tools there also. One large skull had its horns broken off at the base. The bones were in beautiful condition and stained a rich brown color from the tannin in the peat. When a strange plant started growing in the edge of the bog, a paleobotanist declared it '*was extinct*,' having been pulled up from the muck with the bones. Pat was in a hurry to retrieve all the bones he could because a developer was anxious to fill the pond at the peat bog and put in a condo. One night, Pat had a dream; he was walking up the slope created by the dirt-moving equipment and saw dire wolf bones in the cracks. Excitedly, the next time he went to the site, there were the bones of a **dire wolf** strewn out on the ground. These **big wolves** are as gone as the giant bison.



Bison found with Dire wolf, Minnesota



Megalonyx leptotomis, Blacan Type locality, Crosbyton, Texas

At a construction site in soft clay near **Gray, Tennessee**, a wealth of so-called Ice Age fossils turned up including **giant sloth**. They have also been found in the **Yukon of Alaska** and in **New York State**.

GIANT SLOTHS OF TEXAS

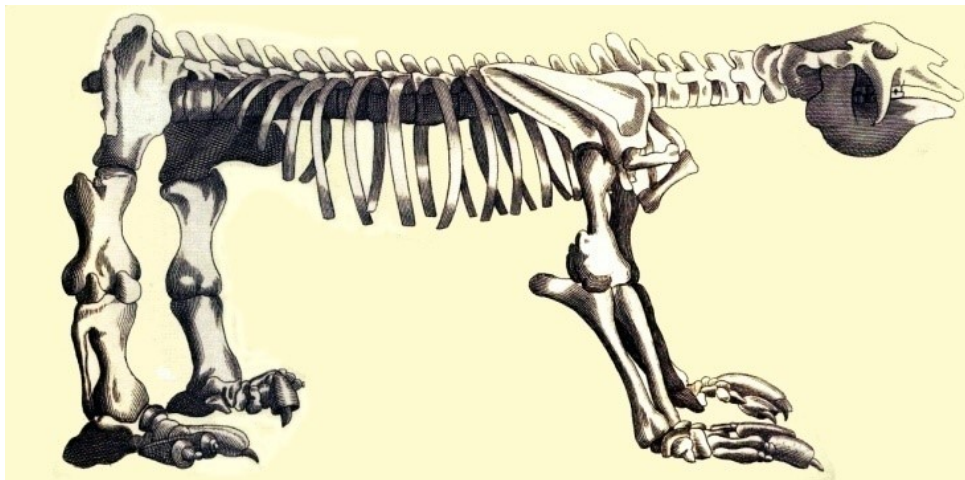
One of the most exciting finds, early in my fossil career, was the skull of a giant land sloth in the white sands of Blanco Canyon in the Blacan Type Locality near my hometown of **Crosbyton, Texas**. *Megalonyx leptotomis*, was a land sloth that stood **6 feet tall** and foraged along-side giant camels 20 feet tall, mastodons,

large zebras, badgers, peccaries, giant land tortoises, giant hyenas and the tiny three toed horses. They were all buried by an incredible volcanic eruption that covered much of the central United States, probably after the Flood of Noah. When this happened is a mystery, yet. But sloths like this giant are nowhere to be seen today.

GIANT SLOTHS OF OREGON STATE

In about 1999 a fellow named Don Pancoast of Salem, Oregon told me that in the state of **Oregon, at Woodburn**, in Legion Park, they had just dug up remains of giant male and female sloths. The fact that they were **12 feet tall** is amazing enough, but that they had flesh still on them is even more so! They took flesh samples to test for DNA. Dr. Rob Bonnicshen (of Kennewick Man fame) was there. He and I worked on the Clute, Texas mammoth for A&M University in 2004, but before that he was at Oregon State University and saw these bones in 1998. A research assistant at OSU took samples from the flesh of one of the giant sloths to see if they could get DNA; they did, but no match was found to any known line. (*More on DNA, earthfiles@earthfiles.com*)

Preserved flesh is absolutely amazing. Plus, they were in sand and gravel interbedded with dark soil which is not known for preserving flesh. Furthermore when I called the scientist in charge, he told me they had found **feathers of extinct birds** and **black human hair**! You see the problem? Flesh - feathers - hair - all preserved in sand - just makes it seem like these animals all got buried a very short time ago, not 10,000 or millions of years ago. That being the case, the old story of evolution and its painfully slow process becomes unbelievable. Oh...and they were way too big. The bird was a giant too; *Teratornis woodburnensis*. (*See Statesman Journal 12-10, 1999*)



Giant sloth 12 feet tall, similar to Washington specimens

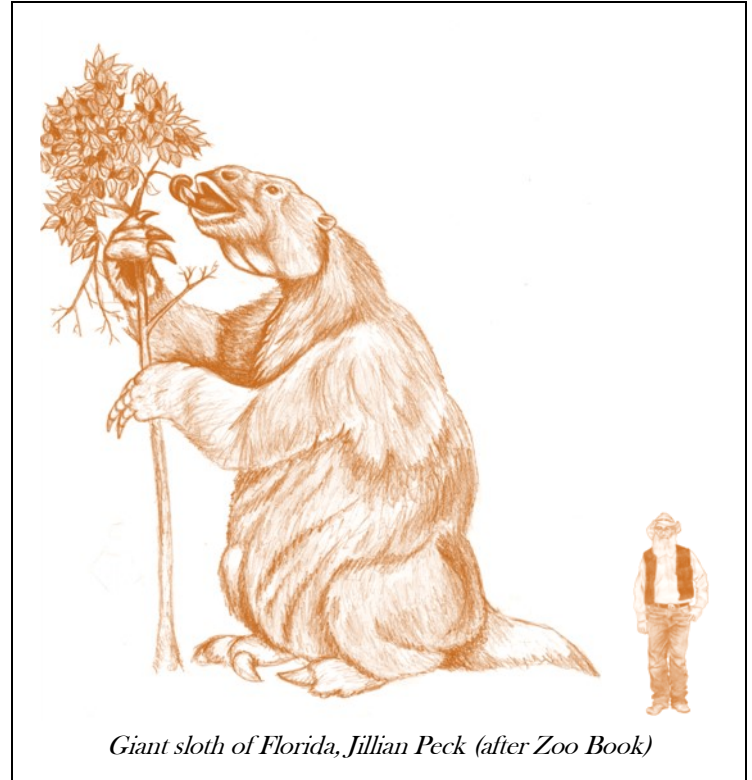
GIANT SLOTHS OF FLORIDA

Just about the time you think it's safe to say you have the largest of something, one a lot bigger is found. The giant sloth that President Jefferson put his name on and the ones found at the La Brea Tar Pits 100 years later in downtown Los Angeles, California impressed the world with giant sloths that were **12 feet tall**. But about 1999 a paleontologist in **Florida** found the front foot of a sloth that, as far as could be estimated, was itself **5 feet**



Cast of giant sloth claw from Florida

long, and their front feet are smaller than the back. First estimates said it was an unimaginable **50 feet tall**! I believe they came down a bit on the size later on; but if even half that, it was an enormous animal. Sloths today are about the size of a large dog. Some had extra spinal joints and throat bones (hyoids) which may have allowed them to call to mates like modern sloth do.



Giant sloth of Florida, Jillian Peck (after Zoo Book)

GIANT ECHIDNA OF GONDWANA

The skull and humerus of a **giant echidna**, *Zaglossus robusta* from the late Pleistocene was found in Victoria Cave at **Naracoorte, South Australia**. These long-headed animals are a spiny insect-eating mammal with a long snout and strong claws. The living species as well as the fossil, are native to Australia and New Guinea. They are of the family *Tachyglossidae*. The size was not known at this writing, but still, the living is smaller than the fossil.

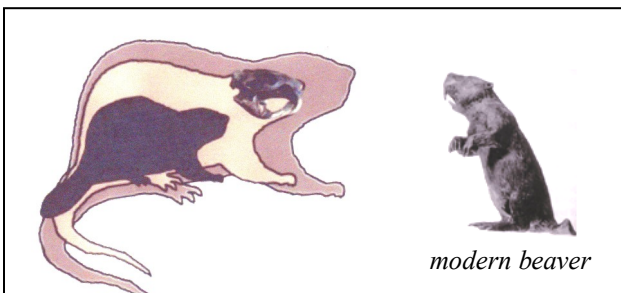
GIANT TEXAS POSSUMS

David Campbell describes ancient **Rockwall, Texas** as having small tree-dwelling simians eluding **giant possums**!

GIANT GROUND SQUIRREL OF MEXICO

In 1980, Dr. Walt Dalquist and Oswaldo Mooser published an occasional paper at University of Texas at Austin, in which they described a **giant** fossil ground squirrel from the Hemphillian formation in **Mexico**.

GIANT BEAVER 3 TO 9 FEET TALL!



Giant fossil beaver, called *Castoroides*, are found in Ohio, Dallas, Texas, Tennessee, Alaska, Florida, New York, Nebraska and Canada:



modern, Ohio, Florida beavers



Giant beaver skull found by Vito Bertalucci

These giant beavers were impressive. Can you imagine a full grown man **6 feet tall** standing up looking into the face of one of these giants? In the 1990s, the perfect skull of an even larger one was found by a professional diver, named Vito Bertalucci in the murky rivers of **Florida**. It stood well over **6 feet tall** when alive. But the biggest was yet to be discovered by Frank Garcia, one of the most renowned fossil collectors in Florida, who found a skull of a giant beaver estimated to have stood almost **nine feet tall**!

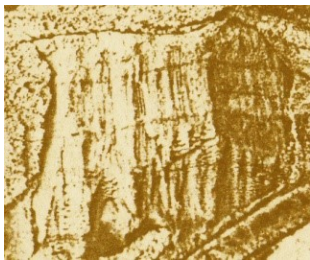
GIANT BEAVER OF OHIO

One of the first giant beavers to be found was in Ohio, *Castoroides ohioensis*, about 1837 near **Nashport, Ohio** probably from a peat bog. It stood about **6 feet tall**. Unlike the small modern beaver, that has smooth front teeth; *Castoroides* has ridged or grooved teeth. A fossil tree chewed by one was found during the excavation of the huge **Burning Tree** mastodon, from a peat bog on the **Burning Tree** golf course in **Newark, Ohio**.

Two lower tusked mastodons were discovered in **Alaska** and along with them 800 lbs. of other fossil animal bones including the giant beaver.



Giant beaver Ohio (Cast by Joe Taylor)



Beaver-chewed petrified wood? Crosbyton, Texas

In my hometown of **Crosbyton, Texas**, there is a piece of petrified wood, assumed to be from the Triassic or no later than the Cretaceous (180 million to 65 million years to evolutionists) which is embedded in the wall of a storefront on the town square. It was chewed by a giant beaver or chopped by a man. These giants roamed a large part of the United States.

They are not now. They are not the same species as the small modern one either. The back of their lower jaws are quite different. The bones of a giant beaver was found by fossil collector David Daniels in a gravel pit in **Dallas, Texas** (about1986).

But are they really extinct? There is a good chance that these massive beaver still live in the rivers of **Canada**. In 2006, Canadian researcher, John Warm's told me he had seen one alive in a Canadian river. He also said that they may burrow as much as a mile from the river under the ground and occasionally a farm tractor will fall into one of their tunnels and the next day the tunnel will be repaired!

ANASAZI AND GIANT BEAVER

Contrary to evolutionists' beliefs that *Castoroides* died out 10,000 years ago, in the 'Ice Age', it looks like the Anasazi Indians of the **American Southwest**, a few hundred years ago, encountered them as tall as a **6 ft** man, as seen in this plate.



Giant beaver and man, Anasazi plate 1500s? photo, courtesy, Herb Stine

PLATYPUS 8 FEET TALL

Fellow fossil collector, my friend, Verne Vignola was friends with Mama Espinosa who had a restaurant in El Rosario, **Baja, California**. For a while she had some of the bones of a giant platypus on display that was found on her property in the late 60s or early 70s that had a **femur 3 feet long**. Scientists who examined it said it stood **8 feet tall**! Today they reach a height of about 18 inches and are not found in Baja. Verne said he thought the Mexican officials took it to the Museum of Natural History in Mexico City and that it was reported in the *National Geographic*.

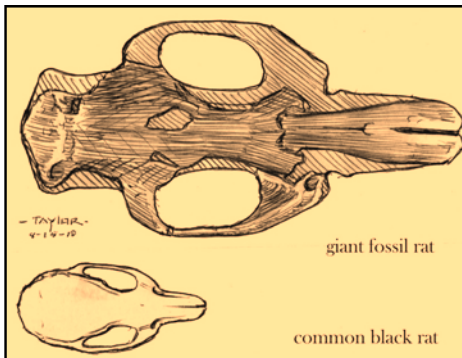


Giant platypus 8 ft tall found Mama Espinoza's property

Fossils of the **giant platypus**, *Obdurodon*, have been found in Tertiary limestone on Riversleigh Station in **north western Queensland**. That they are in limestone makes me think they were buried in the Flood.

GIGANTOPITHECUS, THE CHINESE APE

Found in **China** and **Vietnam**, this giant ape stood upright to **10 feet**. Known mostly from teeth and lower jaws, its actual appearance is unsure and is sometimes depicted like an ape and sometimes like an orangutan. Maybe they were like the Big Foot, the Yeti. Researchers say they apparently dispose of their dead so that little is left behind. Perhaps that's why just teeth and jaws of them are found...so far.



Giant fossil rat from East Timor, modern rat

GIANT RATS OF EAST TIMOR

Fossil rat remains were found in caves in **East Timor**, and on other islands, that were three times as large as the largest known rats living today, up to **6 feet long**! Large wharf rats can reach lengths of 2 feet. In 2010, archeologist, Ken Alpin with **Australia's** Commonwealth Scientific and Industrial Research Organization reported that they found 13 rat species completely new to science. (*published online in the Bulletin of the American Museum of Natural History*) But these are not the largest.) Read on....

GIANT RATS OF ANGUILLA

In 1868, Edward Drinker Cope was astonished to see giant rat bones in a shipment of phosphate earth from a cave in **Anguilla**, one of the Leeward Islands in the eastern **Caribbean**, east of **Puerto Rico**. He named them *Amblyrhiza inundata* and gave them an age of 125,000 years. He could not imagine how such a gigantic rat could have existed unless there had been a land bridge connecting the **Antilles and South America**. There apparently was, due to all the water being bound in the sediments of Noah's Flood a few hundred years before it lived, not tens of thousands as Cope imagined. The giant rat was confirmed when a film crew and paleontologists sifted through the cave dirt in the Pitch Apple cave about 2010. Their sizes ranged from **dog-size to the size of a bear**.

GIANT RODENTS BIG AS BULLS!

Uruguay currently holds the record for the world's largest fossil rodent, weighing in at one ton! Its **skull alone is over 20 inches long**! Researchers said the animal could have been **10 feet long** and may have weighed from **1700 to 3000 lbs**. Yes, that is incredible. The specimen, named *Josephoartigasia monesi* may be related to the guinea pig or porcupine. Others say it may be a giant capybara or a pacarana. And many think it is rat-like. It was found in 1987 some 65 miles west of the capital of Montevideo near the River Plate estuary on the **Uruguay-Argentina** border where ancient river banks expose fossils. Evolutionists give it an age of 4 million years.

Sergio Viera donated this incredible skull to Uruguay's National History and Anthropology Museum. Is it getting hard to believe the old evolution story that everything evolved from smaller animals?



Giant rodent skull 20 inches (53 cm) long from Uruguay, (painting by Joe Taylor)

GIANT RODENTS OF JAMACIA

An article in the *Natural History* magazine, March-April 1920, tells of all the interesting fossils found in caves in **Jamaica**, the most interesting of which was a rodent weighing an estimated **150 lbs.** There was also a **giant terrapin**, and a large tortoise all cemented together by lime. They are listed as Pleistocene (100,000 years old), but it sounds like the limestone caves formed in the Flood of Noah. **Giant sloth** fossils were found as well.

GIANT FOSSA

Just about the time you think you've seen it all, someone announces another problem for those who maintain that evolution is driving all species upward and onward, from tiny, simple, primitive little creatures to new, improved, more advanced and larger, more modern wonders of blind Creatorless, unintelligent design less random acts of mutation...when along comes the recent finding of a fossil fossa, a little known animal that looks something like a cat. But while today's living representative is about 1 meter (39 inches) long, this fossil fossa is enormous! So much for "global warming". It looks like the world used to be a lot wetter and a lot warmer to support these elephant-sized rodent-like animals. The bones of fossil fossa have been found in **Madagascar** that were up to 6 meters (**21 feet**) in length!! (*Greater Ancestors World Museum Tuesday, May 24, 2011*)



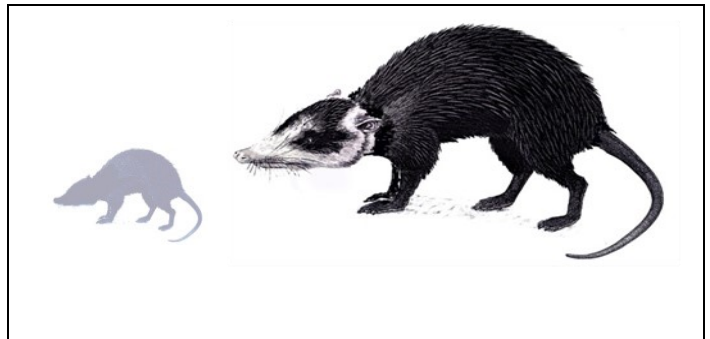
Giant fossil fossa measuring up to 6 meters in length and estimated to have weighed 17 00 kg (Illustration by Joe Taylor)

GIANT LEMURS OF MADAGASCAR

The Indian Ocean island of **Madagascar** is host to many strange living animals as well as giants of the past. Lemurs that today weigh but 25 lbs (11.33 kg) are found as fossils that, when alive, weighed **175 lbs (79.38 kg)**

GIANT HEDGEHOG OF ITALY

The "Terrible Hedgehog" of Italian fossil caves, *Deinogalerix*, was **2 feet in length** weighing **20 lbs, 5 times larger** than today's hedgehog. It is supposed, by evolutionists to have lived 15 million years ago. Five times larger means that unless they're hiding somewhere, hedgehogs aren't as 'terrible' as they used to be, even Italian ones.



GIANT MICE, HAMSTERS, OWLS, VULTURES OF ITALY

Italy used to be home to a bunch of giants that are now very small. On the Island of Gargano, fissures in the limestone became death-traps to many animals, such as **giant door mice** and **giant hamsters**. Some of the mice had **heads 4 inches long!** There was the **giant hedgehog** and a **giant barn owl** that was the size of as the modern eagle. With so many huge mice, there was a **giant buzzard**, *Garganoaetus*.

GIANT RABBITS OF MINORCA

Joseph Quintana of the Institut Catala de Paleontologia in Barcelona found the bone of a giant rabbit on the coast of the **Spanish island of Minorca in the Mediterranean Sea**. It was estimated to have weighed at least **26 lbs**. Named *Nuralagus rex*, evolutionists give it an age of 3 to 5 million years. With this giant rabbit were found **huge bats**, a **large mouse** and a **giant tortoise**. Doesn't sound like any of these species are getting bigger and it sounds like the world was a lot warmer and greener, as if they lived shortly after the world wide flood when the earth was warmer and wetter for a few centuries.



GIANT MARMOT OF IDAHO

The Hagerman Horse Beds of **Hagerman, south central Idaho**, is known for all the horses buried there, but the



Smithsonian using horse team to drag out heavy field jacket with fossil horse in it 1929

list of other animals is long: cats, dogs, mastodons, rabbits, beaver and a **giant marmot** (*Paenemarmota barbouri*). It was developed by the Smithsonian Institute in 1929 using horses to haul out the fossil horses.



Stan Lutz (right) took us to see the Smithsonian site. The sediments are 200 ft above the river below.

GIANT ARMADILLO FROM PLIOCENE OF TEXAS

In these white clays and sands of the Blancan Type locality (of the Pliocene group) near the **west Texas** farm community of Mt. Blanco, under what are today flat plains, there are giants. Buried under 30 feet of volcanic fall-out that extends from South Dakota to Texas and southern New Mexico, are these huge armadillos (Glyptodonts) who shared their turf with giant camels and hyenas. These strange giants are similar to anteaters and sloths. They had huge powerful jaws encased in sygomatic arches (cheek bones) so large that it is shocking to see how big they are. A very large specimen was excavated from what was said to be a deposit of diatomaceous earth near **Crosbyton, Texas**. This is a soft white rock-like chalk, composed of innumerable skeletons of diatoms, a microscopic creature found in ponds, whose numbers can grow unbelievably when volcanic material falls into a pond or body of water, a condition called *diatomaceous bloom*. Their growth is so fast that a rhino in Idaho was buried in it. These creatures are also found in **Florida** and **Argentina** in Pliocene and Pleistocene deposits said to be 10,000 to 3 million years old. I don't believe the ages. Their name is Greek, meaning fluted-tooth.

GIANT ARMADILLO FROM SEYMOUR, TEXAS

One of these giants over near **Seymour, Texas** was in such good shape that the shell covering the animal's skeleton was being used as a water tank for a rancher's cattle!! It makes you wonder how recent it was to be strong enough to hold water. It gives good evidence that it isn't 2 million years old or even 100,000 as evolutionists claim. Notice that armadillos have the "shell of a turtle" and the hair of a mammal. Odd huh?

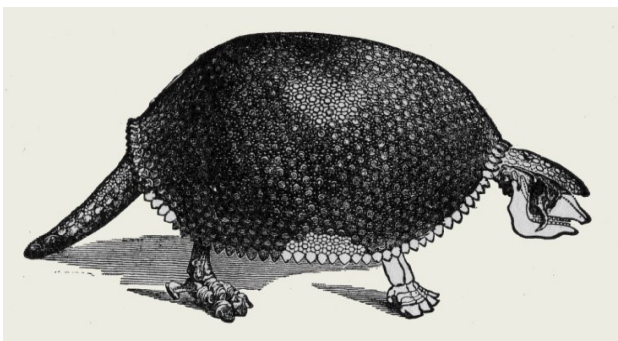
The layers of clay and sand in Blanco Canyon, for which the Mt. Blanco Fossil Museum of nearby **Crosbyton, Texas** is named, are littered with the hexagonal sections and sometimes the whole armor of this huge slow moving armadillo the size of Volkswagens.



*Giant Texas armadillo, sculpture from traveling "Ice Age" show
(Science Spectrum, Lubbock, Texas)*

GIANT ARMADILLOS OF FLORIDA

Scuba divers in the many **Florida** creeks find an amazing array of beautifully petrified fossils usually a deep black color. One of the most interesting is the giant armadillo. There are at least two varieties, the glyptodont being the largest at **11 feet long**, the size of a small car. There are smaller ones, but true to most fossil animals, they are very complex. Barry James of Prehistoric Journeys had one that was **3 feet long** with a very thin shell. Typical of ardent evolutionists, he insisted it was the precursor to the giant one. They were too different to even be related in my opinion.



Glyptodont, giant armadillo

GIANT ARMADILLOS OF SOUTH AMERICA

To say that these incredibly strange and complex animals are simple because they are considered to have been ruled out by natural selection in some process of evolution is ridiculous, especially when today's animals are supposed to be the most "evolved" and complex. The armadillos in South America, in addition to the full skeleton under their massive shells, had bone rings encircling each large tail vertebrae. Some of the shells of these giant glyptodonts were so large, ancient people of South American lived in them! Their shells must have been 5 feet

high and **6 feet wide** and **6 feet long**. Their weight was estimated to be **4,500 lbs**, and the carapace (shell) weighing **900 lbs**. That's a huge animal.

GIANT NEW ZEALAND TURTLE 1883

A few years before a giant turtle was seen in **Sicily**, a similar sighting of an even larger one was reported in the **New Zealand Times**, December 12, 1883. The report was by a sea captain, who had seen something like a turtle, **60 feet long and 40 feet wide!** In all honesty, I have never heard of any fossil turtle that large (if that's what it was) unless...there was one in **India**...see the entry titled **GIANT INDIAN SEA MONSTER**.

GIANT SICILIAN TURTLE 1887

The captain of the Royal Yacht *Osborne* made a report of an unknown sea creature to the Admiralty. This was reported both in the London *Times*, June 14, 1887 and in *Land and Water*, Sept. 8, 1887. The creature was spotted by the Captain and his crew on May 2, 1887 off the coast of **Sicily**. "The creature was turtle-like, visible* part of the body about **50 feet long**." (page 616) (*Copied as is) **Modern giants prove ancient giants**.

GIANT INDIAN FOSSIL SEA MONSTER

In an e-mail that didn't tell where to find the source, the news story video showed an Indian woman newscaster telling about a new **gigantic fossil** that had been uncovered and moved up into shallow water somewhere in **India**. She interviews another woman, who says that she 'had heard of the monster all her life, and now she guessed it was true.' Standing in the water were two Indian men apparently chipping away rock from a fossil that looked like the hands or claws of something. Incredibly, the fossil was twice as tall as the men and the news lady said it was **150 feet long!** Maybe things aren't evolving into being bigger in India! That is if the story isn't just a clever hoax.

GIANT GIBBONS OR DOG-FACED MEN?

In the world of the strange, these two mummies can hold their own. They are said to have come from **China**, but no explanation was sent with the photographs that I received of them. Are they giant men? They would be **7 feet tall** standing up. Their skulls, while having some human-like characteristics, are probably related to a gibbon, a giant in this case. Whatever they are, their height is well beyond any known today.

GIANT APES OF CHINA AND SOUTH AFRICA

January 1, 1949, writer Joe Wing, in an Associated Press story, said that a "New Theory" was advanced, that man had possibly descended from giants. In **Java, near Peking, China**, the remains of a giant ape twice the size of a gorilla was being hailed as the "transitional" "ape-man". Then following a third **giant** find in **South Africa**, Dr. Harry Shapiro of the American Museum of Natural History also blessed this new theory. *See pg. 98*

With a bit of humor, creationist Fredrick P. Beiler in the 60s pointed out that Dr. Bird, who



Head of a second Specimen. Were they buried in hot sand to mummify them?

Bizarre mummified what? giant gibbons? They appeared to have been buried in sand with hands and feet glued together.

studied the giant men tracks at **Glen Rose, Texas**, dismissed them – all the while admitting that they were “perfect in every way”– as being “too big to be men tracks.” Well, gentlemen, **MAYBE**, there were giant apes *and* giant people, neither of which fit the evolution line-up. **MAYBE**, the modern apes didn’t evolve from *gigantopithecus* and you 6 ft scientists didn’t evolve from apes. Maybe you should consider the Biblical account of origins.

GIANT IRISH ELK MEGALOCEROS



Irish Elk painting by Charles Knight



Giant Irish Elk, Cervus megaceros, with 12 ft horn spread

This would be any hunter’s dream come true. Its name, *Megaloceros giganteus* means “gigantic large horn”. This huge deer is commonly known as the Irish elk though it is really more like the fallow deer, and this largest of all deer stood at least **7 feet tall** at the shoulders with a horn spread of **8 to 14 feet**. It is given an age by evolutionists of 1.5 million years to 10,000 yrs. of the Pleistocene group or “Ice Age”. Also known as *Cervus megaceros*, it lived in **Ireland** where many fine skeletons are found in old peat bogs, as well as in other parts of **Europe, Asia** and one was even found in a peat bog in **New Jersey, USA** in the 1980s.

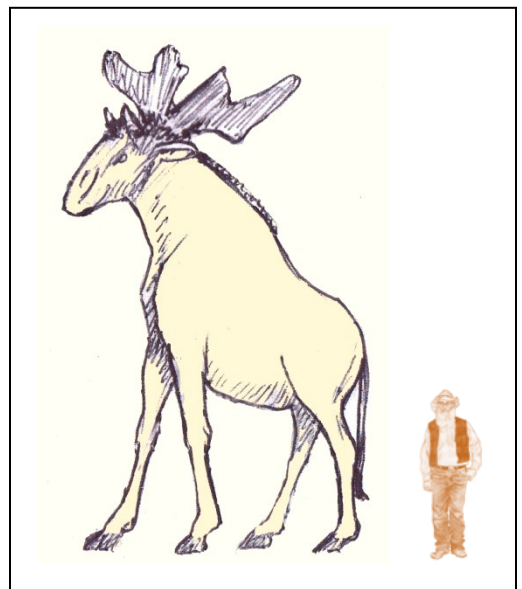
GIANT INDIAN GIRAFFE

From the Siwalik formation of the lower Pliocene of **India** comes another giant, *Sivatherium giganteum*. This was a strange but huge giraffe with 4 huge horns, two conical in front and two large palmated moose-like horns in rear. As the largest recorded member of the pecora it must have stood **over 16 feet**, as modern giraffes of Africa attain that height.

GIANT KILLER KANGAROOS?!

Most people think kangaroos are herbivores and while they may know of their adaption at boxing or that they can actually kill a person with their powerful kicks. But few would know that long ago, kangaroos were giants up to **10 feet tall** and some were carnivores and known to attack even people. A bone bed was recently found in **Australia** that contained new species of “roos” with some giants among them. Looks like the “roos” have become smaller and less diverse, so the idea that animals are evolving into larger more complex species looses with the kangaroo. (AP story 12-26-2006) Some of these giants had three toes; some, like the giant short-faced kangaroo, had only one resembling a horse’s hoof. (www.lostkingdoms.com)

Sivatherium giganteum



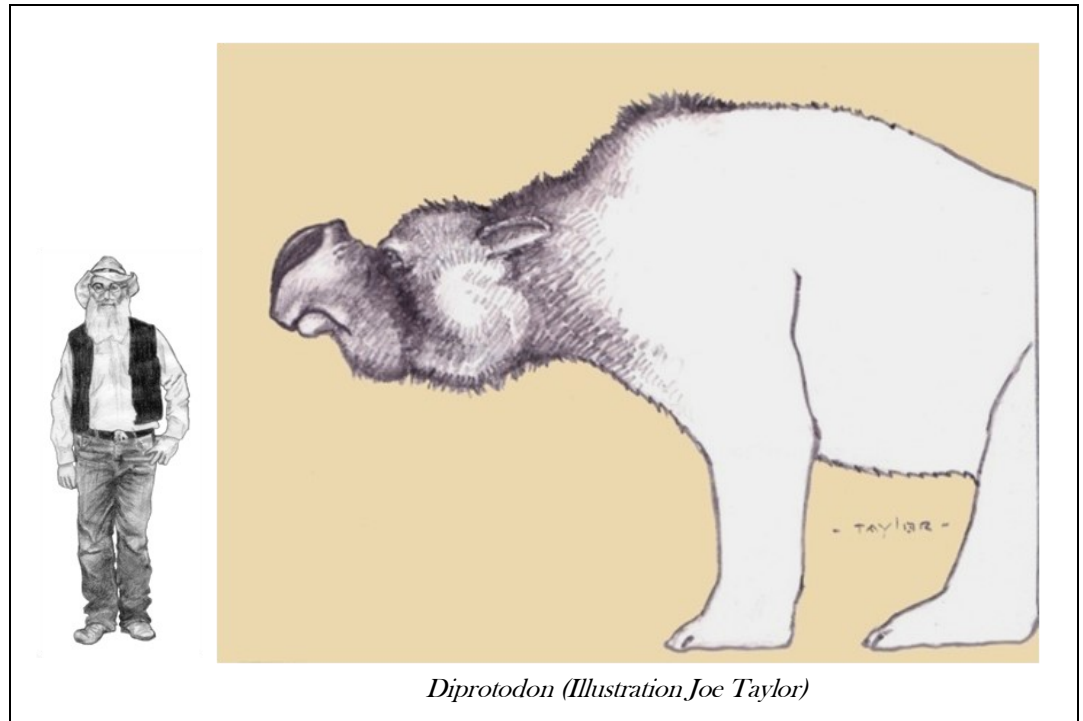
GIANT SHORT-FACED KANGAROOS?!

We know the kangaroo as the cute rabbit-like animal that is about 3 to 5 feet tall. *Procoptodon goliath* stood easily **10 feet tall**, double the size of a typical red kangaroo. More than that it has a shortened face, large claws on two of its fingers but instead of toes on its hind feet it has one large hoof-like claw. Their fossils have been found in Naracoorte, **South Australia**, Lake Menindee in **New South Wales**, Darling Downs in **Queensland** and many other places. It is supposed by evolutionists to have become extinct in the Pleistocene, some 40,000 years ago. Again, the same story can be told over and over by the evolutionists, things aren't getting bigger, even in a big open land like Australia.

GIANT MARSUPIAL WOMBATS

July 6, 2011, Australian scientists brought to light the discovery of what they are calling "The Biggest of Them All!" Resembling a wombat but built like a rhinoceros, this gigantic marsupial with two huge tusks weighed an estimated **6,000 lbs** and probably stood **6 to 8 ft tall** and **10 to 13 feet long!** The reconstructions look almost cartoonish, but they were just a huge strange looking animal. The

Queensland paleontologists have the skull and jaws as well as most of the skeleton. The only picture available at this writing looks like they were cleaning a brown bone (possibly the pelvis) that appears to be 4 or 5 feet across! It is apparently something like the giant *Diprotodon* a marsupial wombat-like animal of **Australia**. What about the Darwinian myth of things starting little and getting bigger and bigger down to today?



Diprotodon (Illustration Joe Taylor)

WHY WERE THINGS SO MUCH BIGGER?

The world was all tropical at one time. Creationists say that it was because the earth was still in its original state with an atmosphere before the Flood of Noah that was warm, wet, and with probably more oxygen available and more atmospheric pressure, enabling animals and men to attain huge sizes. Plus, in contrast to the weak explanation that evolutionists offer, things of the past were superior to the modern world, not the reverse.

ANOTHER STRANGE ANSWER: ANGELS & DINOSAURS

There are some who dare say, that even some of the giant animals are the results of fallen angels mating with animals. Frankly, upon hearing this for the first time in 1996, I was shocked. It came from an older minister who was knowledgeable about fossils. We were on a couple of dinosaur digs together. His views were pretty much in line with most creationists. But when he stated this idea to a whole group at the dig, and in a serious, matter-of fact, tone, we were all left rather speechless. However, in all fairness, if one studies ancient histories and the art, the sculptures and paintings, of ancient cultures, one can see how this idea might seem to have merit.

CHAPTER TWELVE

GIANT PLANTS

ISRAEL'S GIANT FOSSIL TREES

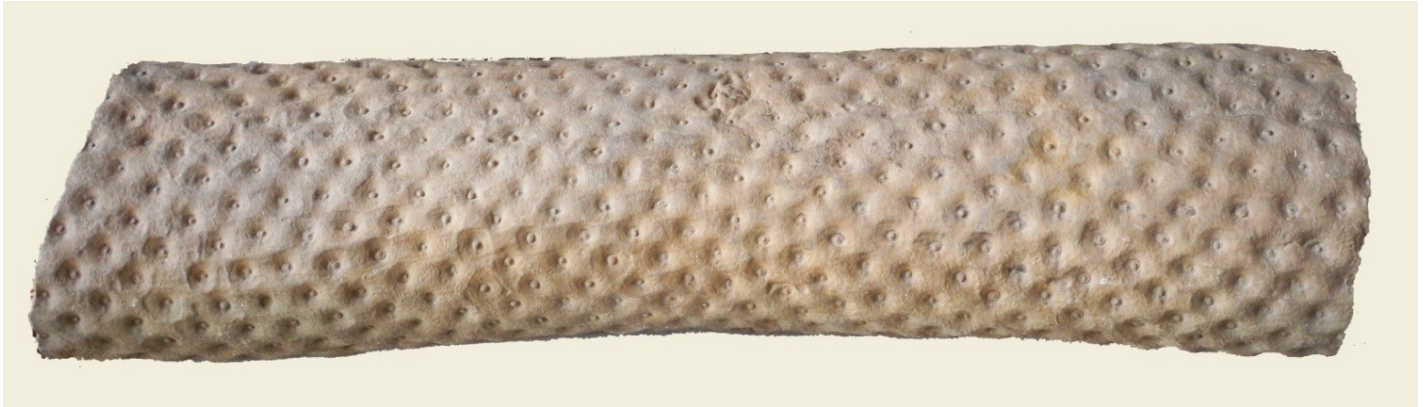
When we think of **Israel**, Biblical scenes come to mind of Adam and Eve, Moses and the burning bush, and of course, Noah's Flood. But, we usually do not think of trees buried in Noah's Flood, especially really big ones. But they are there. These give credence to the story of **another fossil tree** that was reported around 1995 to have been **100 feet across and 450 feet tall**. Speculations were raised that perhaps Noah and his sons felled a tree like this and used the whole length for the keel to give it strength and the rest of the wood to build the ark. I wish the location and more about this tree were known.



Moshe Bronstein between sections of giant trees (or just limbs?) buried in Noah's Flood (photo © by Rick Hamm)

GIANT FERNS

The giant fossil ferns tell us that **FERNS** are not getting bigger or more complex, they also tell us that when the dinosaurs covered **Montana**, and the other western states, it was not only warmer, but a steamy tropics existed, giving the giant ferns, *Equisetum*, the environment in which to grow up to **90 feet tall and 4 inches across**.



Giant fern approximately 18 inches long and 4 inches wide (John Babiarz collection)

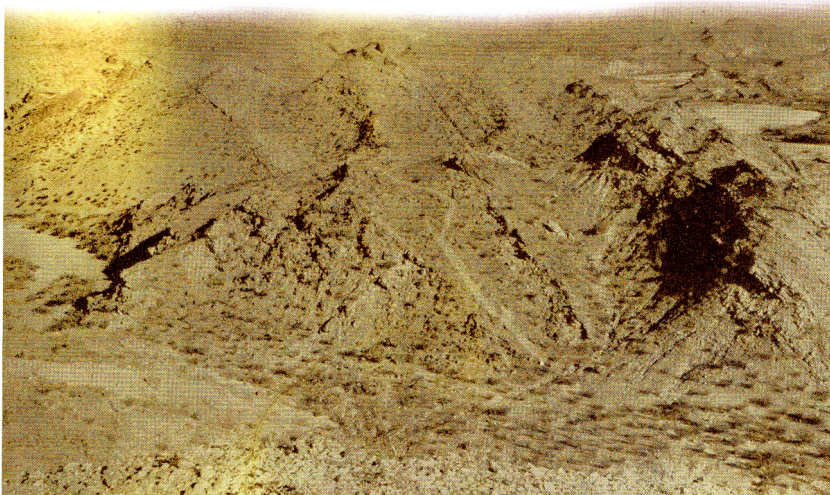
They grew to enormous heights in the Carboniferous as well as in the so-called early and late Cretaceous. In Montana, I dug out a fossil turtle covered in giant leaves. A few miles away, these giant horsetail reeds were found in with Triceratops bones. On the same ranch, petrified palm fronds were found in sandstone. And down in **Glen Rose, Texas**, the *Lepidodendron* grew to 90 feet. The weather has changed drastically since the Flood.

GIANT COLORADO TREES

The **Florissant, Colorado** fossil tree and insect beds are buried and preserved because of tremendous mudflow and ash from a volcano. Some of these giant trees were **10 feet across**. Where did the mud come from? There is an enormous caldera south of there in northern New Mexico that may have been the source. These trees are so large that it must have taken hundreds of years to grow them; maybe a thousand or more. Were they from the Noachian Flood or catastrophe afterward? Either way, trees were growing to huge sizes in **southern Colorado**, but now, not nearly as large.



Joe Taylor and Giant fossil tree, Florissant, Colorado.



Site of largest fossil tree in 1942, Big Bend area of Texas

GIANT TEXAS TREE

The largest known fossil tree in 1942 was in the **Big Bend area of Texas** on the Rio Grande. It was 14 feet across. This strata reminds me of the Western Slopes around Dinosaur, Colorado where the strata for hundreds of feet has been tilted on, exposing the layers of mud that contain fossil trees and dinosaurs. Much of the Rocky Mountains are like this; the land has either sunk down or has been lifted up exposing the layers underneath.

PART THREE

REAL SCIENCE IS HARD TO DO

Creationists are tempted to jump on any new “find” or evidence that agrees with our beliefs. It is the same with evolutionists; in fact, in working with evolutionists for over 30 years, my observation is that it is worse with them. Most of the mistakes made by Creationists are not malicious, but are the result of being over-zealous and ignorant, further compounded by the fact that they have no way to critically examine something nor do they really know how to. While the Creationists will not lose his job for accepting the latest “evidence” that supports our cause, which turns out to be a mistake, an evolutionist who accepts something that disagrees with the evolution dogma of the day, may not only lose their job or be severely reprimanded, they may lose academic acceptance. This unspoken threat hangs heavy over their heads at all times. The sad fact of this has been well documented by Dr. Jerry Bergman in his book, *Slaughter of the Dissidents*.

Therefore, anyone trying to speak the truth must be ready to be their own worst critics and surround themselves with others who are. As I have said many times, “Lies do not help the truth.” I have seen both sides make mistakes. But again, it is much worse on the evolutionists side. That is because most start with at least three false premises: one, **there is no God**; two, **there has been evolution**; three, **there have been millions of years**.

At an ever-increasing rate, evolutionists have to “**re-think**” their positions; alleged hominids are a constant problem. Bird evolution has been messed up by the “pre-dinosaurian” bird from the Post, Texas Triassic, followed by the “pre-dinosaurian” bird of the Permian of Russia. The Chinese found chordates, (backboned) fish in the very lowest Cambrian. And who hasn’t heard of all the soft tissue being found in dinosaurs of North and South Dakota and Wyoming?

My own friends have Carbon dated with C-14, numerous fossils which I supplied them of Jurassic and Cretaceous dinosaurs and trees, Ice Age mammals and recent bison. The dates were done by top professionals in top labs who did not know what they were dating and to their astonishment learned that their dates for all of the specimens were only in the thousands of years. If a Chinese fossil rhino, supposed to 10,000 years old, gets an older C-14 date than a Psittacosaurus dinosaur supposed to be 80 million years old, one can see that either C-14 is not valid or the dinosaurs are not millions of years old.

“Truth or Consequences? The truth, for a Creationist, is paramount. For an evolutionist it is dangerous.

Joe Taylor
Dec. 27, 2020

CHAPTER THIRTEEN

GIANT FAKES & MISTAKES

THEY ARE NOT ALL MASTODONS

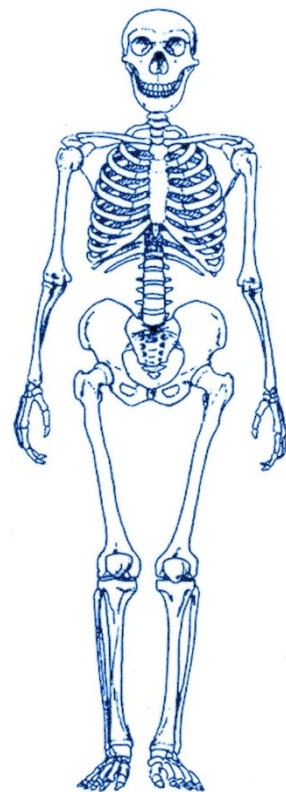
Several “experts” have tried to say that virtually all giant men skeletons have actually been mastodon or mammoth skeletons. Admittedly, this has been the case in some instances. I have tried to weed out those reports from this book. However, one must keep in mind that fossils and giants are often excavated by amateurs or people ignorant of the difference between elephant and human skeletal anatomy and they may have innocently misidentified them. Here are some mastodon and mammoth illustrations to show the similarities, and the differences. It is easy to see how mistakes have been made. But notice a few significant differences: the Ilium of the hip bones protrudes much further out over the femur than in humans. The limb bones are considerably thicker than in a human. Of course, the skulls if they have tusks in them are obvious to anyone that they are not human. The femurs from mammoths and mastodons can range from **42 inches to 60 in.** The tusks are the most striking difference.



Miss Jenny Bradley & Mastodon hind legs standing



Mammoth skeleton



Giant man skeleton



Profile of mastodon skeleton as if lying on its side (no ribs)

PHOTO SHOP FAKES

Unfortunately, since the advent of the Photo shop computer program, many clever fake giant burial sites have been foisted upon the unsuspecting public. Here are a few of those and some others that I would be very skeptical about:



Mastodon skeleton on its back (Mt. Blanco Fossil Lab) If a human were buried on his back this is the position it would be in. Mammoth and mastodon skeletons are almost never found in this position.

MASTODON DIG TURNED INTO GIANT MAN 36 FEET TALL

This was apparently created by a college professor at Cornell University sometime prior to April 2004, to show his students how they could use Photo Shop. The photo was first sent to me about 2006 as evidence of a giant found in the **Middle East** called the **ARAMCO Giant**". Perhaps someone was trying to get me to jump on it because they



"ARAMCO Giant" Photo Shop of Cornell University Program of Computer Graphics © 2000 Cornell university



Original photograph of a mastodon dig that was Photo Shopped to look like a giant human skeleton

knew I was a Creationist. But, a careful look shows the two men, who appear to be the same person, are at a bit of a wrong angle. This skeleton would be of a man about 36 feet tall, which is certainly possible according to the passage in the Bible. "We were as grasshoppers in their sight." But if this man was **36 feet tall**, how tall was that deer whose antler is lying under his right arm? It would be about 30 feet tall itself! Sometime later, the original photo was sent around. It was a mastodon dig. With the mastodon cut out and the man pasted in. (The New Nation **WORLD NEWS** carried the story April 22, 2004, 12:04)

CHAUMONT FRANCE GIANT OR MASTODON

Here is the story: In 1613, near the castle of Chaumont, France the nearly complete skeleton of an immense giant was found in a brick tomb **30 feet long, 10 feet wide, and 8 ft. high**. The local surgeon, Dr. Mazurier, determined

the skeleton to be **25.5 feet** (8 meters) long, **10 feet** (3 meters) **wide** across the back, and **5 feet** (1.25 meters) **deep** from the breast to the back. Each tooth was as big as an ox's foot (about the size of a man's hand.) The shinbone or lower leg bone (the tibia) was 4 feet (1.25 meters) long. Dr. Mazurier told that there was on the lid of the tomb an inscription that read "Teutobochtus Rex" giant king of Cimbri. He exhibited medals and coins with them. (*From "The Mammoth and the Flood" by Henry Howorth*)

HOWEVER, Rupert T. Gould in his 1980 *Unexplained Facts*: adds a disappointing note to this story; he says that, at the time, a local Naturalist, Jean Riolan, argued with the surgeon and contended that he, Mazurier, had simply bought big bones from workmen digging in a sand pit and made up the story. The giant called "Teutobochtus" was a **mastodon**, which Gould maintains is on display at the Muse'e de Paleontologie, Paris, France. But, was there never a real giant named Teutobochus? Apparently, or they wouldn't have known about him.

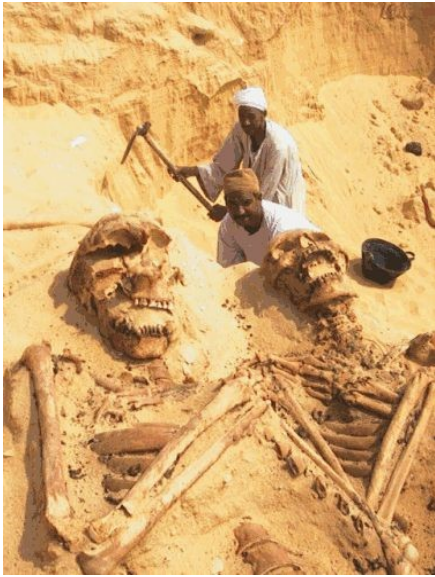
FAKE GIANT MEN OF GREECE CIRCA 2010

Numerous people sent me this same e-mail with several supposed giant burials in **Greece**. They look good, but probably are all photo shop fakes. The skeletons are real and the dig sites are real, but they're not real giant burials. Notice the first one: It and the second one share the same skull. The first one is actually a dinosaur dig by well-known paleontologist Paul Sereno, probably in Africa. The bones are cracked and broken like most African dinosaur bones, while the human skull looks to be but a few hundred years old or less. The third one of the person in the reddish soil appears to "float" a bit above the surface. They would have to remove a big mound to get to this if it were real. The most convincing one is number four with the board and matting-like material on the ground above the grave. The man would have been about 12 feet tall. If this is photo shopped, they did a great job of making the dirt clods in with the skeleton about the same size as the clods on the top. Plus, the shadows, which are pretty complicated, are exactly what they should be. But there is just something that doesn't look right about it.



ARE THESE REAL OR PHOTO SHOPPED?

If these two giant men, supposedly of **Egypt**, are photo shop fakes, a genius made them. The dirt around these skeletons looks just like the dirt on the surface above them. If they are fakes the clods in the skeletons should be larger than those around them; if they were just normal skeletons enlarged, the clods would also be enlarged. The shadows on both are correct. Again, if they are not genuine, the creator is a genius. If they were real they would probably be about **10 feet tall**. (For more info: http://www.his-forever.com/giant_1.jpg)



(1) Alleged skeletons of Giant men, presumably in Egypt or the Middle East, from an e-mail



(2) Alleged skeleton of Giant men, presumably in Egypt or somewhere in the Middle East from an e-mail

These look like real giant skeletons. The one on the left (1) appears to have five fingers and a thumb instead of six like many giants and appears to have only one row of teeth. If they are really excavating a giant, why are they digging around them so deeply? Or were they digging here and hit the giants? Unfortunately, with Photo Shop, it is hard to say they aren't fakes. They also only have one row of teeth, many giants had two.

The clods of dirt above and below the skull (2) are the same size. It appears that the man has just raked the dirt from the skeleton's rib. This looks genuine. However, the front teeth look like they would have been sticking out of the ground. The dirt above the skull with the small plant growing near it, looks like it hasn't been disturbed recently indicating that the surface has not been lowered by this digger. Wouldn't the teeth have weathered away being so close to the surface? Perhaps not, since it appears to be desert there. This would be a man about **10-12 feet tall**. It is unknown if there is any relationship to these other two skeletons.

UNKNOWN GIANT IN A WALL



(a) Photo Shop fake of man 25 feet tall

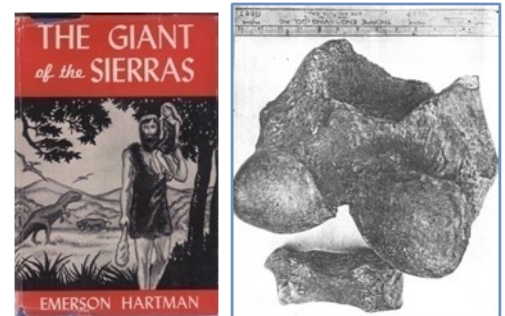
This is a photo shop creation. If the skeleton (a) were a real giant, it would be some 25 feet tall. The man is sitting in the doorway of a mud brick wall; notice the bricks to the man's right (b). Notice the second window up behind the 'giants' legs (c). Where the left femur was, it looks like the line of the edge of the rectangular door shape can be seen going through the leg bone, making it appear to have been blended in (c). Also notice the faint impression of bricks; they form the wall and just blend into where the skull has been photo shopped in. The shot of the skeleton is probably taken from above with light coming from the same direction as on the wall; clever.



GIANT OF THE SIERRAS BOOK

It was disappointing when I got this book *The Giant of the Sierras*, by Emerson Hartman, from a very nice older gentleman. He was desirous to help with my giant research. But, having worked with many mammoth and mastodon bones, my first reaction to the photo of the alleged giant of **Death Valley** was that it probably belonged to a mastodon. I'm sure the author did not intend to mislead anyone; he notes, in the novel, that a Mexican man in **Mexico** had plowed up this femur, on which the story-line is based. The man said he found more bones, but they all deteriorated and he used to prop his door open with its skull which was about **24 inches across**.

The gentleman who gave me the book said he knew a man who had seen just such a thing and estimated the skull to be **3 feet wide** and he had a photograph of his friend in **Mexico** standing in the doorway of a house that was propped open by a 'giant human skull' that was as much as **24 inches tall!** He would try to find the photo for me. Unfortunately, either he couldn't find it or passed away. A mammoth or mastodon skull is about 24 to inches across. If it were a mastodon skull 3 feet wide, it would be a very big skull and almost 4 feet long, not 24 inches. The varying sizes were of course unmeasured estimates. A human skull 24 inches across would be about 3 feet long. It was probably a mastodon. There are many fossil elephants in Mexico.



Giant of the Sierras book and photo of supposed giant femur, probably a mastodon's.

NEW YORK MAN TURNS INTO MAMMOTH

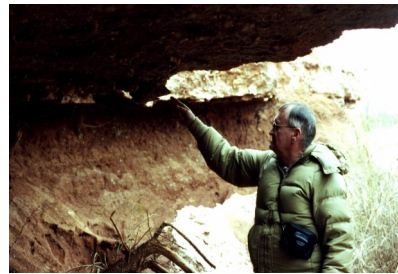
In 1705, some huge bones were found in Claverack, **New York, USA**. At first they were thought to be a giant man of Biblical proportions. But it was later determined to be a big mammoth.

There is a book titled *American Monster* by Paul Semonin in which the writer with a smug attitude tries to make all giant man finds just mastodon bones. He may be right about some, but not all of them. I told the same thing to a German paleontologist who told me about a painting in a German monastery of a “giant man leg bone”...I said, “Was it a mammoth?” “Yes, he smiled.” I replied, “Well, they’re not all mammoths.” He didn’t correct me.

ANOTHER GIANT FOOTPRINT IN THE TRIASSICS?

As a creationist, I am always looking for evidence that supports the Bible. But as Christians, our conscience does not afford us to lie. Lies do the truth no good. Being the curator of a museum often times brings people with fossils and artifacts to my attention. In many cases it would be possible to use some of these things as evidence to prove my point. But, it is often my duty to tell people that I don’t think their specimen is what it appears to be. Sometimes the specimens are compelling such as one “giant human footprint” was brought to the museum.

In about 2000, Walton Koemel, a very enterprising farmer down close to Double Mountain, near **Post, Texas** had managed to make a very good mold of what appeared to be a giant man track 20 inches long. Moreover, it was on the *underside* of a rock ledge. The challenge of molding something on the underside or the ‘ceiling’ would have stumped most professionals. I was so impressed that we braved a cold winter day, a long drive and a long hike into the breaks to see this ‘track.’ But, it only took a second to see the problem. There was another area just like the “track” but it was 6 feet across and as wide. I carefully explained that it was probably just a formation of gypsum or selenite, which had formed for some reason in a layer of clay that had now eroded away exposing the “tracks.”



Walton Koemel and view of the “footprint”



Cast of the “giant” print

OKLAHOMA GIANT FOOTPRINT IN SANDSTONE

Two of my close friends, Don Yaeger and Henry Johnson went to this alleged human track on the border of Oklahoma and Kansas. It is about **12 inches deep, 48 inches long** and in sandstone that evolutionists probably would say is 100 million years old. If it were made by a man, he would have been about **24 feet tall**. But is it a real track? Did the Indians carve it? North American Indians are not known for working in stone; it is doubtful. There is a date of the 1830s carved near it. Was the US Calvary there at

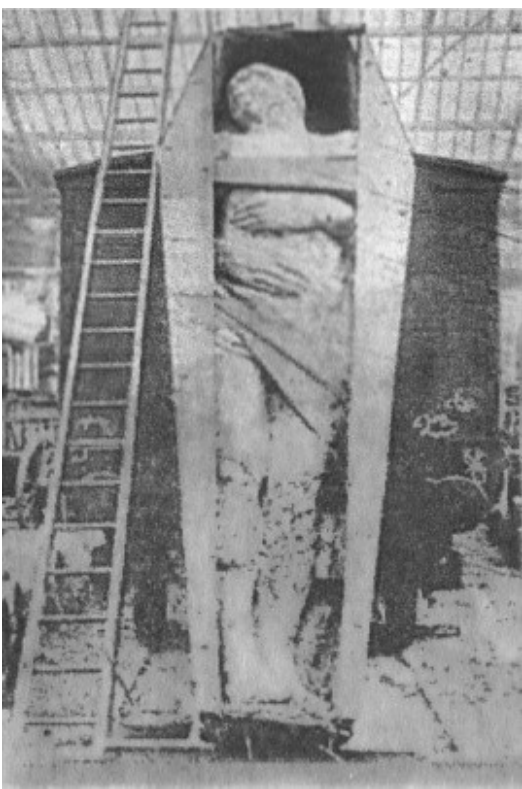


Giant “human” footprint carved in sandstone near Oklahoma Kansas border



Giant "human" footprint near Oklahoma Kansas border

that time? Did a cavalryman carve it or just add the date? If he carved it, he had a lot of spare time on his hands. There is also a footprint of a giant "buffalo" or the start of another man print close by. Again, a lot of time was needed, and why would anyone do it? But the "buffalo" track is so large it is hard to believe that there was some bison before the Flood that stood **16 feet tall**. The human track doesn't exactly fit the shape of a real foot, but looks carved. Is it? There are what appear to be chisel marks all around the edges.



*1876 Irish Giant 12 ft. tall "petrified"
(Photo British Strand Magazine)*

IRISH GIANT OR PLASTER FAKE?

The famous photograph of a petrified man in a coffin weighing 4,000 lbs. that took a dozen men and a crane to lift and lean it against the back of a rail car in Britain's London and North Western Railway Company's Broad Street goods depot has had a long life. In December 1895 so that a photograph by the *Strand Magazine* could be taken, the giant's coffin was opened and stood on end. It purports to be legitimate; the giant man, who would have stood **12 ft. 2 inches tall**, was unearthed in **County Antrim, Northern Ireland** when a Mr. Dwyer was prospecting for iron ore some time before 1876. After being displayed in Dublin, Ireland and in Liverpool, England, in 1876 it was sent to be displayed in London where it ended up in unclaimed goods and in 1895 was finally opened and photographed. Ownership was disputed and it disappeared from public view.

He was said to have six toes on his right foot and appears to be clothed. This would mean that the cloth or skin was petrified also. This is possible. Miners' hats lost in mines have been petrified in a few years. In the state of **Texas, USA**, the leg, including bones and flesh of the "Limestone Cowboy" was turned to limestone but his 1940s leather boot was not petrified. So, the clothes *could have been* replaced by stone. Or, since the cloth is wrapped around his mid-section Mr. Dwyer may have put some kind of cloth around the man's privates so it could be shown in mixed company.

Some say it was a plaster carving. Was it? If it *was* solid plaster, a man's figure 12 feet tall would take about 700, even 1000 lbs. of plaster, maybe even 2,000 lbs. But I seriously doubt that it could weigh some 4,000 lbs. as described, even wet and it couldn't still be wet after 20 years. It was not a skeleton and not a mummy but rather was 'turned to stone'. If it were turned to stone, then the weight of 4,000 lbs is more accurate. There is also a phenomenon of bodies turning to a soap-like material after not many years due to certain chemicals in the ground and their being in wood coffins.

Mr. Dwyer sold an interest in it to a Mr. Kershaw, shipped it to him, and apparently didn't know for nearly 20 years that it was never claimed. Judging from the photograph, if it is a fake, the artist was a genius. *Maybe it really was legitimate*. But, since it has apparently slipped into the same obscurity as other giant men, it is impossible to study it, leaving us with the story and an old photo. *See pg. 75

SWITZERLAND'S GIANT MAN OR MAMMOTH

My continuing research on this left me to believe they may have been mistaken about this being a giant man. This is the account that has persisted for over 400 years: In 1557 near the cloister of *Reyden, in the Canton of **Lucerne, Switzerland**, a storm overturned a giant oak tree exposing the bones of a giant. Professor Felix Plator at Basel, after examining the skeleton, determined that it was the bones of a man some **19.5 feet (6 meters)** tall. * (*From "The Mammoth and the Flood" by Henry Howorth*)

The following account may be the same giant described by another writer: The historian, Plot, in his 1676 account, titled "Oxfordshire" says that a man **17 feet tall** was found buried under an oak tree in ****Willisau**, near the village of **Reyden**, and was displayed in the town hall of **Lucerne (Switzerland)**.



Mystery photo, woman with cast of giant left foot.

This may have been an elephant skeleton; they are similar to humans. However if it was the bones of what appears to have been a complete skeleton at the time, the tusks should have told them it was not a man. By 1706 not much was left of the bones, except a "wrist-bone" that Blumenback, the renowned paleontologist, (1752-1840) claimed was that of an *elephant* and Blumenbach should have known his bones, though in all fairness to the others, *he* may have been wrong. (*The Mammoth and the Flood Howorth 1887*) (*Rupert T. Gould in his Unexplained Facts: 1980 sided with Blumenbach*)

GIANT FOOT MYSTERY PHOTO

This **mysterious photo** was in the files of my friend and fellow researcher, the late Henry Johnson but with no information. The woman appears to be holding a cast of the bones of a **human foot about 5 feet long**. This would fit a skeleton 35 feet tall. It looks very accurate as though it is molded from real bones. I have no explanation. If **anyone reading this book** knows anything about this photo, please contact me; see info in the front of this book.

GIANT HAND MYSTERY PHOTO

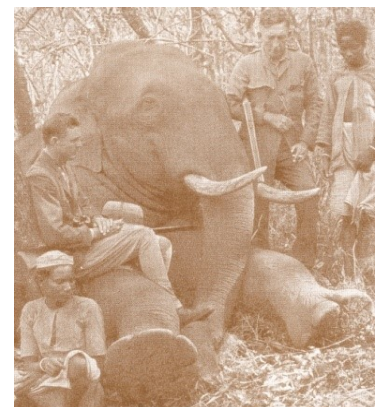
This is another **mysterious photo** from the files of my friend Henry Johnson also with no information. It appears to be the mummified right hand of a human giant with four fingers showing. The metal ruler shows it to be about 2 feet wide which would fit a man about **24 feet tall**. The 'preservation' looks like mummies from peat bogs. It also looks like the mummies from the frozen tundra of **Siberia and Alaska**. Is it a mammoth or a Rhino? I doubt it; their feet are round and the toes are not separated. It appears to have fingers; the thumb is presumably under the hand and looks to be cut off at the wrist. Judging by a can and some lumber it looks like a work camp it a work camp like in Alaska. If **anyone** knows anything about this photo, see the contact info in the front, Joe Taylor.



Mystery photo of "giant hand"



Rhino ,notice the feet



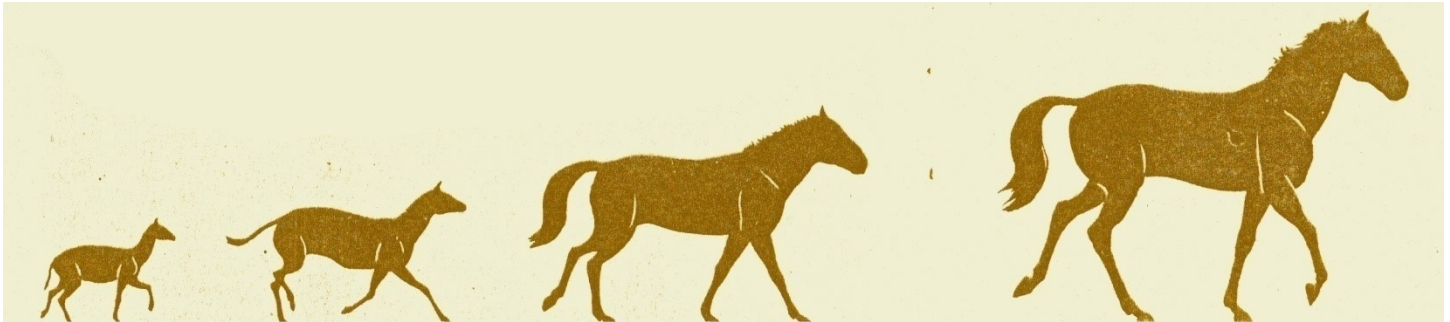
Elephant , notice the feet

CHAPTER FOURTEEN

LITTLE -TO -BIG SIMPLE-TO-COMPLEX CHARTS

Science books, dinosaur books, science magazines, posters, you name it, have preached the theory that everything on earth started off as small, simple, primitive, and inferior forms but that through “evolution” everything became larger and larger, and more complex, more modern and “superior.” Here are some sample charts, out of the thousands, to be found everywhere and in all evolutionist controlled media.

NON HORSE SENSE



Book illustration 1953

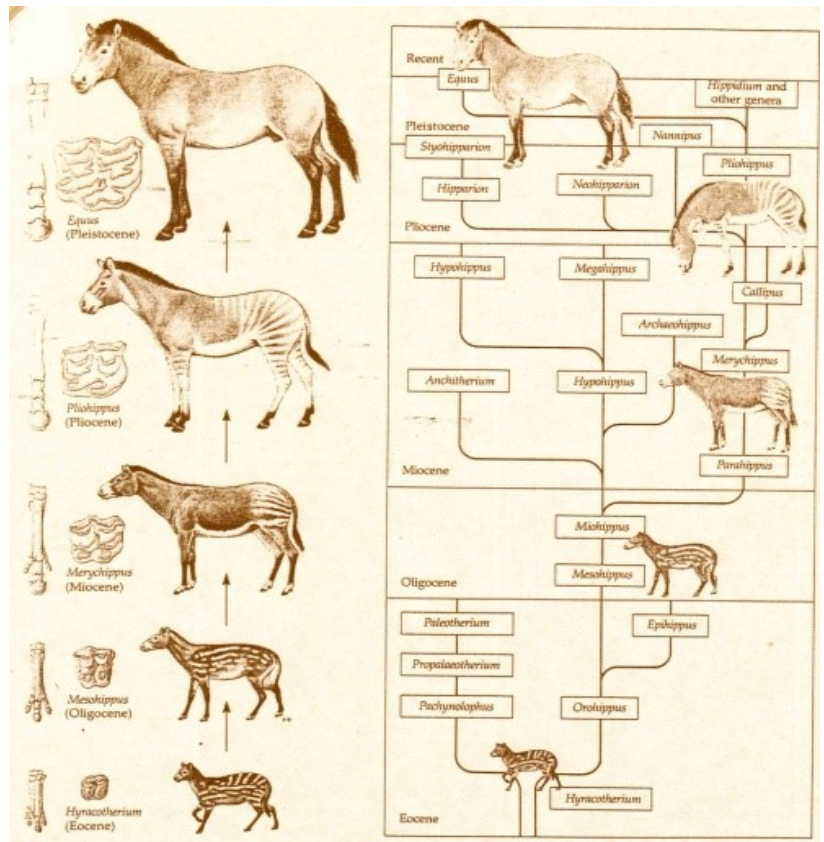
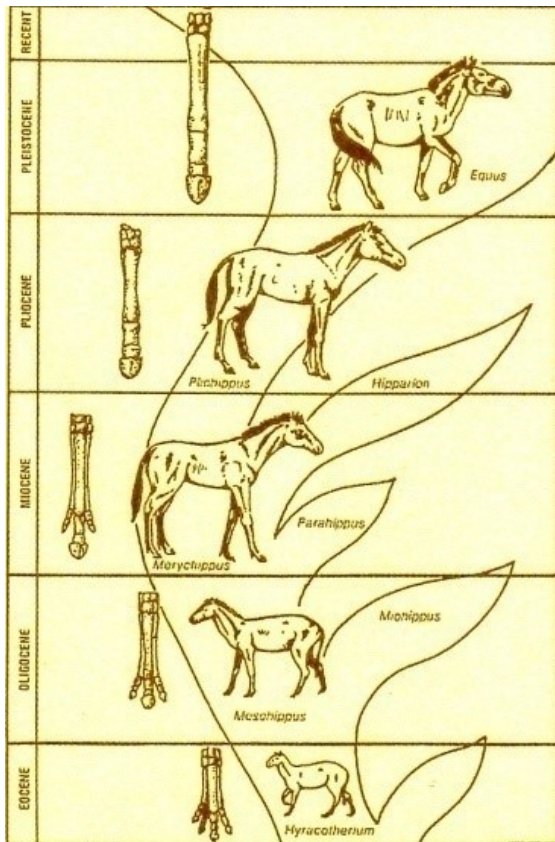
The so-called horse evolution is one of my favorite stories. In 1980 when working at the La Brea Tar Pits in Los Angeles, California, paleontologist, George Jefferson invited me to go to Leaky’s “Early Man” site in the desert at Manix Lake, California. First, this; I asked one of the paleontologists at lunch if he was going to the “Early Man” site. Looking disgusted, he answered with, “In a million rocks, you’re bound to find some that look like man-facts.” Sure enough, the guide at the site allowed that, ‘after all, the so-called fire-pit was just random rocks.’ Never mind that they had told hundreds of kids that it was a fire pit made by an early, smaller, **less evolved**, half-ape **early man**.

Now the ‘horse laugh’ if you will; several of us were walking back single-file to camp from finding elephant, camel and tiny horse bones. At the rear of the line was a PhD scientist; in front of him, another PhD scientist involved in C-14 dating; in front of him was an older man, an amateur geologist, and I was in front of him. The scientist at the rear, said to the one in front of him, “Say, did you see that TV show on the horse evolution?” “No, I didn’t,” the second scientist replied. “Yeah, the first continued, they showed how that all the horses were found together, and they lined them up, “little-to-big”, not oldest to youngest.” “Yeah, the second scientist **laughed**, “those creationists know that too.” Also now laughing, the first scientists said, “Yeah, just give me the Bible, and that’s all I need.” Hearing all of this, the amateur geologist, stopped, wheeled around, and glaring into the face of the scientist behind him, said, “You mean to tell me that all they have been telling me all of these years is a bunch of bunk!?” With a serious face, the scientist simply replied, “Yeah.” I was as amazed as the older geologist was devastated.

The horses were lined up little-to-big, not older to younger!!
Take it from the **horses own mouths!**



Joe Taylor and paleontologist George Jefferson



Typical older illustrations showing horse evolution It just isn't true

WHAT IS MISSING IN THE HORSE CHARTS?

First, the little animal at the bottom, the “Dawn horse”, Eohippus is not a horse. They knew that in the 1800s; so much for ancestors. Second, they always leave out the giant asses that stood head and shoulders above our modern horse. Thirdly, for a horse to evolve into an ass then back to a horse is astronomical challenge! Scientists can't say if some of the equine skeletons were true horses or asses. They are different species and when crossed produce a sterile offspring. I have personally found several sizes of horses mixed together with giant ass. Furthermore, I found the one-toed horse at a lower layer than the three-toed horse. That's what's missing.

WHAT IS MISSING IN THE MAN CHARTS?

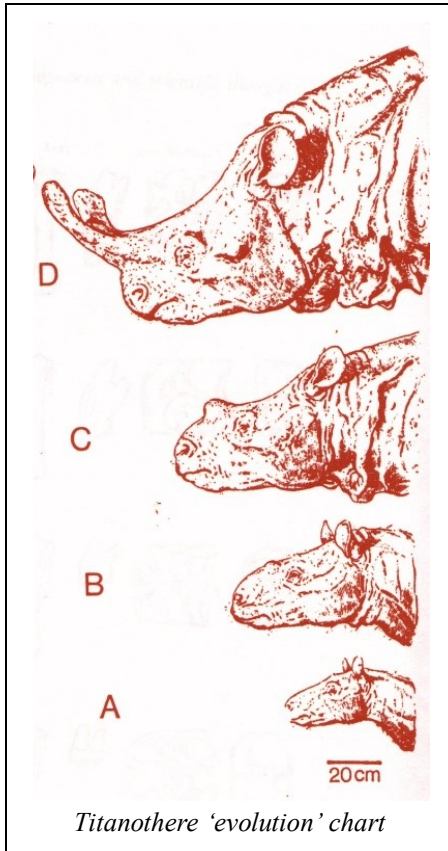


Typical human evolution line up, Mural in the Ithaca Museum New York state 2006, It is nonsense!

What is missing is a giant man 10 feet tall between the last two men in the line-up. The apes don't belong in the human line up, and what's missing in the ape line is the giant 10 tall ape from China. How many times have you seen this so-called human evolutionary line up? Every year a “new” or “near” human is found causing the devotees of Darwin to “re-think” their positions. Eventually, they too will have to admit...*there is no line-up!! It's false.*

YOU CAME FROM THE BLOB!

Like Matthew, Mark, Luke and John are to the Bible, so is this **blob-to-us** chart to the evolution faithful. It just isn't true. It is ridiculous non-sense taught by intelligent men for the last 150 years. Don't let intellect fool you. The Nazis were intelligent. All of the dictators who murdered millions of their own people when they came to power were intelligent.



TITANOTHERE LINE UP

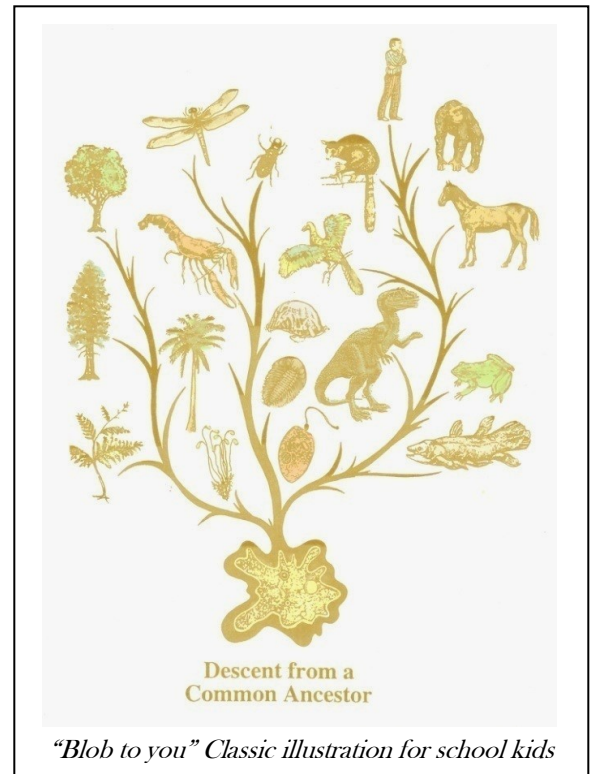
Here is another classic illustration showing **titanotheres** (fossil rhinos) going from little-to-big, simple-to-complex. These **South Dakota** fossils are buried in gray volcanic sandy clays that are some places 400 feet thick. In my own opinion, these animals were subjected to periodic volcanic eruptions that killed and buried hundreds of thousands of animals at a time. It appears to have taken a few days each time, as many skeletons are partially scavenged but not weathered. But to line them up from little-to-big, no-horns to long-horns, does not prove they "evolved" into each other. In many cases, early scientists misidentified juveniles and females as new species who usually have small or no horns as opposed to males who usually do.

Little to big quote by C.C. O'Harra from *The White River Badlands* pg. 65: "When life began, and how no one knows. It is evident that in the beginning it was represented by very simple forms." I

rest my case. This has been the dogma for 150 years! (See South Dakota School of Mines Bulletin No. 13 Dept. of Geology *The White River Badlands* by C. C. O'Hara 1920)

WHERE HAVE ALL THE CERATOPS GONE?

The famous folk song of the 1960s, "*Where have all the flowers gone?*" lamented the fact of war; set to a beautiful melody, the song reminds us of how, in war, the soldiers die, and in the grave they 'go the way of all flesh' and – poetically as well as literally – they turn to flowers and young girls pick them, one by one etc. ad infinitum. Witness the Triceratops; millions of them have been turning into flowers every one, for thousands of years. Scientists came along and dug up what was left of *their* graves – if you will – and through years of work and with the help of artists, invented the well-known evolution line-up, from little-to-big. And then....OOPS! Paleontologists like Dr. Kraig Derstler, University of New Orleans, after digging up a triceratops named "Vinny" from the Hansons' Dragons' Grave and other partial ceratopsians, announced that – oh dang – after all, there aren't as many species of Ceratopsians as first thought (never mind all the millions of school kids who were told there were) Where have all the ceratopsians gone?



Triebold's Triceratops prorsus,

PACHYS HAVE PACKED UP AND GONE

Then, a man, known to all paleo interest people of the 1980s, '90s and 2000s, Dr. Jack Horner (*who got the PhD because he knew so much without the college degree program that they gave him an honorary one*) announced that there were *less* ceratopsians that even Dr. Derstler had figured. **Rats!!** There goes all those missing links to prove ceratopsians **EVOLVED** from little ones -to-big ones! Furthermore in 2007, while attending the most important meeting of paleontologists in the world, the annual meeting of the Society of Vertebrate Paleontology (SVP) I was standing by Jack and the redoubtable Dr. Bob Bakker, taking in their word-battle over *Pachycephalosaurus*, interjecting a bit of humor for my part. Bob maintained that all these pachy skulls – which he just happened to have in his backpack – **PROVED** that they were separate species!

Dr. Horner maintained that, it was ‘not so’, that, in fact, all of them grew horns as juveniles but resorbed them as adults, and there were, *tisch, tisch*, in reality a paltry number of pachy species, thus wiping out the need for all those little-to-big charts so fawned over by Bob and buddies. Seeing the opportunity to rub a little cyan pepper in the wounds of this theory, I first, acknowledged that, while Jack did seem to have a point, that – more importantly – *to men with beards at least*, Dr. Bakker, here, was ‘better looking’ pointing to his, as well as my own, paleontologically acceptable beards. To this, ‘Brother’ Bakker, not missing a paleo beat, said, “Thank you my fine Primitive Baptist friend!” and continued to set Dr. Horner straight, furthering his point by displaying these various skulls (with so many horns Horner would have them take back) all on the Hilton hallway carpet. Jack was not moved. ‘Redo all those stupid little-to-big charts! Not to miss another jab at paleo nonsense, I told Jack that it looked to me like his theory *hurt* evolution. He didn’t see how... “Because you don’t have enough pachy’s in the line up to support evolution”, I said. His response was a flat-lined stare, dry humorless man that he is.



Joe Taylor with Bob's *Dracorex* skull cast.



Bob Bakker, Joe Taylor, 2007 SVP

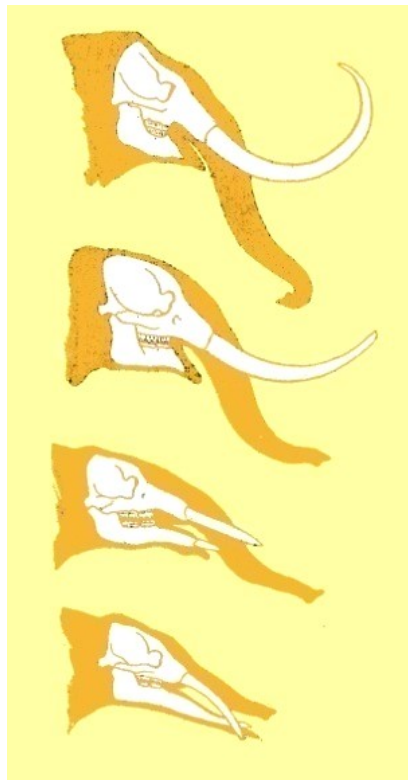


Dr. Robert Bakker, world-renowned paleontologist and artist SVP 2007

I think Bob is probably correct, that they are all different species. But, in my humble opinion, neither proves evolution.

I felt guilty after a few years went by; having offered my own little North Dakota pachy dome for both of them to study. Bob urged me *not* to prep it. Jack confirmed that the little hexagonal characters I described were *proof of his theory*. Actually, I don't feel too guilty. Jack has all the bones he can say grace over and Robert owes me something “very nice” he said for a big cast of the giant salamander skull I gave him for his birthday.

ELEPHANTS MEMORY FORGOTTEN LINE-UP?



Charts like this are listed in many evolution books as “older” on the bottom and “younger” on the top. The problem is that the bottom three are mastodons. They are very different from the mammoth at the top, and the four-tusker mastodon, which is supposed to be much older than the mammoth is actually larger than most mammoths.

My closest encounter with one of the family, *proboscidea*, was at a mall in **Newark, Ohio** when restoring and molding the Burning Tree Mastodon. I was photographing a small female Asian elephant as she walked around in a fence with children on her back, the second time she passed me clicking away; her trunk deftly reached over the fence and caught my beard! No harm was done, but, with that power, I decided to move away.



Right lower jaw Burning Tree Mastodon, Joe Taylor 1992 Newark, Ohio

Elephants aren't stupid today. The ones in the past were every bit as complex as the modern, in fact, if size and numbers of tusks mean anything, the living specimen, with NO TUSKS, is the least “evolved” of all the elephant species. Ignore the little-to-big elephant charts. *Phaomia* was not an elephant any more than Eohippus was a horse. But, the evolution chart needs this little pig-like animal from **Fayum, Egypt** to get the whole trunk-pack going.

The paleontologists at La Brea Tar Pits said that “mammoths and mastodons did not live at the same time, and that the inferior mastodon evolved into the mammoth, and they, into the small Asian elephants.” Since then I have seen many sites where mastodon and mammoth *were* all living at the same time. The largest known mastodon was found with several mammoth remains in the same pit. In fact, the big mastodon, *Mammut americanum*, was very probably alive and well as recent as the 1780s in America. If so, then mastodons have not had time to evolve into mammoths. The Burning Tree Mastodon is evidence for that. With living mammal intestinal bacteria in its intestines. It can't be even thousands of years old. (See Chapter 12)

FALSE LINE UP OF PROBOSCIDEANS

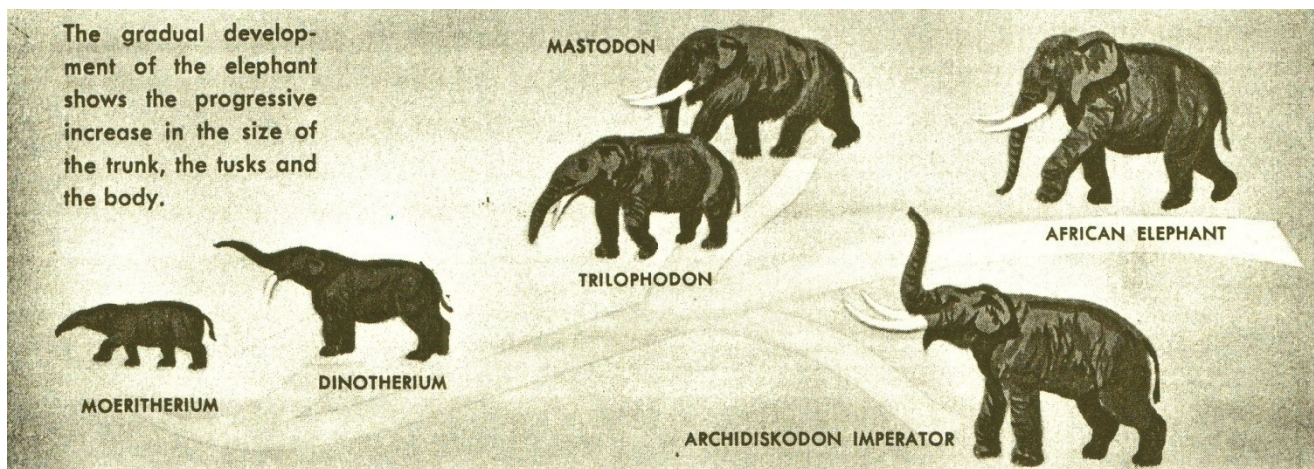


Chart of evolution from 1950s. Not true at all

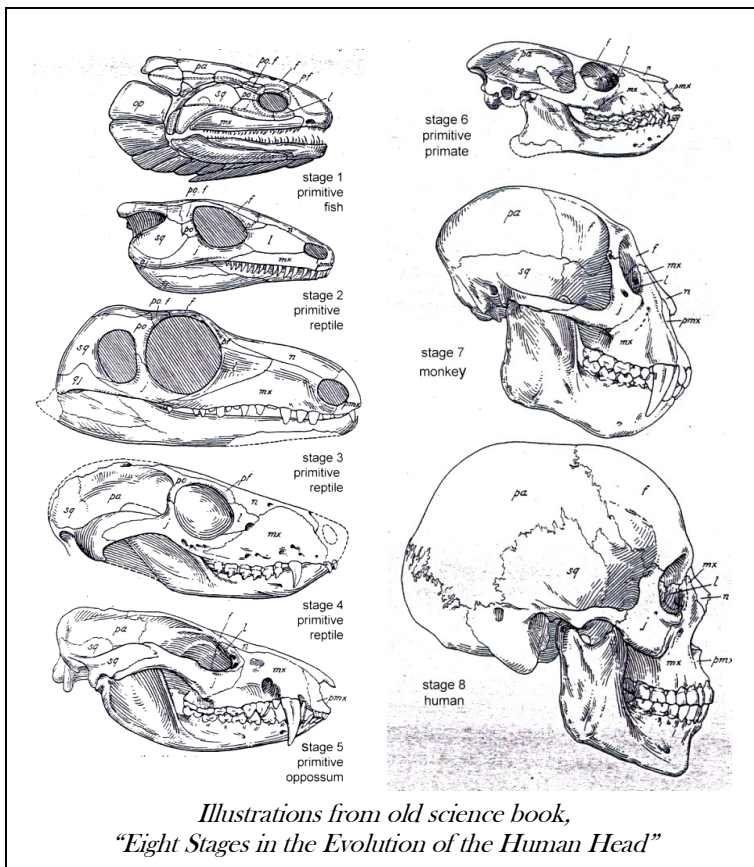
This chart is typical of the story evolutionists have been pawning for decades. It is false. No proof exists to prove these animals were from the same ancestor. Furthermore, mastodons and mammoths are very different animals. I doubt that they could even interbreed and produce anything but a sterile ‘mule’.

'EVOLUTION' OF THE HUMAN HEAD

This chart is what generation have been taught to explain **HOW HUMANS GOT HERE**. It is an absolute lie! It declares that the Bible is untrue. It declares that there was no actual first man, Adam and first woman, Eve, the mother of all human beings.

MIRACULOUS

This illustration from an old science book is typical of the smug assurance of traditional evolutionary theory. But even an amateur study of these very drawings shows enormous problems with the theory; for instance, the lachrymal bone moves all



over the place. The squamosal is enclosed in the fish, but half open in the reptile, then a hole opens up in it, then the hole opens up all the way into the eye socket, then pushes a hole through the post orbital, then closes it back up, then opens it back up to be a monkey and finally, the squamosal is enclosed in the human head.

But...notice...that all these type of animals are still extant and their lachrymals and squamosals are where they have been since God created them! (*The squamosal is a thin plate-shaped bone of the vertebrate skull that forms the forward and upper part of the temporal (temple) bone in humans.*)

SAME LINE-UP IN NATURAL HISTORY 1932

This is the same story as above, beautifully illustrated by a really talented artist. It is meant to show that "humans" started off as "primitive, less complex animals" than humans. Sure, these animals all existed, not millions of years ago, but in the last 6,000 years. Any study of the line up starting with the fish will show that these animals were more complex than humans if numbers of bones, extra appendages like tails, extra digits, ability to survive on leaves or in water, and so on count. **But it is in fact, more art than fact.**



Left: An extremely primitive fish in which locomotion in the water was effected by undulation of the body. Center: A load-bearing fish from the Upper Devonian of Canada. The postoral and petiole fins have become strong pedfins. Right: A primitive land quadruped. At this stage five-toed limbs and feet had been evolved.



Left: In this most primitive known reptile the skeleton retained many characteristics of the older amphibians, but adaptations for land-living were progressing. Center: A mammal-like reptile. A marked approach toward the mammalian grade of organization is observed in the entire skeleton. Right: The modern opossum, one of our oldest "living fossils." Illustration an early stage of adaptation to arboreal life.



Left: An early stage in the evolution of the primate, with hands and feet thoroughly adapted for grasping the limbs of trees. Center: Although now somewhat overspecialized for arboreal life, these apes retain many characteristics which appear to be identical from the remote ancestors of man and monkey. Right: An early species of australopithecine man. This ancient and extinct human species retained certain apelike characters in the skull, basiscapula, and feet.

Illustrations from *Natural History Magazine*
July/Aug 1932

THE CAMELS' TALL TALE

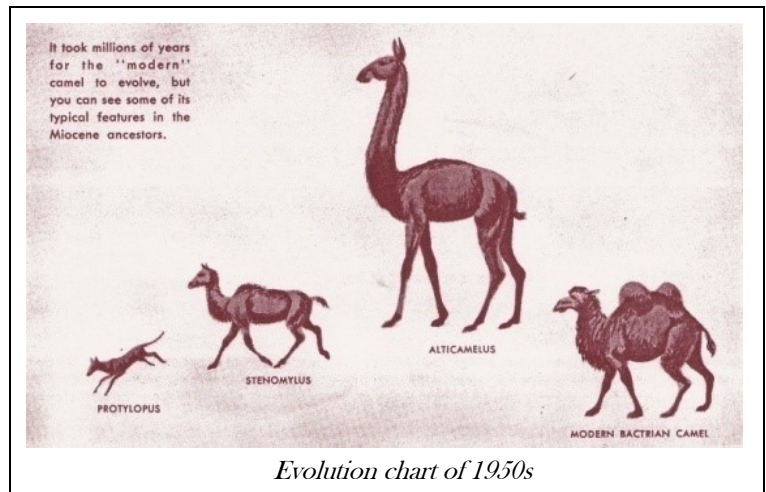
Several things about this chart from sometime in the 1950s really bug me; there is absolutely no proof that any of these animals ever became any of the other ones. Plus, look at the chart; the really tall one is in the middle. According to evolutionists of the 1950s, life forms were getting bigger and more complex. Well, at least the two-humped Bactrian had twice as many humps. The problem is that there is no proof that it was ever anything but two-humped.

When life began, and how, no one knows. It is evident that in the beginning it was represented by very simple forms. These, because of varying conditions, were followed in orderly sequence by creatures of growing complexity.

C.C. O'Harra, PhD 'The White River Bad Lands' 1920, pg. 65
Apparently Mr. O'Harra, PhD never read the first verses of Genesis which tells plainly how life began, 6,000 years ago.

LITTLE- TO- BIG QUOTE

Here is a typical telling of the "little -to - big" theory from the book by Bjorn Kurte'n, *The Innocent Assassins* pg. 128. On the evolution of saber-toothed cats, he says, "Fossils indicate that this species evolved over about 4 million years from a species with short fangs and a less projecting chin. The original species, which lived about 9 million years ago, was about as large as a modern lynx and is called *Barbourofelis whitfordi*. There was an intermediate stage represented by *Barbourofelis morrisi*, which lived about 7 million years ago and was about the size of a puma or cougar. Its fangs and chin both increased considerably in size over earlier species. The development culminated with the *B. fricki*, lion-sized and with incredibly large fangs." **They get bigger and bigger is the point.**



CONTRADICTION BY AN HONEST EVOLUTIONIST

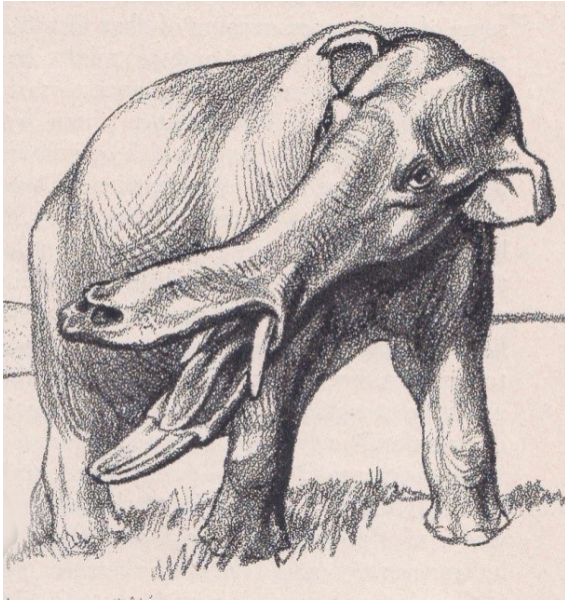
It ought to be obvious to everyone in paleontology that almost all life forms are apparently getting smaller and less complex. And this quote also from Bjorn Kurte'n from the same book mentioned above (pg. 150) admits it, at least when it comes to birds. Did he see the contradiction? Hear what he says, "With *Argentavis* we find that a new kind of evolution within the bird species reached its culmination. It is one example of beautiful and seemingly perfect beings that we encounter in the distant past to show us that the products of yesterday's evolution need not be inferior to those of today." The paragraph ends with "Still, they died out; perfection in any field is no guarantee of survival."

But that's the whole point Bjorn! Your fellow evolutionists have been saying for 150 years that we should believe in evolution because we don't see dinosaurs or their so-called predecessors today because they were inferior and **survival of the fittest** got rid of them because they were "inferior". I rest my case.

BLIND ASSUMPTIONS

Evolution has assumed that trilobites are older, and must have been simple primitive animals with **simple eyes**. Nothing could be further from the truth. Creationist David Buckna gets it right; "Trilobite eyes had a double lens design with anywhere from 100 to 15,000 lenses in each eye..." He chose a quote from evolutionist Nigel Dupledge; "...Darwin was able to account for the mammalian eye, and did. Trilobite eyes are far simpler than ours in most respects, and could quite easily have arisen from simpler precursors." **That is the evolutionist's blind assumption.** There is no evidence whatever that trilobite eyes were ever "simpler".

EXPERIMENTING ANIMALS?



"Wow! These-were-a-stupid-idea-"shovel-tusker mastodon" "It-took-a-million-to-grow-em-it'll-take-a-million-to-lose-em-"horned-gopher

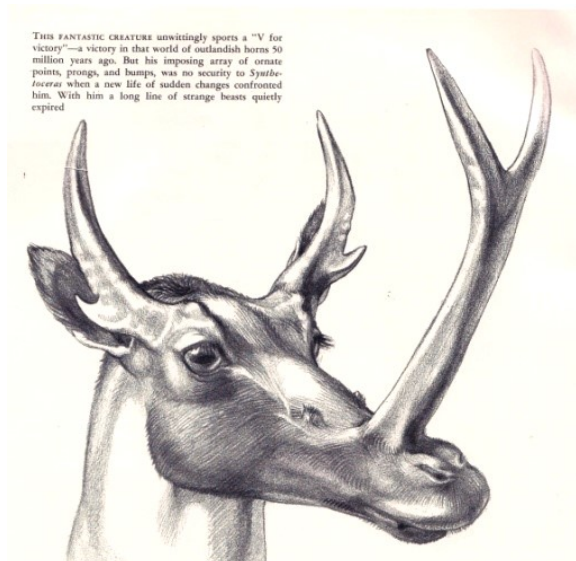
It's Just So Story: Stupid primitive elephants began experimenting with super-long lower teeth. This was a bad idea so they evolved super-super long upper teeth. That was a big flop, so they evolved no big teeth and became the little Indian elephant. Even gophers who don't really "need" horns, decided to get in to the horn act. But, after several million years, a gopher committee was called and it was decided the horns were gonna go out of style eventually, and the decision was made get simple and go hornless. Things aren't getting bigger or more complex.

I have to hand it to the evolution guys. It takes a lot of guts to say some of the really laughable stuff they do, and with a straight face. Growing up on a farm, it is just beyond my imagination to think that something as dumb as a

sheep or a stupid cow ever spends one second in their entire lives thinking about **experimenting** with anything! Much less how to evolve themselves into something more "advanced." When evolutionists show their charts of progressive animal evolution, the lineup never starts with the biggest one first! And the really giant animals -- that have to be put somewhere -- go off on a dead end "experimental" road or just get stuck out in some evolutionary "sinkhole" get drawn smaller than they were or the fact that they dwarf anything now extant, is ignored, or blamed on "experimentation." Giant animals and certainly giant humans should be an embarrassment to evolutionists.

Paleontologist Edwin H. Colbert in the May 1942 Natural History magazine, smugly summed up the "experimenting" idea: "There was a long period of "experimentation" following the Great Invasion of more modern mammals into the New World, a period when Nature seemed to be trying out various models of animals, apparently in an effort to determine the forms most suitable for a continued existence in a fiercely competitive Scheme of Life."

LOL! Author.



*Stupid fossil antelope with nose horns, Synthetoceras
drawing by Margret Colbert)
Natural History,*

The animal above must have given the paleo preachers a sense of “being right”; just look at this thing, it experimented with putting a horn right on the end of its nose! Ha! What a dummy! And then there were the mammoths; can you believe how dumb “un-evolved” animals used to be?! Those **morons**, they grew two teeth out sometimes 17 feet long weighing hundreds of pounds right at the end of their noses too!? **Idiots!** And while Edwin and Margret Colbert who wrote about and illustrated these wonderfully stupid animals, have gone on, if they could hang around for millions of more evolutionary years, would the next “more evolved” species make fun of them having “ears” right on the sides of their faces?! What **idiots!** And **stupid** “modern” man was still experimenting with hair and put it all over his face; when he could have learned from being a dumb ape, don’t put long hair follicles on your face, you’ll have to invent shaving! **Stupid paleontological idiots!** Go to any present day meeting of the brainiest **paleo guys** and you’ll see lots of bearded men. Stupid idiots! Unevolved experimenters!



Joe Taylor, George Jefferson, primitive experimenting bearded Homonits 1980

Sinkhole; this is a favorite explanation for so many whole animals being preserved in the fossil record. It helps the uniformitarian evolutionist evade the fact of so much sudden burial by cataclysmic catastrophes.



*I think my Synthetoceras
Looks a little more
intelligent than
Margret Colbert's.
And who says those nose-
horns are bad? They're
better than a honking
horn! "You'd better
move..." **means** some-
thing with these ante-
lopes!*

CHAPTER FIFTEEN

THE LITTLE PEOPLE PROBLEM WHY ARE THEY NOT IN THE EVOLUTION LINE-UP?

While giant people present two problems, one, they are too big to fit the evolution line-up, two, they may have been fathered by angels created by God which brings up the reality of God question. Little people also are a problem for the old-fashioned evolution line-up because, obviously, they are as small as some of the alleged ape ancestors.

THE MARCHAL MIDGETS

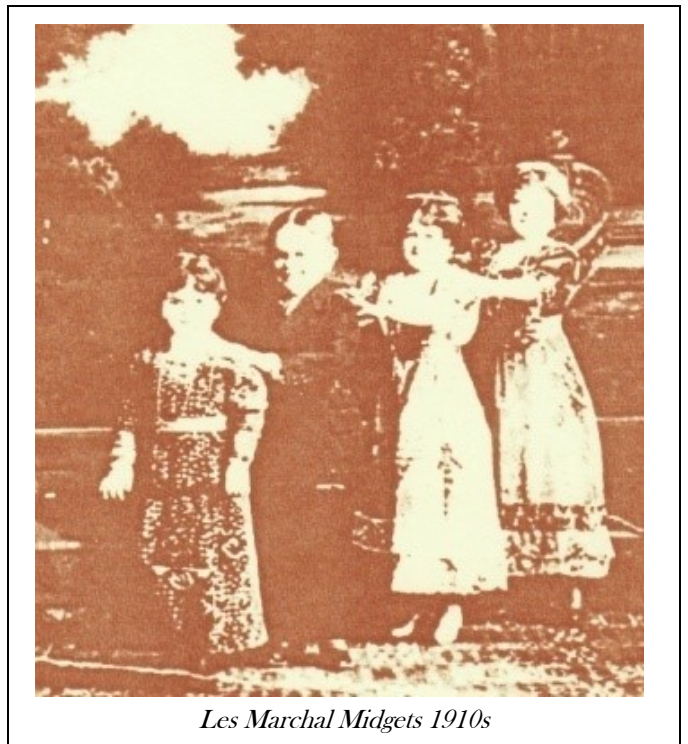
A family friend, Mary Latimer, was telling that her aunt Julia Elliot, had known some of the famous Marchal Midgets, and it so happened that her Mother had an old photo of them. Judging from the photo, they don't look like true midgets, but rather, just small people of diminutive, but normal proportions. They went by the titles of:

The Doll Lady, 19 in tall, 22 yrs old, weight 29 lbs
Baroness Simone, 20 in tall, 27 yrs old, weight 15 lbs
Prince Denison, 27 in tall, 19 yrs old, weight 15 lbs
 "The Most Human Diminutive"
Duchess Leona, 31 in tall, 23 yrs old, weight 26 lbs

A person 19 inches tall comes to a normal person's knees!

COLONEL TOM THUMB

One of the world's most famous little people was Colonel Tom Thumb, a normally proportioned man **27 inches tall**.



Les Marchal Midgets 1910s

THE PYGMIES OF AFRICA

Tiny Caucasian people who are able to make a living exhibiting themselves to the "ordinary" public in shows like the Barnum and Bailey Circus are proof that their tiny stature is unusual – but whole tribes of tiny people? This begs another question. Are they an "experiment" in the evolutionists' mind -- another sub-race -- or maybe just part of God's amazingly diverse creation?

THE PYGMIES OF THRACE

Ancient histories record that the cranes (large water birds) of **Thrace** which is part of Greece and Turkey, were attacked by a race of pygmies **18 inches tall**.

THE LITTLE PEOPLE OF FLORITAS

Evidently, evolutionists are so sheltered from the “bizarre” and unexplainable that they have never heard of Tom Thumb or many other famous little people. I say this because of the paleontological, anthropological buzz a few years ago when the skeletons of very small people, about **3 1/2 feet tall**, were found on the **Floritas Islands in Indonesia**. “Scientists” were amazed that these fossil people were so human. Then there was speculation that they weren’t really as “human” as modern people because their brains were small. Remember Tom Thumb, he had a very small brain, and it worked just as good as the big ones. Another irritating thing about the April 2005 *National Geographic* article was, they had the incredibly talented artist John Gurche sculpt a life-like head of a Floritas woman and of course gave her the typical evolutionist’s brown skin, ape lips and a flared African nose, as always, suggesting that people with African characteristics are ‘not as evolved’ as white people. Perhaps she looked just like modern Indonesians who are just as human as the white folks at National Geo. (Floritas is 346 miles from Java) (Also *Scientific American* Feb. 2005)

THE PICTS OF SCOTTLAND

The Picts of **Scotland** were apparently a fierce little people, also called (“Brownies”) for they are alleged to have routed the **Romans**, something almost no nation was ever able to do. They were a member of an ancient people who occupied lands north of the Forth and Clyde rivers in Scotland between the **1st and the 4th centuries AD**.

THE PIXIES AND THE FARIES

Now, don’t bolt, but we’ve all heard of the “pixies”, those little flying people about **10 inches tall**, seen in Ireland and elsewhere in the **British Isles**. But are they a reality? Don’t be so quick on the negative. Read on...

THE PIC TU NOS

In the 1800s, there were very few white people living in the area of **Blue Mountain, Colorado** near the town of **Dinosaur**. In April 2004, while waiting for the snow to melt so I could resume my search for a fossil **Allosaur**, passing the time reading through the area’s history, *Blue Mountain Folks*, 2003, a story caught my attention. A pioneer woman recounted that as a little girl, she only had one playmate, a little Indian girl. One day, she suggested that they go look for arrowheads. “Oh no....” said the little Indian girl, “The Pic tu nos will get us.” She was referring to the **little people**. That was the 1800s. Many North American natives have Little People stories. Read on...

TWO WHITE MEN AND THE LITTLE PEOPLE

In 1996, two men called and insisted I come hear their story. Near Denver, Colorado, I went to some men’s house where they showed me tiny artifacts they had found in the Northern New Mexico, Southern Colorado area. There was a very small, less than one inch-long, wooden hatchet and a small piece of jewelry. This is their story; they were hiking in the canyons and saw a little person less than **10 inches tall!** They chased it into a box canyon where it was cornered. “Then...it disappeared.” They assured me the local Mexicans down there had also seen them. Read on...

A TINY VILLAGE IN NEW MEXICO

Another man, from Lubbock, Texas, a few years before these Colorado men, told me of hiking through the rough country of **New Mexico** where they came onto a small village. The buildings were made of adobe with rooms about 18 inches high and doorways about 12 inches. They couldn’t tell if it was a play house for kids or an actual village for really tiny people. But to them, it appeared to be a real village, not a toy. Read on...

A MUMMIFIED MAN 12 INCHES TALL

This is more hearsay, but worth noting; I was told of a mummified man that was found in **New Mexico** (probably in a cave) who was only 12 inches tall. In 2011, a friend called to say he was trying to negotiate for a mummified man also 12 inches tall. Before you get too hysterical, remember Tom Thumb. Read on...

A MINNESOTA INDIAN WOMAN'S STORY

In 1999, some scientists from NASA joined our dinosaur dig near Masadona, Colorado. One of their group was a Native American woman from **Minnesota**. After a few days I asked her if she ever heard of the Little People. 'Oh sure', she said, 'we thrown our old clothes out on the ground for them. People think Indians are trashy, but we put the clothes out for the Little People.' Read On...



Minnesota woman

A TINY CHINESE MAN AND A MASTODON

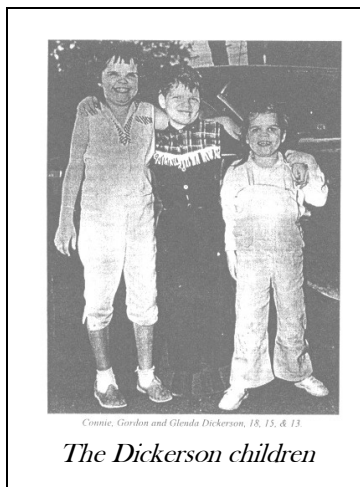
This title is misleading. I was in Indiana in 2005 to excavate a mastodon out of a bean field near North Judson, Indiana. While there we visited a local museum to see *their* mastodon tusk. Well, there not far away from it was a very tiny recliner chair and a photograph of a famous local man to whom it belonged who was only **24 inches tall**. He was a man of Chinese descent and two facts were just as startling; one, he married a white woman about 6 feet tall, and two, later married another tall white woman! I don't know the details. But is that wild or not?!

Now folks, think for a minute; if Tom Thumb, The Doll Lady, this tiny Chinaman and others, even smaller, are a well-known fact, is it hard to believe there were people who are, 17 inches, 15, 12 ... or smaller?

Evolutionists have for too long muddled the facts with their stupid little charts to make us believe that people came from 3 foot tall apes to 6 foot tall man. It isn't true. The diversity of God's creation is much more varied than that and of course there is the spiritual aspect of the fallen angels; where they responsible for some of the giants we see...and are they in some way connected to the little flying people... who disappear... but who are known about by people from several countries??? Too crazy to even consider! Too insulting to your academic mind or even to a red-neck's skeptical sensibilities?? Whatever; but now you can think about it.

THE ATTIC CHILDREN AND METHUSELAH

In 1960 the three Dickerson children, known as the "attic" children, Connie aged 18, Gordon aged 15 and Glenda aged 13, came to the attention of writer Arthur E. Brown. They were healthy and happy and about 10 years behind in growth and in their interests. In his 2000, Brown expresses his amazement Connie at age 18 was apparently still Glenda at age 13 was only **28 inches** "**Methuselah children**" they were tographs of the children, it appears brows, short noses and fairly large craprobably people who lived right after old or more and evidently matured people fly in the face of evolutionism. doors. Studies, cited in Brown's book, lels aging. Before the Flood, 4,500 earth must have limited UV rays. This growth in plants and animals and slow-



Connie, Gordon and Glenda Dickerson, 18, 15, & 13
The Dickerson children

book *Why You Age*, Eagle Publications Inc. that the children had somehow not aged. happily playing with dolls. The youngest, **tall**, about the size of a small five year old. called. By my own observations of the photo that they had **Neanderthal** features; heavy niums. I suspect that Neanderthals were the Flood and lived to be 300 to 400 years more slowly. The life spans of pre-Flood The Attic children spent little time out of show that exposure to sunlight roughly paralyears ago, the canopy or "window" over the in itself may account for longer life, larger er maturity in people.

TOO LITTLE MONKEYS

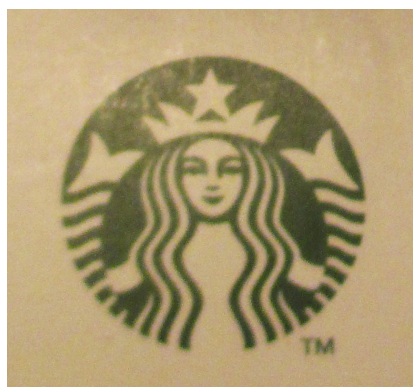
Not long ago two tiny, tiny fossil monkeys were found, I believe in **Italy**. They were about $\frac{3}{4}$ **ths of an inch long!** I think they were given some age like 30 million years. Well....isn't that a problem for the 3 ft. tall monkey-to-man line up?

ADDENDUM

Since the first publication of this book in 2012, a world of new giants and other captivating information has flooded my files - enough for another book. Until that book can be written, here are a few new additions to this one.

Joe Taylor December 28, 2020
Mt. Blanco Fossil Museum

MYTHICAL - OR REAL NEPHILIM?



Star Bucks trademark, a Nephilim ?



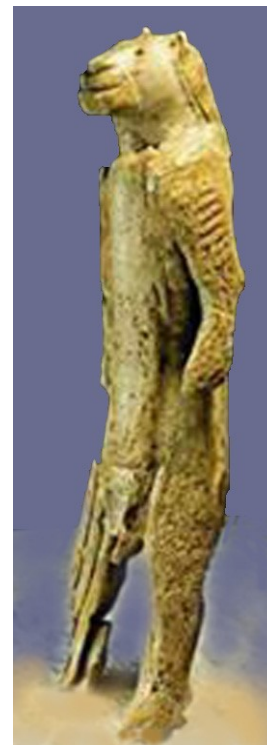
Original depicted a siren



Were Dryads Nephilim or imagination?

LION HEADED MEN - MYTH OR NEPHILIM HYBRID?

Depicted in ancient art from Egypt, India and a cave in Germany



WHAT ABOUT GRIFFONS?



(You Tube) Part 38 "Impossible" statues, "Impossible" ancient jewelry, Moscow nuked, "Impossible" steel

The quality of this small ancient metal art is amazing and so is the accuracy of the animals depicted. The horse looks like an ancient horse. The winged -lion-bodied-bird-headed griffins look like they were depicting something that actually existed. Maybe they are one of God's created kinds, that as far as we know, are not now extant. Or were they a product of the Nephilim hybrids?



The lost labyrinth of Crete (the legendary Labyrinth of the minotaur of ancient Crete, Greece)



William and Mary university uses a griffin for their logo.



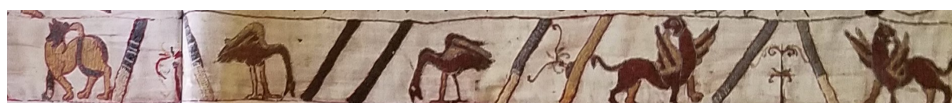
Griffin from ancient wall mural, probably Roman. The image was repeated numerous times in the plaster over brick walls.

The griffin or griffin is found hundreds of times in art of the ancient world depicted in an endless array of styles and mediums. They are often portrayed killing other animals. Their wings are shown like full-feathered storks most of the time, but as in the case of the "lost labyrinth" of Crete, the wings are just curled graphic shapes. But they always have the lion's body, feet and tail, sometimes with a collar of feathers or lion's mane. The main reason they are relegated to a "never existed" status is because the modern world has forgotten God. In doing so, we have forgotten that He is creator and that the same God, Jesus Christ, who created the mixed animal, the duck-billed platypus, may have made the griffin. Other wise, should we can attribute them to the mix breeding of animals by the Nephilim seen in the book of Jasher.

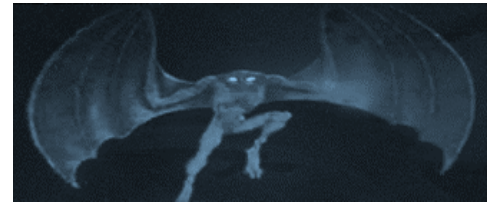


THE BAYUM TAPESTRY 1077

The Bayum tapestry from about 1077, was 230 ft. long. It contained 600 people and hundreds of animals, including **griffins**, all depicted realistically.



MOTH MAN

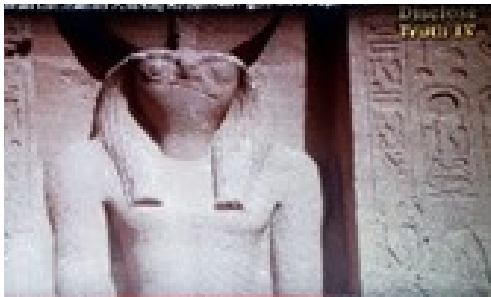


It had a wing spread of 12 or 15 feet.



MOTH MAN SUNDOWN, TEXAS

In 1981, Moth man chased terrified Texas teenage hunters in a pick up truck going as fast as it would run, clawing at the tailgate into Sundown, Texas. It was a whitish color.



Egyptian what? Moth Man, Owl Man???



1800s art - Owl man or Moth man

What in the world can fly 110 miles an hour, is 7 feet tall and has the face of a moth or perhaps an owl? Moth Man. That was in Point Pleasant, West Virginia in 1966 - 67. It terrified two couples and the "beam" from its eyes burned a girl's eye and face.

In 1981, in the town of Sundown, Texas a few miles south of Lubbock, something similar happened. Four teenage boys were out hunting in the country when they saw something sitting on the fence ahead. It got down off the fence and started for them. They panicked and jumped into the pick up, speeding away as fast as it would run, maybe 80 or 90 miles an hour. The boys in the back of the pick up were "screaming like little girls" they said, as the vicious being clawed at the tail gate. By the time they got to Sundown a cop was after them. He was behind the creature and when the boys turned off, the patrolman continued after it. What known fowl can fly that fast?



Teresa Lang, Crosbyton, Texas

In about 2005, Teresa Lang was outside having a last cigarette at 11:PM at her home in Crosbyton, Texas on route 651 when she smelled a bad odor and saw something hovering above her. Terrified, she ran into the house and locked all windows and doors. It had wings 10 feet long and looked like Jeepers Creepers from the Moth Man movie.

Later that night her friend San Juana would hit a Moth man and dented her fender!



San Juana (Janie) Lubano, Crosbyton, Texas

About 2005, San Juana Lubano, known to her friends as Janie, was living in Crosbyton, Texas. During the same night of Teresa Lang's encounter, at about 4:AM, as Janie was taking food to her husband at the cotton gin north of town, she slammed into a Moth man, denting her fender, bumping her head and knocking the creature sliding through the ditch. A trucker saw it, and stopped to tell her "Lady, that's not human, get back in your car! I see them out here." Janie went to it, shook its shoulder said, "Sir, are you alright?" At that, it stood up, rose up into the air, circled them and flew away. The same creature was seen about the same time by a man who lived south of Crosbyton on route 651. **"It had a bad odor,"** she said.



Janie Lubano, Crosbyton,

Another man and his wife saw something like it in downtown Crosbyton hovering over the street at the corner of the courthouse. It was a whitish color. The wife thought it was beautiful. Her husband thought it was evil.

Then in 2018, Janie was again driving north on route 651 down into Blanco Canyon, when she hit another or the same moth man. She stopped and asked, "What are you? What do you want!?"**What are they?**

WHAT ABOUT DOG-HEADED MEN?



Even Big Foot is afraid of Dog man, according to one man who encountered the former who he said hid when a vicious "Dog man" ran past. Are they God's creation or Nephilim hybrids? Just a myth? They have been depicted for hundreds of years as this old woodcut shows.

THEN ... THERE IS NAJA MAN

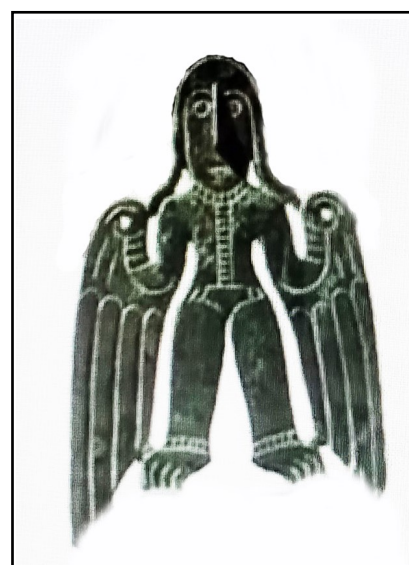


Male, female, part snake, owl, moth? Found by Don Monroe Oct. 2001 on the Pintlar mt. Range in mountain jungle brush and trees on a trailless bear habitat, high back, far above the mining town of Anaconda, Montana.

At 8,000 ft up in soft dirt and heavy brush he saw a strange stone which he dug out with his knife. What is an object d'art doing there!? He nicknamed it Naja man because "naja" means snake in India. There is a tribe in India called the Naja who worship snakes. But how and what is it doing buried in the mountains of Montana? Casts available at www.mtblanko.com



WINGED MEN AND WOMEN – NEPHILIM?



Winged men are depicted in many ancient cultures. Were they angels, animals or hybrids made by the fallen ones mating species together that were not meant to be mixed? If they were corporal beings, where are their bones? Who were they, if they really existed?

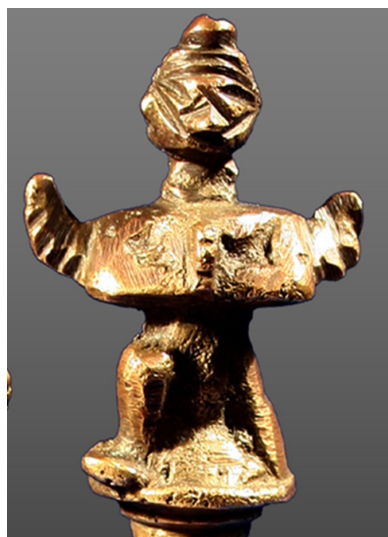
WINGED WOMEN

Zechariah 5:9, “Then lifted I up mine eyes, and looked, and behold, there came out **two women**, and the **wind was in their wings**; for they had wings like the wings of a stork: and they lifted up the ephah between the earth and the heaven.” This is one of the strangest scriptures in the Bible. Are they female angels, Nephilim that retained wings from angelic fathers? Revelation 12:14 “And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle...”

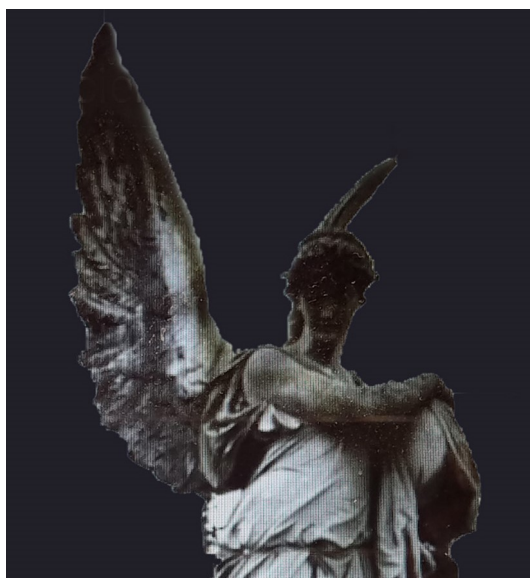
WHO WAS GARUDA?

Garuda or Garunda is known as the demon of the southeast winds in India. I molded this copper bell that was found in coal that evolutionists say is 400 million years old. It depicts a kneeling humanoid with arms, legs, and wings with a bird face. The same being is depicted in India today. This must have been a powerful demon from before the Flood of Noah, depicted in this copper bell just like those of today. **Can't be 400 million years old.**

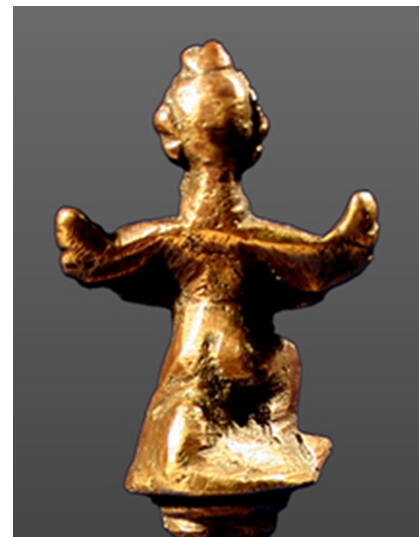
***Thanks to Dave Woetzle for making this incredible find available to be molded*



Front of Garuda, copper bell from coal supposed to be 400 mil yrs. old



Impossible sculptures, Russia



Back of Garuda, copper bell from coal supposed to be 400 mil yrs. old

MORE STRANGE FLYING CREATURES



Ancient art of winged humanoid



Detail of modern Garuda demon bell



Garuda bell



Drawing of winged chupacabra

There are many ancient depictions of winged humanoids, some predating the Flood of Noah, 4,500 years ago.

CHUPACABRA OR WHAT?!

Sometime about or before January 2006, a high school girl was driving to her home in **Dickens**, Texas from a basketball game on a Tuesday night after dark. About 4 miles north of Dickens on rural **highway 70**, she slowed and pulled over to see what was sitting on a gate post. It was about 3 feet tall, had a round sloped face with eyes that slanted in towards the nose, over a slit for a mouth. It was sitting squat on the fence with bowed legs that had bird-like feet with claws in front and back, short arms with a flap of skin in back. It had flesh-colored tan or peach skin or short hair. The arms had 4 digits and were partially hidden under the flap of skin. On the tips of the flap was something pointed like a bat thumb or claw. Its skin was wrinkled in places like baby fat. When it jumped down off the fence and came towards her, she peeled out in her pick up truck and cried all the way home.

Reported to Craig Woolheater by an associate in El Paso, Texas (her name was not listed) on January, 24, 2006, posted on Cryptomundo on Feb 8, 2006.



This road, **highway 70**, runs from Dickens, Texas to Matador and is only about 20 miles long. But, there is abundant wildlife - I said **WILD** life - on the road and on the ranches it runs through. It is thinly populated by humans and nobody traverses the brush covered arroyos but cows and cowboys and of course Big Foot and the tan-colored chupacabra. I have driven the road all of my life.

Another creature whose description fits this was seen by two Mexican women on their way to have a baby at 2: AM. They were driving past **Lorenzo, Texas** on **highway 82/114** about 40 miles west of highway 70 sometime in 2006. They were on their way to the hospital in Lubbock. The young woman told me that her mom was driving slowly, when they saw something odd cross the road ahead. Pulling over to shine the headlights on it, they could see that it was whitish colored, had big eyes and stood on its hind legs about 3 feet tall which were obscured by tall weeds on the shoulder of the highway. After looking at it for a few moments, the mom said, "Let's get out of here. That's the devil!"



Fence along highway 70, like the one seen by the girl after the basketball game

COMPUTER GENERATED IMAGE OR REAL GORGOYLE?



Stills captured from a video showing something landing on the tree limb. It appears to have horns, and looks right, then left

A man from San Jose area in California told me a story that fits the flying chupacabras here in west and south Texas. Seeing the canine chupacabra in my Mt. Blanco Museum about 2006, he told me that his mom had a paper route in California early in the morning. One day she came home and told him **HE was going with her next time!** She said that there was something like a gargoyle following her, that every time she stopped at a house to throw their newspaper out, this thing would land on a building and watch her, then fly to the next place she stopped. She was very concerned and described it as looking something like a gargoyle. What in the world was it?

THESE FLYING THINGS AND DINOSAUR-LIKE CREATURES AND GRIFFONS ARE PERSISTANT



W.C. Fields the Golf Expert



The Most Dangerous Game (1932) FAYE WRAY

Even the funny and sarcastic comedian, W.C. Fields, from a 1930s movie, "The Golf Expert" contributes to my search for griffon-like -- or -- are they flying dinosaurs with wings almost on their hips? The art is only seen momentarily in the wall **tapestry** in what is supposed to be a golf club house. Then another **tapestry** appears briefly in an old 1940s black and white with Faye Wray.



Flying triangle of Masonic bikers

WHO BUILT THE INCREDIBLE MONUMENTS IN PERU?

There is a story that circulates in discussions of Peru and the absolutely incredible granite mega stone structures all over that country, that giant white men with **blonde hair** arrived in Peru on a **boat of snakes** and it was they who got the Peruvians to build places like Sacsayhuamán in Cusco, the temples in downtown Lima, Maccu Piccu and etc. Was it true? Consider this, Thor Heyerdahl's Kon-Tiki expedition to sail the ocean in a boat made of reeds bound together, was successful. Now, add a dragon's head sculpture or – even a real dinosaur head to the helm of the boat and viola, you have a boat that looks like it is made of snakes with a big snake head. To the Peruvians who had perhaps gotten there originally from China in a wooden boat, this looked like snakes rather than a boat they were familiar with. If this is true, who were the large white men and where and why did they come?

At about the time when archaeologists say that advanced civilizations spanned up all over South America and Peru, the **Israelite King David** was killing all the evil giant tribes all over the Levant - Israel and surrounding areas. This was about 3,000 years ago. My speculation, as well as others, is that, the giant tribes named in the Bible, saw that David was going to kill them all so, they took off for new land. Did it happen? Anyone who has seen the giant stone works of Peru stands in awe that humans averaging 5 feet tall could have cut perfectly fitted stones some, weighing hundreds of thousands of pounds, and moved them several miles down a valley and up a hill.

Why? The Peruvians could have lived well on fish, llama, and vegetables that abound there. They didn't need to build giant stone temples that did very little more than provide shelter from the rain that is so very scarce there.

This ancient mosaic is an example of a boat with a **dragon's** or **dinosaur head** on the bow. Also, why do two men have wings and no clothes and the other man seems to be wearing a rather modern-looking coat and hat???



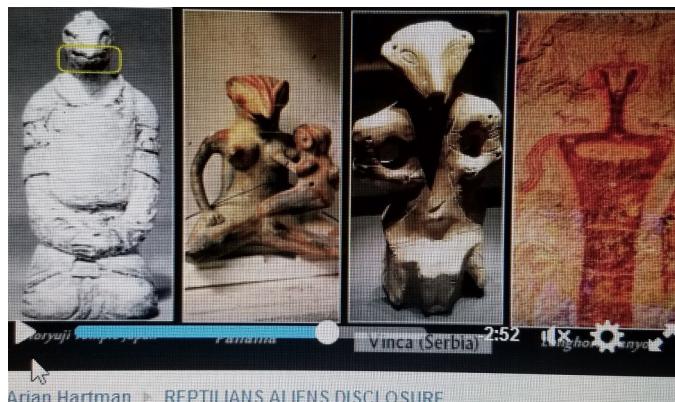
Burial mask of an ancient Peruvian with blue eyes and European nose and lips. Nephilim related?

Reptilians?

What in the world do these ancient figures represent?!

Are they Nephilim?

There is a growing discussion about the existence of "Reptilians," a supposed humanoid with reptilian heads. A young man from Mexico told me that he was



attacked by a human-like reptilian in motel in Mexico. See pages 18-19.

This ancient art from different countries is consistent. There are many more.

These images are on the Arjan Hartman
**REPTILIANS ALIENS
DISCLOSURE** site

THE PROBLEM WITH BA'ALBEK



*Recent views of the largest known cut stone that weighs 3 million pounds dubbed "The Pregnant Woman" in Lebanon
 ** (Photos - unknown web source)*



These incredibly massive columns, 60 ft tall and 7 feet wide, were built by the Romans after the more unbelievably huge platform stones were laid by someone else. The Arab tradition is that Ba'albek was built for Nimrod by the cyclops giants. They are made of limestone which is a product of Noah's flood, so it was built in the last 4,500 years. *** (The only information on this photo is "2013, 07/14, 05:17, ci&ix-nipe&ix")*

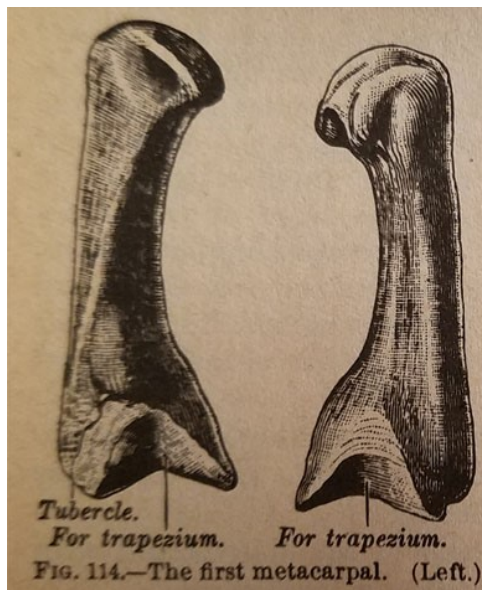
HONEST MISTAKE



*Fossil camel foot bone
I found in
Blanco Canyon*



*Bone claimed to be from
giant man by Ron Wyatt,
Probably a camel*



Hand bone of human from medical book

In 1997, famed adventurer, who claimed to have found Noah's ark, Ron Wyatt came to my fossil lab. From comments he made about the big T-Rex Sue, it was obvious to me that he was not familiar with fossils or bones. His logo at the time showed what he listed as a giant human finger bone from Israel. I had no problem with there being giant human bones in Israel, but having collected several camel foot bones in Blanco Canyon nearby and elsewhere, it was clear that he found a camel phalange instead. **An honest mistake.**

MORE ON THE POST, TEXAS GIANT



Gail, Texas, very similar to where the giant was buried.

In 2000, Don Ensign and I went to interview a man who had excavated a **giant man 12 feet tall**. (See story pg. 66-67). I had not listened to the tape for 20 years. When I did I was astounded. The cowboy went on to say that while he was looking into a sort of cave that something metaphysical happened to him. He thought the other cowboy had struck him, but he was too far away. His horse who was usually calm began acting like something was wrong and nearly threw him. There were some rattle snakes that seemed to be controlled At that, these tough outdoor cowboys decided they had better leave. What would do something like that? There is much more to the story, but that is for a later date...stay tuned.



Edge of the Great Circle Mound, Newark, Ohio, 2017

Great Circle Mound of Newark, Ohio.

Working on restoring, molding and casting the Burning Tree Mastodon for Sherm Byers in 1992, afforded me a bit of time to study the area. One amazing place there has now taken on much greater interest, Researcher L.A. Marzulli in his Watchers series spent a lot of time there. The strange things that happened opened up another area of study. After seeing an arial post card there in the Licking County Museum where I worked, it looked a lot like Stonehenge in England. Marzulli has made the same connection. Our history is not like anthropologists have said.

GIANT ARTIFACTS



Giant stone ax from Canada, weighs 27 lbs 16 in long.



Joe Taylor, Blanco Fossil Museum, cast of giant ax head

David Bakara of Expedition Big Foot sent me this photograph in 2018. Later, someone sent me a cast of the same ax head. The original is 16 in long and weighs 27 pounds. It is carved from brown sandstone with a groove to haft the ax handle to. Was it used in battle, to kill elephants, or break large limb bones? We don't know. We can be fairly certain it was not made to be used by normal-sized men. The workmanship is crude compared to other ancient stone axes, but it may have had a purely utilitarian purpose. The fact that it is made from water laid sandstone tells me the sandstone was a product of the world wide flood of Noah, so the ax head is less than 4,500 years old. Were there giants in the land and "after that" as the scripture says? Ohio and Canada have produced numerous stories of Giant men from the ancient past. This ax head seems to agree. LA Marzulli interviewed me in Dec. 2020 about this amazing artifact for his series on the giants and Watchers.

OBJECTS IN STONE - 220 MILLION YEARS OLD???



Casts of 4 objects that look like modern pipe valves were embedded in hard sandstone supposed to be 220 million years old.

OBJECTS IN STONE - 220 MILLION YEARS OLD??? NO



Silicone rubber casts made in the impressions left where someone in the past had pulled metal objects out of the sandstone where they had been buried since the worldwide catastrophe of Noah's Flood.



Press Release Dec. 10, 2017

Joe Taylor, founder of the Mt. Blanco Fossil Museum in Crosbyton, Texas was contacted in Oct. 2017 by adventurer and re-searcher, Todd Jurasek. Jurasek, and his friend Mike Sulivant, found where 6 metal objects had been pulled out of hard sandstone in the strata of the Pennsylvanian formation and asked Taylor to come mold the impressions in place. It was in the bottom of a creek in a remote location near the Oklahoma, Kansas border where other strange man-made objects have been found in coal beds supposed to be hundreds of millions of years old. Says Taylor, **“This is probably the most important project I have ever worked on, and I’ve worked on everything!”**

◀ Actual sandstone where the objects left perfect impressions and a black metallic stain.

“This re-writes all the theories about how old the earth is and about how long ago humans manufactured machine-made metal equipment.” This is related to Tubal Cain mentioned in Genesis of the Bible who started working in metal? Tubal Cain lived about 500 years before Noah.

OBJECTS IN STONE ~ 220 MILLION YEARS OLD??? NO



Mike Sullivan, co-discoverer of the objects casts them in silicone



Layers of hard sandstone over the objects layer

Mike Sullivan makes silicone copies from the impressions left by the metal objects that were embedded in the hard Pennsylvanian sandstone. These four were apparently all attached when buried. It looks like they were connected and the framework slightly bent making them not exactly arranged as they were. Two pipes, 2 in wide, left impressions as well. They were attached to the “valves.” One is right in front of it, the other was several inches above that and left an impression of the side of it in the sandstone. There is no indication of how long they were. While it would have been fantastic to have found the objects themselves, the more important thing is that the matrix they were found in is there and still in place, irrevocable proof of their pre-Flood antiquity. Evolutionists say that this sandstone was **220 million years** old and that “primitive” salamanders were living in tepid swamps. Well, that old evolution baloney sandwich is silly when you see the perfection of these objects, made by men just as intelligent and human as we today. This is some descendant of father Adam who learned metal working from Adam’s grandson, Tubal-Cain.



A fifth object was found 30 ft north of the first four, then a sixth at 50 ft



modern water valve with handle fits

My first question seeing the objects was, “Were these molds?” No: you would not carve them here, because the water rushes in and whirls as it turns the corner made by the layers above the objects layer, eroding the far right one, and each time it rains fills it anew with sandy mud. What would you make the top half of the mold with? They are all perfectly alike, meaning that the objects were all cast from the same mold. It is obvious that the metal objects were tightly embedded in the sandstone because whenever they were pried out, they were so tight that it broke layers of sandstone around the objects. The impression of a 2 in pipe in the layers 4 inches above the objects shows they were not carved, nor did they slowly sink down in modern sand and become embedded.

GIANT WORMS - WITH TEETH?!

We can thank Michael Fossil, geologyin.com and the discovering scientists for bringing this crazy worm fossil to the world's attention. It is a **worm** that is over 6 ft long with jaws with teeth?! Carl Baugh has found earthworms preserved in the limestone of the Paluxy River in Glen Rose, Texas.

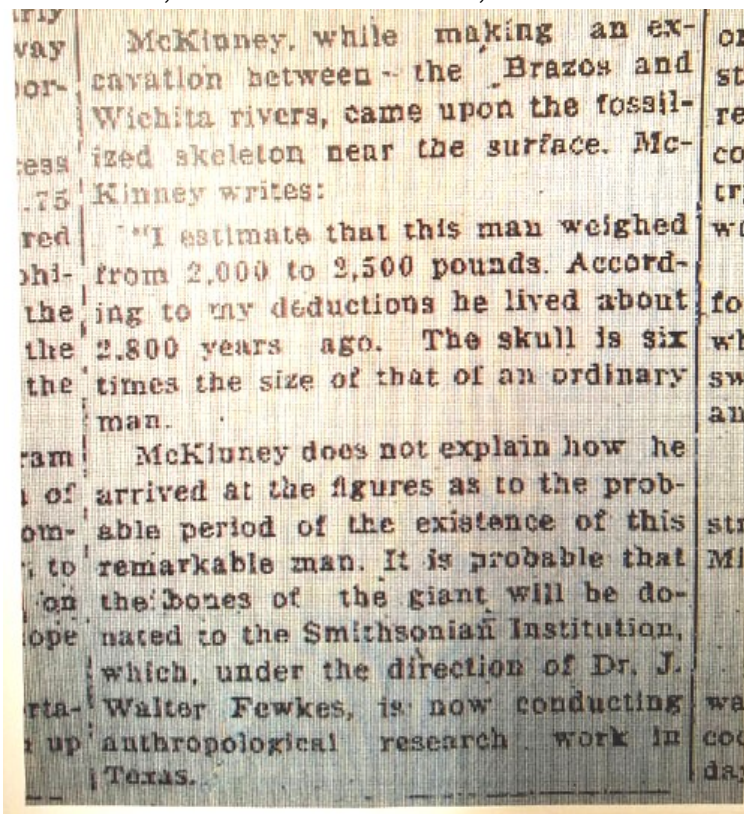
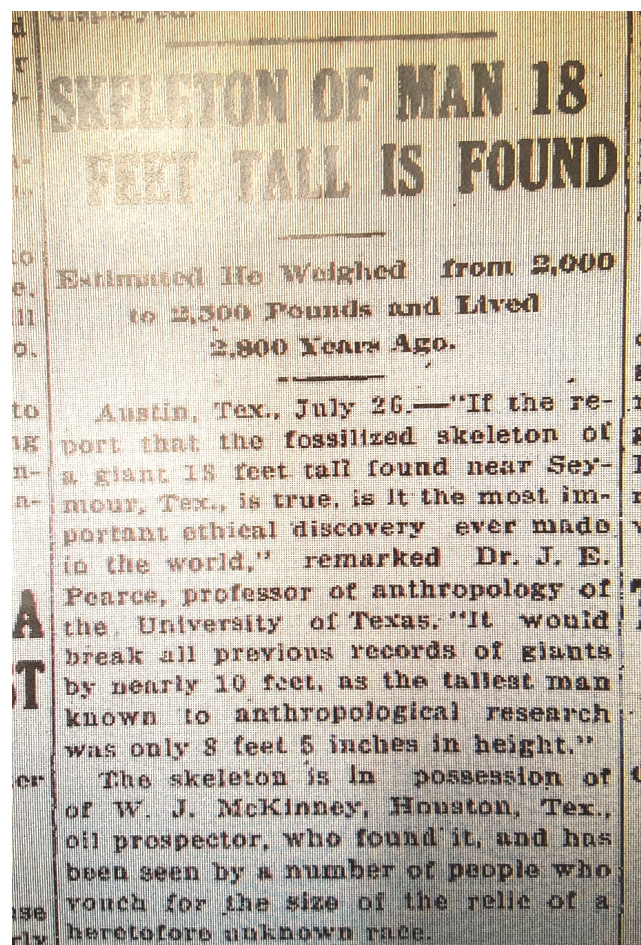


Fossil worm holes from Texas limestone.



WERE THERE REALLY GIANTS 18 FEET TALL?!

SUNDAY MORNING DEMOCRAT, MOBERLY, MISSOURI JULY 27, 1919



The black hole of the Smithsonian

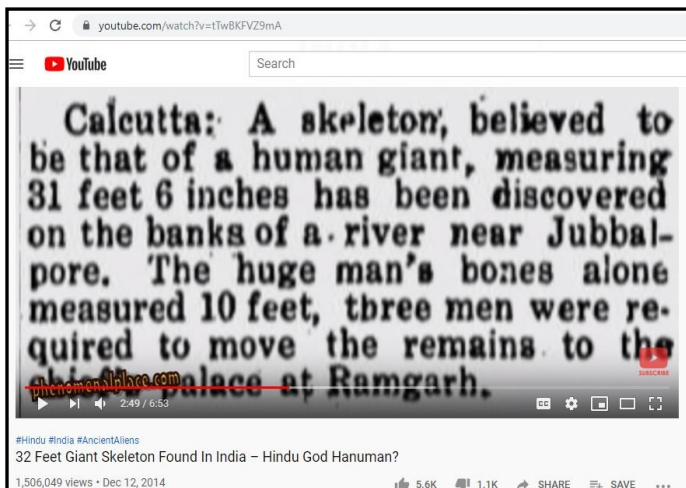
Giants researchers know that giving anything that supports the Bible to the Smithsonian consigns it to the black hole of science

Were there really men 18 feet tall!? Evolutionists must say NO! And why is that? They will claim there is no proof, no bones, no college professor who has dug them up, photographed and published on them. If anyone else dug one up and published on it, evolutionists would be obligated to dismiss it as not being credible, since it was not done by one of their own. A case in point; Years ago, while collecting buffalo bones on a ranch near Crosbyton, I contacted the state archaeologist to make sure I was going about it correctly. His short response was, “Well, unless a PhD is there and takes photographs of it, it might as well wash on down the drain.”

Too bad; I’ve seen some PhD’s field work and it was not good. Not all PhDs are like that of course, but good collecting is not limited to college professors with cameras. Another university professor told me that my work with the buffalo bones of Crosby county could get me a masters degree.

While visiting the camp site of Spanish explorer, Coronado, here in Blanco Canyon, I mentioned to one of the geologists working the site, about all the layers that I had collected buffalo bones from. He exclaimed, “That’s what we’ve been saying! There were periods of drought and that proves it.” I also took lots of photos. Moreover, each bone and fragment got a note of elevation, matrix and association when possible. The dirt, with the bones, was often saved for future examination for pollen and volcanic ash to help date the layer and the bones.

CALCUTTA, A SKELETON 31 FEET TALL?



These reports are fantastic and unbelievable, but that does not make them untrue. Some analysis is in order: first, are they fossil elephant bones? I know of no known elephant, fossil or living with limb bones 10 ft long. What about dinosaurs? Supersaurus has limb bones 10 feet long. Did they find a dinosaur? Almost any dinosaur will have a tail almost as long as its body and a skull that looks nothing like a human. Their feet are very different than a humans. So, those factors would probably rule out a fossil animal. And who was the god, Hanuman? Was he a known giant? The Bible says the Israelites encountered giants as tall as cedars in Canaan.

THE OJIBWE AND GIANTS

A member of the Ojibwe people, Mr. Louis A. Boyd, of Minnesota, contacted me in about 2013 with some fascinating information. He said that “We know who is buried in those mounds. We had to kill them.” He was referring to the race of giants with blonde hair, that plagued the Ojibwa. This conflict that Native American people had with the giant white races is repeated in many of their histories. Was the conflict because the giants were “white” and the natives, brown? Well, while this might be believable, there is probably something else at work. If these “white” people were descendants of the Nephilim tribes of giants from Israel and the middle east, their background is one of rebellion to God. With this came cannibalism and other and things.

* The following is from a printed email

Joe Taylor

In a message dated 2/6/2013 8:48:44 P.M. Central Standard Time, olwolf@paulbunyan.net writes: My name is Louis A Boyd, I am an enrolled member of the Leech Lake Band of Ojibwe in Northern Minnesota. These are first and second hand accounts of stories that were given to me, only two remaining are alive.

Consider these accounts to be true as I've listened to them and found the evidence surprisingly similar; since they began in my days of elementary school to my time in Bemidji State University, Bemidji MN.

There are four such stories that were given to me. Bear with me the conclusion comes with Sam Yankee at the end.

Russel Morsch is a descendent of German immigrants that settled near my home town, While we were in Squaw Lake Elementary, Rusty as we know him told me this account. His uncle Samuel Stangland deceased, decided to build a root cellar on his property. In the spot he selected during his excavating he un-covered six skeletons. He wired the smaller one together, which he measured it to be over six feet tall. Then it became his date to a Halloween dance in my home town. One of the skulls found was flat.

Dan Elliseusan was a student I met; he and I helped to design the Indian studies minor in Bemidji State University, Bemidji Minnesota, 56601. I mentioned to him the story I heard in elementary school from Rusty. Dan then told me of a now deceased mail carrier from Washkish, MN, which is situated on the North-East corner of upper Red Lake. He found two large skeletal remains on his property, for which he got a shipping crate and shipped it to the University of MN, in St. Paul MN; allowing them time to evaluate them; he placed a phone call to them. He got a surprise, they knew nothing of a crate, then it was lost.

My elder relative, deceased Thomas Bellanger, Sr told me this story, he said that he worked in the thirties on a railroad construction. Then my home town country before big logging trucks there were iron horses and horses to clear huge expanses of virgin timber. They got to a place called Sioux Lake, there they found a huge skull. The place is on the now Dixon Lake RD, Near Dixon Lake and resort.

In that course of time we met up with Samuel Yankee and his wife who they became close friends of the family. I brought a question to him about some mounds that are found near where they lived, in the community called East Lake; part of the Mille Lacs band of Ojibwe. He told me when he worked

on the railroad construction crew during the WPA project in the '30's, he worked with a nephew that stood 6'4" tall, he said when they got to the mound area they dug through the mounds and threw the bones into the ditch. his nephew picked up a mandible, the top of its teeth came under his nose, the bottom of the jaw below his, the sides of the mandible came up above the sides of his head. They then compared a femur along side his nephews, it extended about 8-10 inches beyond his. Sam described the bone as being thick, the skull he then described matched the other stories the size of basket balls. He then said some thing else that was quite startling.

Years ago my whole tribe migrated from Newfoundland and The St. Lawrence area; we were once a sea coast people which took us about 500 yrs. to our home in the wild pre-Minnesota. When they got there, they were met with opposition, the Dakota, before the French and English conflict. The Ojibwe were enterprising in that they were able to obtain rifles from the French through the fur trade

there, they were met with opposition, the Dakota, before the French arrived. They were enterprising in that they were able to obtain rifles from the French through the fur trade business. When the Ojibwe were settling into their new home, people that went to get wood or water would start to disappear, not hearing from them again. One day a hunting party spotted huge man gnawing on a bone. they startled it and it dropped the bone when the uniting party chased it off, they examined it, then they knew it to be a human femur. Cannibals. they knew that they could have gone after them then but there were too many Dakota yet there. When finally that conflict was over, the Ojibwe went on a hunt finding all of their villages, killed all of them, men, women and little ones.

Sam said they didn't have bows, they didn't need them when they could run down a deer, he then added how easy do you think it would have been to run down a human?

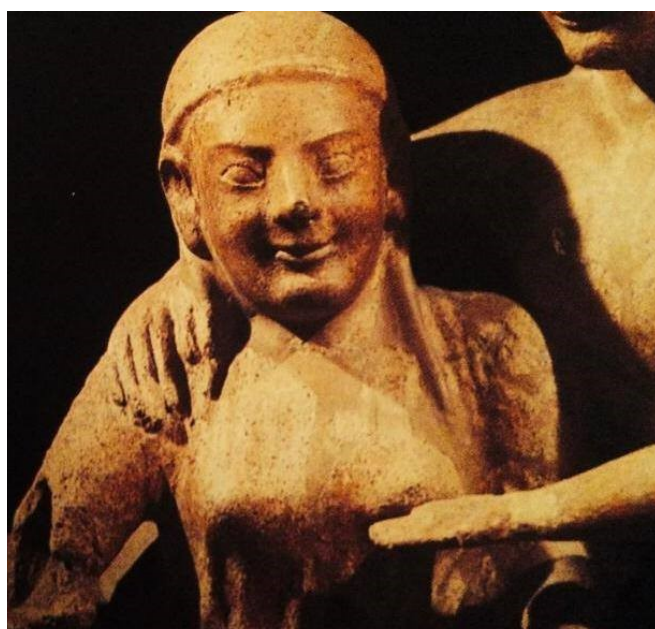
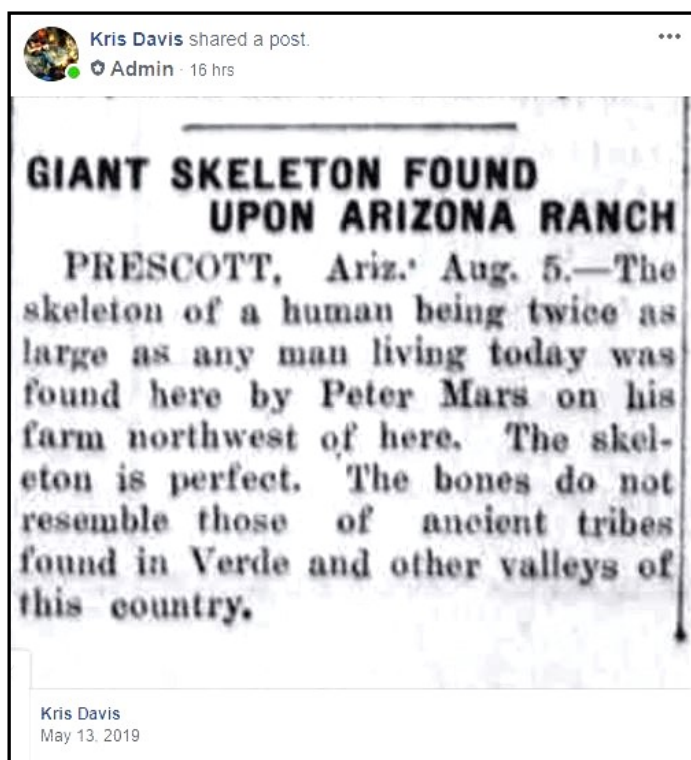
The other part of the story was a description they killed a race of giant people, the males about 8ft in height, and heavy, the women were equally as big. I can remember as a child, don't let the children cry at night, it sounds like a wounded animal to them and they would seek them out.

Near by a city called Grand Rapids MN there is a suburb called Windigo, (Ojibwe; Wiindigo: cannibal giant)

The other part that stands out their burial practices; they were all standing up, buried from the waist down then covered over, three of the accounts state this. In the Rice Lake Refuge where Sam Yankee lived, there are thirteen existing mounds, close by are linear mounds that run for more than a hundred feet or so then another angles off from that, the whole lay out looks like a map. Three of them are impressive perhaps a large family of them.

Thomas Bellanger Sr was a Leech Lake enrollee, Sam Yankee a Millelacs Lake enrollee
Sincerely, Louis Boyd- Po#502 Squaw Lake MN

56681



This six-fingered figurine is attributed to the Etruscans. Were they related to the Nephilim? I don't know. A good friend of mine had six toes on her foot, Pg 7

EPILOG

THE WEATHER CHANGED AFTER THE FLOOD OF NOAH

The world has been getting colder and colder. Things have been getting smaller. People and animals aren't living longer. The weather has gone from tropical, to freezing winters and hot summers. Before the Flood of Noah, the whole world was warm and humid with a daily mist coming up to water the earth. This changed after the Flood, with the temperatures steadily growing cooler. What is the evidence of this? First, look at the strata; most of it has been laid down by water or by catastrophic volcanic deposits. Some of the most dramatic evidence can be seen in the so-called Cretaceous sediments, all over the world. The Cretaceous layers are full of dinosaurs like T-rex and Triceratops as well as incredible numbers of sea creatures.

During the "cretaceous time", which I maintain was only 4,500 years ago; the whole world was a *tropical* paradise. Those cretaceous layers are full of tropical animals. Now look at the sediments on top of the cretaceous. In many places they tend to be like the fossil beds of Nebraska, full of mammals such as rhinos, elephants, and pigs and in Colorado with *sub tropical* plants that prefer warm climates. These are referred to as the Tertiary. Then on top of that, we tend to find sediments that, again, seem to be due to massive water movement, and volcanic fallout. These layers are full of animals that resemble a hot *African savannah*. The so-called Ice Age follows which appears to have come with much of the world becoming suddenly *frozen however*, the frozen tundra of Alaska and Siberia are full of sub-tropical plants, mammoths and other warm climate animals. These animals could never have lived there in the present cold conditions. Alaska was a sub tropical ecology only a few thousand years ago. The mammoths and other animals there, were frozen very quickly and have remained so until today. The so-called era following the Ice Age, the Holocene, is typified by cold winters and hot summers with much of the world suffering droughts. Today, the cold winters and warm summers are a far cry from the weather during the days of dinosaurs covering the earth.

Evolutionists will never understand the fossil record until they factor in the worldwide weather change brought on by Noah's Flood 4,500 years ago. So why would there still be giants after the world wide weather change? Indeed, many giant mammals and giant men are found in sediments that appear to have been deposited after the Flood.

Three things need to be kept in mind:

One: Further back in time, the gene pool, according to some scientists, was apparently stronger and purer, and one can add that the erosive effects of sin and violence in the earth had only been at work for a few thousand years before the Flood. We now see the effects of six thousand years of it.

Two: The harmful effects of ultra violet light and of plants steadily losing nutritional content have shortened all life on earth.

Three: Residual heat must surely have been a factor after the Flood for some time. The earth had been continually warm since its creation. Then, as a result of the volcanism during the Flood, the incredible amount of hot mud coming up out of the fountains of the great deep (Genesis: 7-11) that were deposited on top of the living plants and animals, must have contributed a great deal of warmth to the earth and environment for perhaps several hundred years. Even though there was now, snow and ice in much of the world, after the Flood, it appears that the "Ice Age" was warmer than now. The giant fossil sloths, elephants – like the mammoths and mastodons found in Ohio peat bogs – certainly suggest a warmer climate then. Longevity and the ability for gigantism in animals and plants of all kinds must eventually have been affected by the loss of atmospheric pressure due to the canopy being broken up during the initial stages of the Flood, (Genesis:7-11). We can see in experiments, today, that more oxygen in the air aids growth and healing. Therefore, if we could reproduce the atmosphere the dinosaurs lived in before the Flood, we would probably see a world capable of the gigantism that has all but disappeared.

WHAT DOES IT MATTER?

As fascinating as the study of giant men, fallen angels, Nephilim and giant animals is, what really matters is, what do you think of God, God's word, the Holy Bible? What do you think of Jesus Christ who created all things, all of the angels, the men, the animals and all the heavenly bodies in the universe?

This book should be ample evidence to anyone with an open mind that indeed, there were giant men, and many of them are descended from the fallen angels of Genesis 6. There were indeed giant animals that disprove the theory that life forms started off simple and small and got bigger and more complex.

Most of all, it is a witness to the truth of God's word. God is a jealous God, and will not tolerate man's disobedience forever. The world has sunk into the depravity of murdering millions of babies, indulging in sexual fornication, adultery, homosexuality, and horrific pornography. Man has also adopted false gods and religions that are not from the one true God. They have indulged in Satan worship and indulged in every form of demonism. Man has allowed himself to waste much of his time in the entertainment of sports and theater.

Some believe that technology will save us. And for the convenience that electronics gives us are willing to sell their souls. Technology will not save us, Socialism, evolutionism and atheism will not better our lives, despite the fact that universities for the last hundred years have brainwashed four generations with the lie.

We are not evolving into more superior human beings. There is no such thing as evolution. There is no such thing as millions of years during which time it is said it could have happened.

Heaven is real and so is hell. When you die you will end up in one or the other. The angels, who rebelled against God and have corrupted mankind, will be destroyed.

Where will you go? Jesus Christ is **THE ONLY WAY** to heaven and paradise. If you die rejecting Jesus Christ, you will go to hell.

Repent! Take up your cross and follow Christ. Study the Bible, find a Bible-believing church and live the life of happiness and fulfillment that is in serving Jesus Christ.

May God have mercy on you and bless you.

Joe Taylor
Mt. Blanco Fossil Museum
124 W. Main
Crosbyton, Texas 79322, www.mtblanco.com

AND FINALLY – A WARNING ABOUT THE NEPHILIM

There are many who believe that the giants will return. They believe that the fallen angels will once again mate with the daughters of men, spawning a new generation of giants, the Nephilim, the "Tsitan." Tsitan, or titan is just another word for the giants in the ancient world. And Titan is another word for Satan. There are those that believe these giant humans were indeed the offspring of rebellious angels and will again plague the earth in the last days. And for you folks, who love movies and books about super men, flying men and so on, some of these fantastic beings are in reality stories of the fallen angels and their offspring. What are you really seeing? Please take a closer look. You may be involved in accepting or endorsing or failing to warn people about things and beings that are not mythological at all but are indeed the spirits, the evil spirits of the Watchers, the Fallen Ones, the Fallen angels, the Dead, all mentioned in the Bible, the book of Enoch and other ancient writings. Most of us think there is nothing to such things as zombies, the "living dead", and aliens from outer space, supermen who can fly and do feats of incredible strength, avatars, Minotaurs, fauns, genies, Pan and so on, gods and goddesses, or that is *false gods and goddesses*. Think again, those "myths" may not be myths at all. Most of these are traceable to the fallen angels who rebelled against God and who will suffer eternally for it. They are the origins of most of these human giants, and probably the origin for all of the part-human demigods and goddesses and the half-man, half-animal beings of the ancient world.

I have given you the various views regarding them, and hopefully enough evidence to convince you that there really were giants in the earth, just as the Bible records.

You have seen enough evidence of giant animals in the past to prove that, contrary to evolutionary doctrine, animals are not becoming more complex, or larger or more "advanced."

But, if I can leave you with anything, it is this; the Bible is the Word of God. It is the truth, infallible. The angels, who rebelled against God, will be judged by *the Creator of all things, the Lord and Savior Jesus Christ*, and they will suffer eternal punishment. Men, who rebel against God and reject Jesus and refuse to believe in and follow Him, will be judged and they too will spend eternity separated from God and all that is good. The study of giants and fossils and ancient history is all well and good, but what you do with the Son of God, is infinitely and eternally more important. God bless you and have mercy on you, dear reader. Joe David Taylor

GIANTS AGAINST EVOLUTION ** Books underscored **

II Peter 12

4,500 years 30

6,000 years 35

Abraham 5

Abyss 93,94

Acadians 29,

Acrocanthosaurus 38,41

135,136

Adam 4, 6,8,10,28,83

Adams (Bull) 41,67

Admiral Byrd 18

Adolfi (John) 37

African (s) 5,29,35,51

Agade 82

Ahiman 26

Ain Dara 77

Ajax 20,80,81

Akator 34,86

Alarcon 54

Allen (W.B. Brice) 48,91

Alaska 35,53,112

Aliens (space aliens)

9,16,17,29

Aleutian 35,53

Allosaur 131,132,141

Alodes 80

Amazon (ian) 34,47,86,89

Amelikhites 76

America 35,51,53

American Indians

5,18,21,54,108

America's Monster 184

Ammonites 118,119

Amorites 23,76

Anak 23,25,26,76,

Anakim 22,23,25,

Antaeus 35,52

Antarctic 140,

Anasazi 6,169

Angels 9,18,32,176

Angels of God 10,

Ancient American 21

Andrewsarchus 164,165

Ankylosaurus 126,127,

Anta 125,

Antarctica 110,

Ante-Nicene fathers 10,

Ankylosaurus 126,127,

Apalachen 55,

Apes 170,174,

Apeyomynx 111

Apollo 74,

Arabia 71,

Aramco giant 180,

Archelon 122,

Arctic 121

Argentavis 112

Argentina 88,109,126,130

135

Argentinosaurus 130,

Arizona 35,53,114

Ark (Noah's) 8

Arkansas 54,

Armadillo 173,

Armored dinosaur

126,127

Armored fish 116

Arsinoitherium 143,

Artemis 45,84,

Arthropoda 124,125

Aryades 74,80

Asdod 47,

Ass 152,

Assinus giganteus 152

Assur 82,

Assyrians 29,

Ashtoreth 47,

Atlantis (ic) 9,14,21

Attic children 198

Attica 84,

Austria 28,

Australia 44,21,

Austroraptor 136,

Avims 23,

Azazel 14

Azel 23,

Aztec 13,31,87,

Baal 11,

Baal' bek 27,102,103,

Babel 25,

Babylon 24,30,

Baja California 170,

Bakker (Robert) 190

Baluchitherium 144,

Baraquiel 14

Barina (John) 128,

Barosaurus 129,

Bear 162,163,

Bear dog 166,

Bates (Captain) 95,

Bathurst 44,

Baugh (Carl) 42,

Beaver 6,168,169,

Belgium 71,

Bertalucci, Vito 169

Biqa' Valley 27,102,

Big Bend 113,114,137,

Big Foot 68,88,98,

Bigger 176,

- Bird (Roland) 41,
Birds 107,
Bison 148 to 151
Bison latifrons 148,
Black beards 18,86
Black Dragon Wash
67,69,
Black hair 25,52,
Black Hills Institute 122,
Black man 29,
Black Sea 29,59,
Blanco Canyon 165,
Blind assumptions 193
Blonde haired 57,
Blue Grotto 83,
Book of Giants 12,
Bohemian 71,
Boise 130,132
Bolivia 86,102,127,
Bone eating dog 165,
Bosnia 71,
Borophagus 165,
Bosporus 77,
Bosporus Bronze 28,
Bran the Blessed 72,73,
Brutus 31,
Buffalo 149,
Bullockornis 111
Bull tarpon 120
Burdick 43,
Burk Dahl (John) 129,
Burning Tree Mastodon
61,62,179,180,
Butchered 35,62,
Byrd (Admiral) 93,
Brachiosaurus 129,
Brontops 144'
Brontosaurus 130
-
- Cain
Caleb 76,
California 35,54,154,
Camarasaurus 130,
Camel chart 193
Camels 152,153,193
Canaan 12,24,31,
Canaanites 23,76,
Canada 70,
Cannibals (istic) 8,25,
27,57,58,
Carl Baugh 126,130,135,
Carson City, 38,
Carthaginians 45,
Caspian 59,
Castorides 6,168,169,
Catalina 54,
Catholic 31,
Caucus Mts.92,
Cave lions 154,
Caves 27,87,98,
Celtic 71,82,
Cephalopod 119
Ceratops 132,189
Charles Darwin 3,
Charlemagne 71,
Chariots of the gods 19
Chatterjee (Sankar) 125,
Czechoslovakian 94, Che-
rokee 56,63,
- Cheyenne 28,55,
Chickasaw 58,
Chile 88,
China 70,92,94,129,132
135,
Chinaman
Choctaw 31,57,58,
Chuck Missler 20
Clams 118
Cimmerian 45,77,
Coal 37,39,44,125,
Cocoa (Cococooia) 95,96,
112
Colombia 86,142,
Colorado 36,
Contradiction chart 193
Copper 39,61,
Coronado 54,
Cortez 87,
Cos 75,
Crop circles 17,
Crosbyton 114,
Crash Go the Chariots 19
Creodont 164,
Cretaceous 29,
Crete 45,46,84,
Cronos 102,
Crop circles 34,
Cubit 5,8
Cultrari 75,
Cusco 90,100,101
Cush 24,28
Cyclopes 73,
Cyclops 25,30,46,102,
-
- Dalmatia 85,
Daughters of Cain 7,
Daughters of men
7,8,10,28,
Damascus 47,
Darius the Mede 33,
Darwin 21
David 50,51,
Davis 6,21
Dead Sea Scrolls 12,
Dedan 24,
Death Valley 55,
Deinosuchus 137,141,
Delaware 57,
Demigods 9
Demons 12,15,
Denmark 28,
De Vaca 55,
Dinornis 113
Dinichthys 116
Dinoceras 147,
Dinosaur (s) 19,29,43,55,
58,60,75,86,176
Dinosaur, Colorado 130
Dire wolves 166,
Dmanisi 59,
DNA 20,59,
Dog faces 98,174
Don Ensign 67,
Donkey 152,
Dragon (s) 14,18,129,139
Dragonfly 124,
Dromornis 111,
Dragons of the Air 115
- Dryads 20
Dry Forks 68,88,
Duck 111
Dwarfs 35,
-
- Ebenezer 131,
Echidna 168,
Ecuador 87,
Eden 30,
Edrei 47,
Egypt (ian) (s) 27,29,46,
78,81,83,104,182,
Elk 175,
Elasmotherium 146,
Elephant bird 111
Elephants (bones) 46,48,
71,74,80,161,
81,83,84,
Elephant chart 191
Ellen G. White 8
ET 16,
Emmin 22,23
Enoch (Book of) 9,11,13,
Engholm (Linda) 128,
England 34,72,
Enos 12,
Enoch 15,28
Eohippus 53,
Eric Von Daniken 19
Essenes 13
Ethiopia 105,
Eugene Black Bear 28,
55,58,82,
Europe 45,71,
Eurypterid 120
Evander 74,
Evolutionism 3
Eve 4,83,
Evil spirits 12,
Experimenting animals
194
Ezekiel 30,
-
- Fallen ones 15,22
Fallen Angels 7,
10,11,12,13,20
False gods (gods) (god-
deses) 11,14,19
Fairies 197
Fate magazine 91,
Fathered by angels 9,
Fayum 143,
Femur 45,71,78,
Ferns 178
Ferragus 71,
First Fossil Hunters 20,
46,80,85
First estate 9
Fish 120
Flood 29,
Flood of Noah 28,
Florida 55,154
Floritas people 197
Fornicators 25,
Fountains of great deep
106,
Four-horned rhino 143,
144,
Fowl see Giant birds
Fossa 171,
-
- Fossil Facts & Fantasies
43,
Fossils 16
Frankenstein 15,
France 45,71,73,93,113,
127
Fred. R. David 13,16
Frog 97, 127
-
- Galabra 71,
Galatians 28,82,
Gayh 47,
Gap Theory 19
Gargantuan 60,
Gaza 47,
Gecko 97,
Geese 111
Genesis 10,15,22,32,140,
George Jefferson 187,
Germany 124,
Gezer 22
Ggantija 83,
Giant birds & fowl
107,108 to 115
Giant bug 124,
Giant's children 26,
Giant cows 96,
Giant crocodile 137,140,
Giant foot 186
Giant hand 186
Giant horsetail rush 118
Giant leg bone 26,
Giant of the Sierras
88,183
Giant raptor bird 109,
Giant ribs 85,
Giant skull 40,46,
Giant stones 99,100,101,
102,104,105,
Giant tools 80,
Gibbon 98,174
Gibbor (im) 15,22
Gigantia 84,
Gigantessa 74,
Gigantomachy 14
Gigantopithecus
70,92,170
Gilgamesh 33,
Giraffe 175,
Girgashites 23,
Glen Rose 41,127,
Golem 15
Golden airship 34,86,
Golden Compass 1
Goliath 6,21,26,50,51,
Gob 22
Gobi 126,146,
Gog Magog 72,
Gordian 28,82,
Gozo 83,
Grand Canyon
27,35,53,56
Granite 25,37,53,
Grasshoppers 25,31,76,
Gray (Johnathan)
34,44,92,
Great Britain 31,
Greater Ancestors 25,51,
Great Flood 5,12,
-
- Great Wind 63,
Greece 85,181,
Greek giants 73,
Greek Gods 7,
Greek myths 9,102,
Gropius 71,
Ground squirrel 168,
Gundrop Cauldron 71,
Gypsum 44,
-
- Hadrian 80,
Hadrosaurs 128,q29,
Hal Lindsey 16
Ham 23,24,26,60,
Hammer (Frank) 67,68,
Hamster 172,
Havilah 24,
Heroics 46,74,80,84,
Hebron 47,
Hedgehog 172,
Heracles 80,
Herdlika (Ales) 53,
Heroes 15,
Hindu Vedas 16
Hittites 23,76,
Hippies 16,17,
Hivites 23,
Holms (Francis) 64,
Homosexuals 8,25,26
Hopi 63,
Horims 23,
Howorth (Henry) 20,35,
45,71,80,
Horned gopher 64,194
Horns 33,57,64,89,
Horse chart 187,188
Hubbard (Samuel)
35,36,53,
Human evolution
191,192,
Humboldt 60,
Hushathite 22,
Hyena 164,
Hyllus 80,
-
- Ica 13,108,109,123,
Icadaptyes 109,
Iceland 95,
Idaho 39,
Illuminati 18
Illinois 56,112
Images 32,
Immortals 14
Incan 87,90,
Indian (s) (American) 36,
Indian (s) East 33,76,80,
127,142,175,
Indricotherium 145,
Insects 124,125,
Intestines 62,
Iowa 36,37,
Iraq 83,
Ichthyosaur 116
Iran 80,
Irish 75,175,185,
Iron 39,
Iron Range 48,91,
Iroquois 63,
Ishbibenob 22,26

- Isorant 71,
Israel (ites) 22,27,51,
Italy (ian) 46,74,124,
It's About Time 79,
Jack Mericle 24,
Jamacia 171,
Janus 28,55,82,
Japanese 49,
Japeth 31,
Jared 11,28,
Jasher 25,
Jebusites 24,76,
Jefferson (George) 195
Jellyfish 119
Jensen (Jim) 129,
Jesus Christ 3,
Jeremy Auldane 13,19
Jewish virgin Mary 3,
Jewish 15
Jockmans (J.R.) 38,47,
Joe Taylor 190,195
John Fast Horse 65,
Johnson (Henry) 42,90,
Jones (Ed & Vivian) 129,
Josephus 10,26,
Joshua 76,
Jude 12,
Jupiter 33,
Kadmonites 24
Kangerroos 175,176,
Kansas 38,56,117,151,
Kempsey 44,
Kenites 24
Kenizzites 24
Kentucky 56,
Kilimanjaro 30,
King Arthur 72,
King Midus 53,82,
King Saul 5,6
Kiwis 111
Kintolocus Rex 71,
Knights Templar 19
Komodo Dragon 139,
Korea 93,
Kossuth 36,59,
Kuban 43,
Kronis 64,
Kronosaur 117
Kyrostege 140,
La Brea Tar Pits 38,166,
Lady Albein 31,
Labyrinthdout 140,
Lake Erie 70,
Langston (Wan) 135,
Larson (Peat & Neal) 122,
128,141
Lebanon
27,47,80,102,103,
Lemmon S.D. 66,128,
Lemnos 84,
Lemurs 172,Levant 46,
Leviathan 123,
Libya 35,51,164,
Limestone 37,
Little people 197,198
Little-to-big chart 193
Living bacteria 62,
Lockhart Coast 49,
Lompoc 54,
Lone Star 47,
Long-headed giants 83,
Long-horned steer 96,
Lot 26,
Lovelock 58,
Lucerne giant 186,
Lystrygones 73,
Macedonia (s) 46,84,
Madagascar 111,171,172,
Makroseris 46,
Malta 27,28,83,84,85,86,
Mammoths 20,57,71,72,
158,159,160,161,162,184
Man chart 188,189
Mandan 66,
Mansoor (Pete) 59,
Marble slab 71,
Marchal Midgets 196
Marmot 172,
Marry (marriage) 9,28,
Marsupials 176,
Mastodons
20,47,57,61,84,
155,156,157,179,180,
Mauritania 35,52,
Mayor (Adriene) 20,35,
46,80,85,
Max track 41,
Maximus Thrax 5,
McFall 41,
Meditanian 45,
Megalong 45,
Meganthropus 124,
Mega raptor 126,
Megisotherium 164,
Mermaids (men) 20,21
Meropes 80,
Mesopotamia 24,
Metal 27,39,
Methuselah 198
Metoposaur 139,140,
Mexico (ican)
27,31,87,88,95,
Mice 172,
Midgets 196
Michael 14,
Michigan 37,
Middle East 76,
Minnesota 56,57,
Mississippi 54,57,
Missile Silo 39,
Missouri 57,
Mizraim 24,
Mojave 55,
Monkeys 199
Montana 37,58,134,
Mormons 53,
Morocco 105,
Morris (John) 40,
Mother goddess 83,
Mounds 57,60,61,69,
Mt. Blanco 52,128,
Mr. Chubbs horse 64,
Mummy (ies)
25,36,52,58,
59,174,197
Murders 14
Mystery Babylon 25,
Mythology 13,14,45
My Way Was North 92,
Naiads 20
NASA 198
National Geographic 59,
116,125,126,131,136,
Natural History 41,137,
Nature Magazine 61,
Nazca (Lines) 17
Nazis 136,
Neanderthal 81,86,
Nebraska 144,
Negro (s) 29,30
Nemea 46,
Nephilim 7,10,20,22,24
Nero 46,
New Dawn Magazine 25,
New Mexico 44,124,
New Testament 12,13
New York 60,61,70,
Nevada 38,58,59,60,
New Zealand 110,
Niagra Falls 61,70,
Nibiru 20
Nicaragua 47,
Niger 137,
Nimrod
24,28,30,31,46,47,
Noah (Noe) 5,29,
Noah's Flood 6,
North Dakota 39,
Nose horns 194
Nova Scotia 124,
NSW 44,45, 52,
Nymphs 20
Odysseus 46,73,
Og 23,31,
Ohio 61,62,63,70,85,125,
Oklahoma 38,63,131,135,
184,185
Old Testament 1,25,28,76,
One blood 30,
One-eyed Searbhan 72,91,
Oregon 39,112
Orestes 46,
Orion 45,84,
Orontes River 80,
Oruanus 102,
Osteo boro 166,
Otus 45,84,
Owls 172
Oysters 118
Pacal Votan 86,
Pachy 190
Pacific 91,
Pakistan 144,
Paleo Venus 85,86,
Palestine (ians) 47,81,
Pallas 74,
Pancoast (Don) 39,122,
Panther Cave 67,68,
Paraceratherium 144,
Parker (Wayne) 45,
Patagonia
28,31,85,88,109,
Parthenon 105,
Patriarchs chart 30,
Pausinius 81,
Pawnee 65,
Pelagomithidae 107,
Penguin 109,
Penn Yan 60,
Pennsylvania 64,93,
Perfect in every way 175,
Perizzites 24,
Peru
13,17,83,86,87,89,90,
100,101,107,108,
109,110,
112,123,
Petrified 35,36,53,
Pharaoh 27,33,82,104,
Philostratus
46,74,75,80,81
Philipino 91,
Philistines 22,
Phobosuchus 137,
Photo Shop 180,181,182,
Phut 24,
Phytosaur 140,141,
Picts 197
Pictunays 197
Pigs 97,155,
Pigafetta 85,86
Piute 58,
Pixies 197
Plants 177,178
Plaster fake 75,185,
Platypus 170,
Pliny 45,46,84,
Pliosaur 121,
Plutarch 52,
Polynesian 91,
Polyphemus 46,
Ponca's strange beast 162
Pontus 46,
Poseidon 9,21,45,84,
Possums 168,
Pottery 158,
Powers of the air 11,
Pre-Adam (ic) 19,29,
Pre-Flood 38,
Pregnant woman 102,103,
Primitive Baptists 3,34,
Principalities 11,
Pterodactyl 69,113,114
Pygmies 195
Quansent hut 99,
Quetzalcoatl 18
Quito 89,
Raamah 24,
Rabbits 172,
Rats 170,
Rapes 14,
Rapha 23,
Redding (Johnnie) 45,
Red Man 66,
Rephaim 22,24
Red hair 25,52,58,59,
Reptilians 18
Red beards 18
Renown 15,22,32
Rhinos 143,146,147
Roach 125,
Robert Wadlow 7,
Rockwall 39,
Rodents 170,
Romans 27,71,
Russian 16,92,93,94,147,
Rutiodont 141,
Saber-toothed cat 43,154,
Sabbah 24,
Sabtecha 24,
Salamander 139,
Samyaza 14
San Antonio 68,
Sanderson (Ivan) 48,
Sandstone 36,38,56,63,85,
Santa Rosa 54,
Saph 22,
Sarcosuchus 138
Satans 14
Satan the steer 24,
Saudia Arabian 82,
Sauropaganax 131,
Sauropod 37,127,129,
Sauroposeidon 129,
Scientific American
61,66,
117
Scotland 124,
Sculpture 77,99,105,
Scythians 84,
Sea monster 174,
Sea serpent 123,
Sea scorpions 119,120
Seba 24,
Second Adam 6,8
Sedimentary 29,
Seisemasaurus 129,
Selinius 53,
Septharing 10,
Seren (Paul) 138,
Seri 54,
Sertorius 52,
Seventh Day Adventists 8,
Sheba 24,
Shemya 35,53,
Sheshai 26,
Shark 121,
Shovel tusked mastodon
194
Sibbechai 22
Siberia 147,
Sicily 85,
Sierras 44,
Siminof (John) 48,91,
Sioux 57,
Siren's song 20
Si-Te-Cahs 59,
Siwilik Hills 127,
Six Toes, six fingers
7,8,22,47,51,68,86,91,92,
93,
Skull Creek Basin 131,
Slant-eyed people 56,

Smithsonian, 21, 39, 44, 52,
 53, 56, 69,
 Snake 98, 142,
 Sodom and Gomorrah 12
 Sodomites 26,
 Sonora Coast 54,
 Sons of Earth 80, 81,
 Sons of God 7, 8, 9, 10, 28
 Sons of Seth 7, 8, 10
 Sonny Pyles 34, 44,
 South America 86, 121,
 South Carolina 64,
 South Dakota 65, 122, 128,
 132, 133, 144,
 South Pacific 48, 92,
 Spanish (ards) 55,
Spiderman 15,
 Spinosaurus 136,
 Spirits of devils 13
 St. Bees giant 72,
 Stack Rocks 126,
 Stephen Quayle 19,
 Stone jar 85,
 Stonehenge 34,
 Stones 27, 86,
 Stork 111,
 Strabo 35,
 Strange-headed raptor
 136,
 Sue 133,
 Summerians 29, 84,
 Sunsum 28, 83,
 Supercroc 138,
Superman 15
 Supersaurus 129,
 Swan 111
 Sword 72, 89,
 Synthetoceras 194
 Syria 47, 77, 80

 Talmai 26,
 Taylor (Stan) 41,
 Taylor (Joe) 78, 195
 Tegea 46,
 Tennessee 66,
 Tenoch (tilan) 13
 Terra 52,
 Teratornis 112
 T-rex 133, 134, 135
 Texas 27, 39, 41, 66, 68, 114,
 117, 122, 125, 135, 137, 139,
 141, 150,
 Texas Aggies 68,
The Mammoth and the
 Flood 45,
 Theopompus 53,
 Tiahuanaco 91,
 Titanotheres 189
 Titans 14, 25, 102,
 Tiny Chinese man 198
 Tiny village 197
 Tisitans 25,
 Toad 127,
 Torosaurus 132,
 Tortoise 127, 128, 142
 Tower of Babel 25,
 Tracks
 (prints) 36, 38, 41, 43,
 44, 45, 47, 56, 57,
 Trans-humanism 20, 21
 Trees 177, 178
 Trephan (ing) (ed) 35,
 Triassic 125, 139, 140, 184
 Trojan War 80,
 Trilobites 116, 193
 Tunnels 27,
 Turiasarus 129,
 Turkey 47, 80, 81,
 Turkey (the bird) 53,
 Turmus 74,
 Turtle 97, 122, 142, 174,
 Tuscaloosa 54,
 Twelve toes 92
Two Babylons 24, 25, 28,
 Two faces 25, 28, 55, 82,
 Two right arms 71,
 Two rows of teeth
 7, 54, 56,
 Tylosaur 117, 118
 Tyrannosaurus rex
 133, 134
 135,

 UFO 16, 47,
UFO Christianity
 Connection 13, 16
 Ukraine 94,
 Ultrasaurus 129,
 Unicorn 31, 146
 Unitatherium 147,
 Unknown giant fake
 182, 183
 Uranus 9,
 US Calvary 63,
 Utah 67, 68, 69, 85,
 Ur 82,

Valley of the Giants
 41, 42,
 Velociraptor 126,
 Vesuvius 80, 81,
 Vikings 57,
 Virgins 10,
 Viracochas white 87,
 Vultures 172

 Waco 68,
 Wadlow (Robert) 94,
 Walking Dead 15
 Watchers 12, 13, 26,
 Watchers of Anakim
 13, 22
 Watson (John) 35,
 Watasi 52,
 War in Heaven 14,
 Weapons 54,
 Weather changed 199
 Wesley A. Smith 29, 30,
 West Texas 63,
 West Virginia
 34, 44, 69, 70,
 Whale 123,
 White (giants)
 29, 31, 57, 86,
 89,
 White Sands 44,
 Wild Bill Cody 65,
 Willie Dye 23,
 Wings 9,
 Winnemucca 58,
 Wisconsin 69,
 Wives 9,
 Wolf-like Wolves 166,
 Wombat 176
 Women(an) 18, 28, 44, 54,
 64, 60, 61, 62, 67, 74, 83, 85,
 88, 95, 103,
 Wooden bowl 158,
 WW II 35, 48, 53, 91, 92, 93,
 Wyatt (Ron) 80,
 Wyoming 147,

 Xenosmilis
 Xiphactinus 120

 Zanzamin 22, 23, 24
 Ziggurat 25, 30, 46,
 Zombies 15,
 Zeus 9,
 Zuzim 22, 23
 Zygolophodont 47,



Painting and cast by Joe Taylor

Come visit the Mt. Blanco Fossil Museum in Crosbyton, Texas where many of the specimens in this book are on display as well as many other fascinating things from our past.

Mt. Blanco Fossil Museum and Art Gallery
 124 West Main
 PO Box 550
 Crosbyton, Texas 79322 USA
www.mtblanco.com



47 inch Human Femur

In the late 1950s, during road construction in south-east Turkey in the Euphrates Valley, many tombs containing the remains of Giants were uncovered.

At two sites the leg bones were measured to be about 120 cms "47.24 inches".

Joe Taylor, Director of the Mt. BLANCO FOSSIL MUSEUM in Crosbyton, Texas, was commissioned to sculpt this anatomically correct, and to scale, human femur.

This "Giant" stood some 14-16 feet tall, and had 20-22 inch long feet.

His or Her finger tips, with arms to their sides, would be about 6 feet above the ground.

The Biblical record, in Deuteronomy 3:11 states that the Iron Bed of Og, King of Bashan was 9 cubits by 4 cubits or approximately 14 feet long by 6 feet wide!

GENESIS 6:4

There were Nephilim (Giants) in the earth in those days; and also after that when the sons of God (Angels?) came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown.

More Info & Replicas available at mtblanco1@aol.com or www.mtblanco.com
Mt. Blanco Fossil Museum • P.O. Box 550, Crosbyton, TX 79322 • 1-806-675-7777

